

THE REIGN OF BABEL

FOSSILIZED CUSTOMS

THE BEAST IS UNVEILED

THE PAGAN ORIGINS OF POPULAR CUSTOMS

12th Edition

KINDLE

FOSSILIZED CUSTOMS 12th Edition

The Pagan Origins Of Popular Customs

THE BEAST IS UNVEILED

Unveiled: the authority of the World Order, the reign of Babel.



THE MAGISTERIUM: A TEACHING AUTHORITY TO BE OBEYED

Four months after meeting the head of the **World Order**, the most powerful of the world's nobility was assassinated. The Jesuit-Illuminati operates under many names and fronts to achieve its goals. It hides its activity in plain sight, yet is not perceived. In the center of this photo is the fulcrum of all authority and power of the world order hidden in plain view. It is the Jesuit-Illuminati, aka the beast. Posing as a religious institution, the **reign of Babel** hides beneath a disguise.

THE BEAST IS UNVEILED FOR YOU TO PERCEIVE IT

“And now you know what restrains, for him to be revealed in his time.”

2Th 2:6

The World Order has persisted since Nimrod, the first king.

The vicar of Nimrod has been in continuous control of Earth.

Learn more on this from the book, [Nimrod's Secret Identity](#).



By Lew White, educated by the Jesuit-Illuminati

Author's research spans 1983 to 2015

Copyright © 2015 by Lew White

Printed book ISBN 978-1-4675-7211-8

Published by Torah Institute

POB 436044, Louisville, KY 40253 USA

502-261-9833

For more information visit

fossilizedcustoms.com & torahzone.net

amazon.com

[TORAH INSTITUTE'S YOUTUBE CHANNEL](#)

Visit Facebook: Lew White, BYNV, & Torah Institute

TORAH INSTITUTE, POB 436044, LOUISVILLE, KY 40253-6044

CONTENTS

[INTRODUCTION](#) ~ ARE YOU LIVING BY TRADITION OR TRUTH?

[DOCTRINES OF DEMONS](#) ~ ROMAN DAYS, MOONS, YEARS

[EASTER ~ ISHTAR, ASHERAH](#), GREAT PROSTITUTE / MOTHER OF HARLOTS

[SINAI AUTOGRAPH](#) ~ THE CREATOR'S SIGNATURE / SEAL, MEMORIAL NAME

[WHAT IS WORSHIP?](#) ~ OBEDIENCE - EVIDENCE OF OUR LOVE

[LEGALISM ~ OR ILLEGALISM?](#) ONE WILL GET YOU FREED, THE OTHER FRIED

[ELDER'S MEETING](#) ~ PAUL WARNED US OF COMING DISTORTIONS

[WHO ARE THE NATSARIM?](#) ~ PURSUED BY THE DRAGON

[ROSARIES & ISLAM](#) ~ PRAYING TO MARY, QUEEN OF HEAVEN: NECROMANCY

[BIRTHDAY CELEBRATIONS](#) ~ RITUALS OF WITCHCRAFT?

[CHRISTMAS](#) ~ SANTA, NIMROD, ASHERAH TREES, AND THE SOLSTICE

[AD / BC](#) ~ INVENTED IN THE YEAR 525 BY ANGRY CATHOLIC MONK

[NIMROD REBELLION](#) ~ BEASTY DEAD GUY RULES WORLD FROM GRAVE

[ASHERAH CONNECTION TO CHRISTMAS](#) ~ THE TREE & WREATH SECRET

[HALLOWEEN](#) ~ ALL HALLOWED'S EVE'N IS ODD

[WHAT HAPPENS WHEN WE DIE?](#) ~ TWO RESURRECTIONS AHEAD

[ROMAN BEAST](#) ~ KAISAR WAS PONTIFF BEFORE CONSTANTINE'S CATHOLICISM
[MITHRAISM](#) ~ MERGING MULTIPLE RELIGIONS INTO ONE MULTI-HEADED BEAST
[ROMAN CHURCH TIMELINE](#) ~ HOW THEY INVENTED YOUR WORLD
[JESUIT-ILLUMINATI](#) ~ A SECRET ORDER, MILITANT TEACHING AUTHORITY
[APPOINTED TIMES](#) ~ CHURCH FATHERS ABANDONED THEM
[GOSPEL](#) ~ THE BESORAH MESSAGE IS THE GIFT OF THE TORAH
[EVERLASTING COVENANT](#) ~ A MARRIAGE SHATAN HATES
[LAST SUPPER ~ TIME OF THE PASSOVER](#) ~ A DEATH REMEMBRANCE
[TURNING THE WORLD UPSIDE DOWN](#) ~ THE NAME YAHUAH
[GOD](#) ~ ADOPTED TERM FOR TEUTONIC DEITIES
[TRANSLITERATING THE NAME YAHUSHA](#) ~ NO COUNTERFEITS ALLOWED
[CHURCH FATHERS](#) ~ ANTISEMITISM, REPLACEMENT THEOLOGY
[PROTESTANT CONFESSIONS ABOUT SUNDAY](#) ~ BUT THEY DON'T CARE
[IS YAHUAH A TRINITY?](#) ~ WHAT DOES HE SAY ABOUT IT?
[LENT - 40-DAY FAST FOR WHAT?](#)
[QUEEN of HEAVEN](#) ~ MOTHER OF HARLOTS: "EASTER"
[CIRCUMCISION](#) ~ IMMERSION = CIRCUMCISION
[LUNAR SHABATH ERROR](#) ~ REMOVES THE SIGN OF THE COVENANT
[NATSARIM / NAZIRITE](#) ~ WHICH ONE ARE WE?
[STRONG DELUSION](#) ~ PROGRAMMED TO BELIEVE A WORKING OF ERROR
[THE BEAST & THE ANTI-MASHIAK](#) ~ MAITREYA JESUS IS COMING
[YEMACH SHMO U'ZIKRO](#) ~ YESHU: "MAY HIS NAME BE BLOTTED-OUT"
[MOLOK / SANTA](#) ~ OFFERING OUR CHILDREN TO A BIG RED-BELLIED MAN
[NICOLAITANES](#) ~ LORDING OVER THE PEOPLE
[MESSAGE FOR THE LAST DAYS](#) ~ TO THE SCATTERED TRIBES OF YISHARAL
[MOONSHADOWS](#) ~ HOW TO USE THE MOON TO TELL TIME FOR FESTIVALS
[THE BRIDE](#) ~ THE LAMB'S WIFE - HOW TO IDENTIFY HER
[MYSTAGOGUES](#) ~ THOSE WHO GUIDE INITIATES INTO "THE MYSTERIES"
[ALEF-TAU](#) ~ THE REVELATION OF THE IDENTITY OF YAHUSHA
[TOXIC TORAH](#) ~ SUPERSESSIONISM – REPLACEMENT THEOLOGY
[WORD STUDY](#) ~ WORDS NEED TO MEAN SOMETHING TRUTHFUL

POLYGAMY ~ TWO, THREE, OR MORE SHALL BECOME ONE FLESH?

TRUST ~ WHO DO WE SERVE AS EXPRESSED BY THE THINGS WE PRACTICE?

KABBALAH ~ RECEIVING FULFILLMENT FROM THE WRONG SOURCES

WITCHCRAFT ~ IT'S NOT JUST HALLOWEEN, BUT EVERYTHING SOURCES

PROPHECY ~ CONFIRMED WHEN FULFILLED, NOT BEFORE

INTRODUCTION WHAT IS THIS BOOK ABOUT?

It's about teachings and traditions, not people. The Babelzone is all around us, and is the wrong teaching authority to listen to.

This book is about walking in Truth. There are 3 stages in pursuing Truth:

1st - it is considered ridiculous.

2nd - it is violently opposed.

3rd - it is accepted as being self-evident.

Many have been so disturbed by the facts in this book they have thrown it across the room. Some have jumped up and down on it. Some have thrown it into a dumpster, and a trash collector retrieved it, and was awakened. One trash collector called to thank me for writing the book.

Some attack the messenger on the Internet, destroying my reputation.

One person claims there are "many blunders" in this book. The Truth may come to you, but you have to receive it. Most people sense the world is off-balance. The artificial mask hiding the true origins of our customs will be lifted, and it may be very disturbing to learn the Truth. In spite of the pain and shock, you will realize the Truth is a treasure, a gift, and an awakening you will be thankful for receiving. It will sober you up.

The origins of popular customs have been my life-long study, and revealing them to others in a way that makes sense is my main goal.

I was trained to think by the Jesuit-Illuminati, but discerned their brain-washing techniques, exercises of Loyola, and the catechetical (repetitive echo response) methods. They taught me to pray to the dead, kneel in front of various objects of worship, and use rosaries.

Prayers to the dead is necromancy, but I didn't know it at the time.

Their maxims did not seem logical to me, even as a very young child.

“The end justifies the means” sounded tyrannical and cruel.

Their programming failed to work on me, but I saw it successfully implemented on others. It held a strong-**hold** on most of my close family.

When I asked questions, the Jesuits had prepared, unfulfilling answers.

I wanted to know the answer to “why” about everything, including why they were doing what they were doing, why they dressed the way they did, and why they trusted in their rituals and echelons of rank.

After spending all the years of my youth in this intense brain-washing and programming, I escaped to the US Air Force, breaking the **spell**.

WORLD ORDER OF THE BEAST

The Jesuits openly explained how the world system’s power structure is organized. Since **Babel**, the world has been organized in this beast system, or order. It is a highly-ordered **teaching authority**, controlling and wielding power over the commoners, whom they refer to as the **laity** (common people). The dragon gives them this authority and power.

We often hear non-professionals referred to as *lay-people*, or **laity**.

This term implies there are more informed people who were in **control**.

The **Jesuit-Illuminati** was all around me, but only later did I become aware of their presence and strategies. The only organized **teaching authorities** they recognize is *theirs*; all others were evil. Theirs was the only means to attain (or earn) “heaven” and the other teaching authorities had to be opposed and totally eliminated. The Jesuits are a military order.

This militia is a totalitarian, organized government **posing as a religious institution**. Its greatest operation is the **United Nations**. This is a foreign power entrenched on the sovereign soil of the United States.

It is a foothold that so far remains unrecognized.

The **3 estates** of the world order are the way the dragon controls us:

1. **The Clergy**
2. **The Nobility** (government)
3. **The Commoners**, or laity, the people living out in the sticks (woodland dwellers having quaint superstitions).

The Latin term **pagus** (forest-dweller) became our modern word **pagan**. They had a reputation for holding to primitive beliefs, so the term **pagus**

was highly derogatory. This book will change everything: with the Truth. The ignorance of the pagans (Latin, *pagus*) was exploited in the past, only now they are called “*lay people*” – being the ignorant masses.

After the printing press was invented in the early 15th century, the *media* slowly became what is referred to as a 4th estate. It became a powerful authority, and attempts to **control information**. The teaching authority of the clergy is constantly being exposed and challenged by the Truth. The collision between Truth and tradition is on display every day in the media.

BELIEVING MYSTERIOUS TRADITIONS?

Much of the information presented here will be new and shocking to most readers. Anything in this book can be easily verified, and I encourage you to do research on your own. You will have **facts** you can prove, rather than continue in ignorance and live like a *pagus*, with mysterious traditions and quaint superstitions. Try to be objective, and not filter the **facts** through previous programming you’ve chosen to believe.

Understand that you have been programmed to a greater extent than you realize. No one alive today is responsible for all the pagan behavior we see all around us. There are dozens of excuses for maintaining the status quo, but once the Truth is available to the average person, hiding behind lies invented by men long-dead is pointless. The distortions of the Truth occurred because pagan religious practices became **mixed** into it, and the **bride** (wife of the Creator) was attacked, along with the **Covenant** (a marriage). The Inquisition burned and tortured millions of people to death for having just come in contact with only a **tiny speck** of Truth.

The true **roots** of our faith are Hebraic, and are based on **TORAH**.

OUR HEBREW ROOTS

The roots of our faith aren’t Greek or Roman; they are Hebrew.

The Mashiak is the Mediator of the Covenant, which is the Torah *written in our heart*. If we turn to the left, or turn to the right, we must listen to the voice of our Teacher, Who is saying, “*This is the way, walk in it.*” The Torah is the *narrow way* – and few find it.

“*He who answers before listening, that is his folly and his shame.*” (Prov. 18:13). In this book you’ll discover the true origins of many cherished

customs. They originate from Babylonian sun worship, cleverly developing into Christianity over many centuries of darkness.

They are the strong delusion; a lie. Witchcraft is openly practiced.



FERTILITY SYMBOLS ARE EVERYWHERE

Wreaths, branches, boughs, and trees had been used by Pagans as emblems of fertility, used to decorate during the winter solstice, thought of as the re-birth of the sun. The **tree** was an Asherah altar representing a phallus, testicles (balls), and semen (tinsel).

The **wreath** represents the female genitalia after giving birth.

In Babylonian mythology, Nimrod had died and become the sun, worshipped as Baal (the **LORD**). Other cults (cultures) imitated this with other names such as Marduk, Mithras, Molok, Ahura Mazda, Gott, Aton, and Dagon. Later, the tree became the Kananites' image of **ASHERAH**, and was carried into the nations by the 10 scattered tribes of Yisharal (Israel) - the Samaritans. They're literally everywhere.

THE SCARIEST DAY IN ALL HISTORY IS AHEAD, THE DAY THE EARTH IS HARVESTED BY REAPERS (see Yual / Joel chapter 2)

The first thing that will go through your mind when you see the **fire** consume people around you, you may say "*why didn't I do more to reach them with the Truth, so this may not have happened to them?*"

(See 2Pet.3:7, Zech. 14, Mt. 3:12)

This is what Yahuah Tsabaoth says: "*In those days, ten men from all languages and nations will take firm hold of one Yahudi by the hem* of his robe and say, 'Let us go with you, because we have heard that Alahim is with you.'*" - Zec. 8:23 *(hem, or *tsitsith*, tassels)

Yual (Joel) chapter 2 describes the reapers as they take the weeds out first. Those who are sealed at the time this takes place will witness the most incredible day in all of history. "*Brothers, children of Abraham, and you Alahim-fearing Gentiles, it is to us that this message of salvation has been sent.*" - Acts 13:26

The word **GOD** was used by **translators** in place of the Hebrew word “Alahim” (Al, Alah, Aluah) meaning lofty, mighty, upward, or high one.

The Arabic language is primarily unaltered Hebrew; their use of the word ALAH is not a name, it’s a pronoun. The book of Danial uses this pronoun often (ALEF-LAMED-HAY). We should be very aware that their ALAH is not our ALAH, because our ALAH is love. He is coming soon, and we call on Him by the Name Yahusha. He came as a Servant, to show us the perfect, narrow way in His behavior (Torah).

At first, this book might enrage all those who follow **traditions**.

By reading a little, you will begin to understand the Truth. Everything we see in the **traditions** practiced by Christianity originate in **pagan customs**. We will show how **they admit this is so**. We’ll look at the Scriptures to see if this is valid behavior. We’ve inherited our habits and customs from people of long ago, so no one alive is responsible.

Sir Winston Churchill once said, *"Most people, sometime in their lives, stumble across truth. Most jump up, brush themselves off, and hurry on about their business as if nothing had happened."*

This book restores names and other words to their more accurate, original sound. Letters, in any language, are **symbols** for sounds. **Translating** the Scriptures from Hebrew into Greek, then Latin, German, and English led to a certain loss of meaning as well as the distortion of **sounds** (*phonology*).

The goal of **translating** is to find the best words to express the **meaning** in the context of the original. We say “hello,” while a Hawaiian says **aloha** for both “hello” and “good-bye.” Similarly, “**shalom**” is used to say “peace,” and is used as a greeting, or to signal departing.

Shalom also can refer to an ending, or **completion** of something. Fulfilling a contract brings “shalom” to an obligation or agreement.

What do you suppose was the **last word** Yahusha spoke as He breathed His last breath on the tree? Yahusha did not say “**teleo**” (Greek) as most teaching authorities have insisted. He would have exhaled a much more appropriate Hebrew word with His last breath: “**Shalom.**”

He spoke **Hebrew**, saying the word that meant He had **accomplished** what He had come for. It was the word for **completion**, in Hebrew.

Many times an original Hebrew word is *transliterated*, which means the *sound* of the original word is carried-over using the *letters* of the target language. This is commonly done when there is no word in the target language that expresses the same *idea*. **Hebrew** is the *inspired* (*Alahim-breathed*) language. You are reading this book in the English language, but in the **Latin** alphabet to make the sound for the English words.

It is possible to use these Latin letters to correctly *sound* (enunciate, pronounce) the names of people, or words, that are Hebrew. If we used the Hebrew alphabet to write the words, most could not read them until they studied the Hebrew alphabet and language. The Greek alphabet is incapable of transliterating the sound of the Mashiak's Name, but the Latin alphabet is able to do so. Later, we'll carefully investigate the Name.

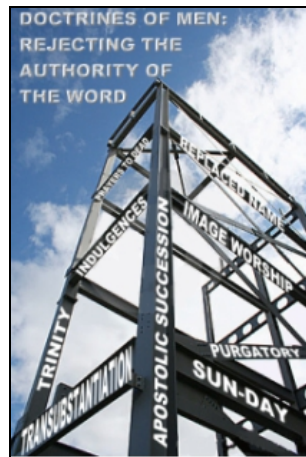
Yisharal's former PM, **Benjamin Natan Yahu**, has a **Hebrew** name that has been properly *transliterated* into our Latin letters - you are reading them now. In his own ears, he can hear his name perfectly pronounced by people who speak any language. His name also has a meaning, but it would be improper to "translate" his name, since *what his name means* is not his name. Your name retains the same *sound* out of the mouth of people of any language.

If you make a friend with someone from Taiwan, they will do their best to *pronounce* your name as closely as they can to accurately address you as you are accustomed to hearing it. Distortions of people's names have occurred, and we will attempt to restore them to their closest originals in this book. "Noah" was really "Noak," having a "K" sound at the end of it (Noak). His son's name, "**Shem**," means *name*. Noak may have named him this as a reminder of the Name of the Creator, which you will discover in this book. The word "Semites" is derived from Shem's descendants, the people who bear the Creator's Name, as referred to at Danial 9:19. The "SH" sound was lost because Greek has no such sound; the more correct word is **Shemites**. We inherited little errors here and there. Wouldn't it be great to be able to hear how the Mashiak's Name really sounded? One thing is certain; it wouldn't be a Greek name.

BUILDING ON TRUTH, OR LIES

Let's imagine you are 1000 feet in the air, standing on the high steel framework of a new skyscraper being built.

You are supported by each of the steel girders below you, and the massive concrete foundation resting on the bedrock of the Earth. Your primary concern at this point is your safety. The girders above and below you must each be riveted securely to one another. If even ONE girder is jammed-in with no rivets, the whole structure could fall at any moment. Any girder with no rivets is like a **lie**, because you put your **trust** in it as if it were the Truth. The only way to know if each girder is “true” is to closely examine each one. To appear to be a part of the structure is not enough in itself, because you place your trust in every girder below you believing they are “true.”



This book will shake, inspect, and test some frameworks for lies.

If you are on a firm foundation and a framework built on **100%** Truth, you dwell in safety. If this book can show you some girders that have **no rivets**, exposing deceptions as the lies they really are, then you would be wise to re-evaluate remaining where you are.

“For with much wisdom comes much sorrow; the more knowledge, the more grief.” - Eccl. 1:18

It would be senseless to defend the safety of a building you knew had missing or no rivets. And it would be extremely hazardous to remain there. You would warn anyone who even went near it. Why? Because of love. Your concern for others can become even greater than self-preservation, placing the needs of others **above your own**.

Lies are poison, and Truth is like fire; it tests the purity of metals, and it refines them. A serpent’s venom has poisoned the whole world by causing them to drink **tradition** rather than **Truth**. This book is intended to inform

you and make you aware, and when you become aware, **you will mourn.** This book has angered many people. Eventually, they woke up, and have written or called to say how they appreciate being awake.

Yahusha is the One Who has revealed His Redemption Plan.

APPOINTED TIMES – SIGNALS – SHADOWS OF THINGS COMING

“Even the stork in the sky knows her appointed times. And a turtledove, and a swallow, and a thrush observe the time of their coming ~ but My people do not know the ordinance of Yahuah.” Jeremiah (YirmeYahu) 8:7

The people had stopped observing the appointed times (moedim), and instead observed the *festivals of the Gentiles* (YirmeYahu 7-10).

“Seek Yahuah, all you humble of the land, you who do what He commands. Seek righteousness, seek humility; perhaps you will be sheltered on the day of Yahuah’s anger.” ZefanYah (Zefan Yah) 2:3.

THE RENEWED COVENANT

“I will give you a new heart and put a new spirit in you; I will remove from you your heart of stone and give you a heart of flesh. And I will put My Spirit in you, and move you to follow My decrees and be careful to keep My Laws.” Ezekiel / Yekezqel. 36:26, 27.

Book Hypothesis: Due to compromise, syncretism, ignorance, confusion, and the intentional deceit of humanity by fallen spatial beings, Babel’s **mythological** culture (the reign of the beast) has assimilated into the lives of every person on Earth. Unknowingly, humanity has embraced ancient Babel’s customs of mazzaroth worship, fertility, and child sacrifice. The customs were re-invented to have different meanings.

By occulting (hiding) the meanings, the scheme of an ancient spatial being is successfully tricking and misdirecting people to serve him.

Paganism is so prevalent in every culture there is no doubt it was deceitfully placed into our traditions, disguised in new meanings.

This **camouflaged paganism** pollutes and rots the spiritual condition of all mankind. A little flock has always held on to the true faith delivered to those set-apart. Here in the last days, the final message (besorah) is going

out to the ends of the Earth. This book is written to help the reader experience the perspective of their Creator, and see the goal and purpose of our lives is love. The mind of the flesh is set on pleasure, possessions, and position. The flesh is selfish, but love is selfless.

Love, the most powerful force in the universe, will save your life.

Love created you to become love. Love is the goal of life.

A BEASTLY IMAGE

In the writings of Danial 2, a metal image of a man is used to illustrate the kingdoms of the Earth **over time**. The purity of the metals and their successive devaluation over time is significant. The head (beginning) of **gold** represents the first kingdom on Earth, **Babel**. It's the beast, which is an idiom for the *reign of Babel*. Next we find the chest and arms of **silver**, belly of **bronze**, legs of **iron**, and feet composed of a **mixture of iron and clay**. The clay can represent people ruling themselves, as we see in a **democracy** (mob-rule), or a combination with a rule of law, as in a **republic**. The whole image of this beast, from head-to-toe, is man's attempt to rule over himself.

The dragon is ruling in the reigns of mankind. This dragon is the power behind the beast, the *reign of Babel*, and gives authority and power to anyone obeying the dragon's teaching authority. The four "avatars" of the beast are the same entity. **All** of these reigns will perish at Yahusha's return. Our Creator is coming to restore the Earth, and set up **His reign** over us here on Earth, based on His perfect order, the Covenant of love. **"Babel is fallen, is fallen . . ."** – never to rise again.

A WAR AGAINST THE COVENANT

The Ten Commandments is the everlasting Covenant, and they teach us **how to love**. It is not our task to repair man's faulty kingdoms, fight over them, or argue about their inadequacies. Conquering, killing, dividing, overpowering, controlling - these are not things we do, but they are the things which men trying to rule themselves do. Lies and false motives control the masses (laity) through the clergy and civil governments.

We are called-out of the kingdoms of men because they are ruled by a spiritual enemy called a dragon (serpent). We serve another Master.

All the world is under the "teaching authority" of the dragon.

We don't want to be found participating in traditions based on practices originating in Babel, the head of the beast.

Our Rabbi from Natsarith came to deliver the message of His Kingdom: **“Repent! For the Reign (Kingdom) of Yahuah draws near!”** *Repent* means **turn back**, turn around, or return. Yahusha was saying *shub* in His Hebrew tongue, not the Latin word, *repent*.

Today, people ask, *“What is your religion?”* The word **re-ligion** is Latin; *re* means *go back*, start again, return. **“Ligare”** is the second part, meaning to *bind*, related to the word **ligament**, which *binds* our bones together. The Latin word **re-ligion** carries the idea that something became unfastened. Man and his Creator became unfastened. By tradition, lies have become **mixed** with Truth, and we will uncover, expose, or reveal to you some of the things we inherited from Babel. **They have become fossilized into our customs.** In time, when you have digested everything, there will be emotional trauma as you proceed. The **Truth** will suffer no harm as the lies become apparent.

De-programming is needed.

A tree is identified by its fruit. A good tree bears good fruit. The fruit we should bear (show) is **love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, and self-control.** This fruit reflects the character of our Creator, and His children that **walk** (live, perform, work, behave) in His teachings, His Commandments of **love**.

They go against no law.

The reason you will be enabled to receive and understand this information is because you have been called-out of the man-made kingdoms. What this book contains is based on Scripture. **Truth** is what science (*to know*) seeks to discover, and it is **reality, not religion.**

TRADITION: RELIGION - OR - TRUTH: REALITY

To **know** Truth is far superior to a belief in a **theory**. We can believe someone that has risen from the dead. The fact that the Mashiak **rose from the dead** is the **evidence** that what we believe (His Word) is **Truth**. To ignore the facts leads to blindness. He is the first “re-born” from the dead, and the First-fruits of a great harvest to come. He spoke of Adam, Noak, Mosheh, Danial, and the creation of the universe, then it happened the way the Writings explain it. It's real, not religion.

Tradition is a repetitive habit of lies accepted in place of Truth.

The word *Scripture* is Latin, *scriptum*, meaning *hand-writing*.

ETYMOLOGY is the study of word origins. The word comes from 2 Greek words, **etumo** (truth, true) + **logos** (word). So it means **true-word**. If you are a student of etymology, you an **etymologist**. The goal is to learn the **origin** of words, even all the way back to the confusion of tongues at Babel. We know the whole world was originally speaking one language. The Creator spoke with Adam and many others before the Flood; all His children spoke His language, rather than Him adapting to theirs. He's been with us all through history, and all the prophets spoke and wrote in His language. Etymology (the study of word origins) helps us trace languages. This book will water your Hebrew roots, get ready for it.

The Hebrew word AMAN means *truly*, usually pronounced **amen**.

AMETH means **Truth**, and later became the Greek word ETUMO.

A related Hebrew word, **AMUNAH**, means firm, faithful, steadfast, and fidelity. Amunah is most commonly translated FAITH, which really means **belief in action**. Amunah's root, AMAN (amen), means **truly**.

“The tsedek (righteous) shall live by his amunah (faith).” - Hab. 2:4

It means we **act** on what we believe, *perfecting* our belief.

THIS BOOK'S PURPOSE is to expose the **origins** of everyday beliefs, customs, and rituals that have become camouflaged in new meanings. Common activities performed today have passed down from ancient pagan cultures, and are often claimed to be *secular*, yet are perfectly preserved religious witchcraft, or nature-worship (Halloween/Samhain). Myths, paganism, superstition, belief in majik, and ignorance were tolerated over the past 19+ centuries in order for our political and religious ancestors to maintain **control** over their **teaching authority**. Resistance against their authority was met with the most severe prejudice: extermination. The model all mankind is intended to live by was abandoned and outlawed. Our modern traditions could easily have been based on what is true, but instead pagan **syncretism** is used to mix error with Truth, poisoning hearts. The Truth is the Ten Commandments. The fusion of lies and truth overwhelmed our ancestors, so **we have inherited the lies and futility**. In the day of distress, the nations will admit this (see Jer. / YirmeYahu 16:19).

THE CONSPIRACY IS ORGANIZED

Secret brotherhoods have passed much of this knowledge down through the centuries, never allowing the common people access to it. It would cause disruption and a loss of their control. These illuminated men, the **Adepts**, would often speak to one another in Latin (Italic, meaning *hidden*) in order to keep their **secrets** safe. Because Latin is a dead language, the meaning of words never change. The Earth is ruled by man-made **domains**, focused into 3 main groups: Ecclesiastical, Political/Mercantile, and the consuming public. These domains are controlled by a highly organized spiritual realm (principalities and powers in the heavenlies). The media is a 4th estate, controlled by the first two, with the pagus, illiterate masses on the bottom. These domains are the “**world order**,” imprinted on every nation.

The Internet is allowing information and communication to pass more freely between individuals, but all things still remain under the control of a fallen spatial being called shatan who oversees many *masquerading angels of light*. At Yahusha’s coming, the dragon will be taken out of the way, and the world order (beast) annihilated. Yahusha’s coming will be the **linchpin of all history**. There is so much paganism designed into the cultures of the world, it is utterly amazing that it could have gone on for so long without more men standing up to it before now.

Many of those who did were exterminated by the dragon’s beast order.

This book is written in obedience to Ephesians 5:6-11.



ANTI-LAW TEACHERS

The Nobility or governing powers are commonly used to exterminate threats to the authority of the religious establishment (Clergy).

The reading of Scripture by **laity** was **banned** in 1229 CE* because they would perceive how the **authorities** were not teaching the Truth.

*CE means *Common Era* (or *Common Error*)

“The understanding of this message will bring sheer terror”

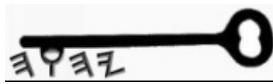
-wrote a prophet called *Isaiah* (more accurately, Yasha Yahu) at 28:19.

The message / besorah is: **“Repent! For the Reign of Yahuah draws near!”** The ones in control are terrified; they want their reign to continue.

While the **Torah** of the Creator was taught, the vineyard (mankind) was **green** (growing) and **fruitful** (peaceful) because the **living waters** provided life to the soil. The Torah, or Commandments, produce peace.

By removing the living waters, the vineyard becomes dry, withers, and the dead branches will be burned up.

The Living Waters and Living Words are Torah, Yahuah’s instructions.



THE KEY OF KNOWLEDGE: THE NAME

A **key** of knowledge has been withheld from the people: the *personal Name of the Creator*. When the Bridegroom returns, those unwise virgins, who *think* they will have a place in the household of Yahuah, will be turned away, having insufficient **oil in their lamps** (hearts).

Our **lamp** is our inner vessel, storing our thoughts and decisions.

The apostles knew the way, and you can too. It’s narrow, straight, and very easy to follow the **path**, because it’s written down in the best-selling textbook in the history of the world: Scripture. The purpose of the everlasting Covenant is to teach all men **how to love**. Men have struggled to corrupt it, ignore it, and trick people out of **obeying** it.

The first woman was told by the father of lies, **“You shall certainly not die”** (for ignoring Yahuah’s Word). The **liar** is now leading millions to just believe, and **disobey** the Torah. They say, “it’s not for you!”

The deception is working. Even demons *believe*.

Our **Rabbi** (Yahusha) lives by the Living Words of Torah. He is the One Who **gave the Torah to us**. The term **rabbi** has come to mean *my teacher*, and is **transliterated** 17 times in the Natsarim Writings. **Rab** is a root meaning “exalt, lift up.” Rabbi means “my exalted one.” When you read the word “teacher” or “master,” the original word was most likely **Rabbi**, **Adonai**, or the term *marya*. The Hebrew word rabbi is not found in the TaNaK (aka O.T.). Learning from drunken merchants (drunken men who fleece the sheep), the message of the Reign of Yahuah sounds like **“do and**

do, rule on rule, a little here, a little there.” The message is sealed to them, because they have not received a love for the **Truth** - they have not received a love for the **Torah**, Wisdom. **“For you this whole vision is nothing but words sealed in a scroll”** - Is. / YashaYahu 29:11. **“These people come near to Me with their mouth and honor me with their lips, but their hearts are far from me. Their worship of me IS MADE UP ONLY OF RULES TAUGHT BY MEN”** - 29:13. Now, let’s find out which parts are man-made and not a part of the Eternal Kingdom. The reign of Babel will fall at Yahusha’s return.

Paul was called a **“ringleader of the sect of the Natsarim,”**

He was not a member of a “sect of Christianity” (see Acts. 24:5).

WE ARE ENGRAFTED INTO YISHARAL - see Eph 2:8-13, Romans 11.

“You will not see Me again, until you say, ’baruch haba bashem Yahuah’” - Mt. 23:39 / Ps. 118:26.

Natsarim are suddenly saying this today.

HOW MEN CONTROL YOUR WORLD



Doctrines of Demons



The goal of our enemy is to keep us from the Truth, wasting our time until we die without it. He must distract us, leading us to think other smarter or educated men have authority, and all you have to do be baptized, go to a Sun-day assembly, and pay to support them. Arise, shine, for your Light has come! Soon, you’ll understand more about Scripture than your denomination’s preacher.

CAMOUFLAGED PAGANISM

Doctrine means *teaching*. It’s a Latin word, related to *document* (a written instruction). **Doctor** means *teacher*.

We’ve been trained (programmed) from birth with various traditions, rituals, and customs. All paganism is targeted at children. How we keep track of **time** is a world-wide type of programming. Here we will look into

how we came to be trained to think of and organize time ~ in our *days, months, and years*.

The first thing we do when we awaken each day is check the **time**. Originally, the **hours** of daylight were measured using a **sundial**, and the shadow of the sun marked off 12 hours (*horo*) until it set. **Horoscopos** means *hour-watcher*. The marked hours on the sundial pass more quickly in the winter months, and slower in the summer months. There was no “daylight-saving-time” trick to deal with, the length of the hours measured on the sundial varied in length. There were always 12 hours of daylight. What we call **noon** is the Latin **nones** (meaning 9). It was the 9th hour after sunrise, or 3 p.m. in the ancient world.

Each day of the week was originally referred to by a **number**. The 7th day also had a name: *Shabath*, meaning **rest, cease**. Adam and Kuah, the first man and woman, observed the 7-day week. There is no one named Eve in the Hebrew text; this name was embraced to appease pagans because one of the names for their Earth Mother was Eve.

The name Kuah is derived from the Hebrew word **Kai**, meaning *life* ~ thus her name means mother of the living. The ending *-ah* renders it feminine, similar to the ending in *Sharah*. Shar means prince, or ruler; *Sharah* means princess. You will notice the days of the week have been given **names**. The names were taken from among pagans who honored their deities by **calling the days by the names of their idols**.

SABBATH (SHIN-BETH-TAU: “Shabath”)

Shatan altered the day of rest to the pagan Dies Solis (Day of the Sun) in 321 (the Edict of Constantine).

Since that time the world has thought of the original Shabath as the Roman day of Saturn, or "Satyr Day."

What day of the week followed the 7th day (Barashith / Genesis 2:3)?

It wasn't the **8th day**, it was the **1st day**, beginning another cycle over again. A “week” of seven days in Hebrew is “SHABUA,” a word based on the meaning of “seven” - SHEBA. This cycle of seven is seen throughout Scripture. 7 intact weeks add-up to 49 days, as we see prescribed at Lev. 23:15, & Dt. 16:9, and modeled in *years* at Lev. 25:8. What day followed the 7th day isn't dependent on anything created during the first 7 days as

some have proposed using the moon phases. The **week** is its own independent creation of time, determined by counting the days to the 7th day (a sign of rest). Yahuah re-trained His people in the wilderness by providing a double-portion of manna on the 6th day, and none on the 7th. Shatan molested it as prophesied at Danial 7:25, and now that people are returning (teshubah) to the correct day, people are trying to blame the 7-day cycle on the Romans, and writing books about it - but not citing Scripture. They twist Scripture to force things into the meaning to draw away talmidim after themselves.

SUN-DAY (day 1)

From Latin, *dies Solis*, the *Day-of-the-Sun*. Since Babylon was established, pagans have worshipped the **Sun**.

Here's a few of the names they've used: Baal (LORD), Bel, Shamash, Molok, Ahura-Mazda, Dagon, Sol, Marduk, Mithras, Krishna, Amon-Ra, Aton, Woden (Odin, Adonis), Zeus, Deus, and the Druid / Teutonic "**God**." You'll recall the **Pharaoh** and the **Kaisar** (Caesar) (Khazar/Czar) were worshipped as the **sun's offspring**.

This pattern began with the first king, **Nimrod**.

WORSHIP OF THE HEAVENLY HOST

The worship of the sun, moon, planets, and stars was the pattern for the Babylonians, Persians, Chaldeans, Egyptians, Greeks, Romans, Celts, Mayans, Aztecs, and Indians. They were turned-over to worship the **host of heaven** (mazzaroth – see Acts 7:42). The governments were the religion. If they were *good pagans*, at death they would be transported to the skies (Heaven) to live with their deities. This was called Nirvana, Shambala, or Elysian Fields. The Roman Consul/Emperor **Constantine I** gave us the term **Sun-Day**, which referred to the day honoring Sol Invictus Mithras (the unconquerable sun, Mithras). This Mithras was the Persian term for Apollo. Here's a coin minted by Constantine showing Apollo and Constantine together:



In 321 CE he decreed under the penalty of death that all artisans, merchants, and people of his Empire cease work on the Venerable **Day of the Sun**, to honor Mithras/Apollo. This was a Universal Edict, and is still enforced in our western culture with our blue laws. Interestingly, the **government phone numbers** are printed on blue pages in our US phone books. It was a weekly ritual of sun-worshippers to assemble at dawn on this day to greet the sun at its rising. A great **pillar**, or sun-ray **obelisk** was the solar religion's primitive high place, condemned as a "pillar of jealousy" ~ secretly (esoterically) interpreted as a male fertility symbol. Tower designs such as steeples, pagodas, turrets, ziggurats, minarets, spires, obelisks, and pyramids are forbidden by Yahuah.

The Temple did not have a high place, nor do any buildings where Yahuah's people come together. **Sacred pillars** of jealousy were to be demolished - Yahuah hates them. These pagan high places would receive the first hallowed rays of dawn. In the primitive cultures, **bells** were rung by hand, as in a shaker-grid, and large ones were struck with oak logs swung horizontally. Gongs struck with hammers were especially fun for the Oriental pagan, but they also used the familiar bell shape too. In the book, *The Conquest of Peru*, Prescott is an eye-witness to blatant sun-worship: ***"The Inca would assemble at dawn eagerly.***

They watched the coming of the deity, and no sooner did his first yellow rays strike the turrets, than a shout of gratulation broke forth from the assembled multitude, the wild tunes from barbaric instruments swelled louder and louder as his bright orb shone in full splendor on his votaries."

The Romans considered anyone who did not worship the sun to be an atheist and a traitor, since Kaiser was the sun enthroned in a man. **Foreign beliefs** found some tolerance in the Edict of Milan, 313 CE. Religion, politics, and sports were all different facets of the same thing.



MOON DAY (day 2)

The Old English term was *monan daeg*, as translated from Latin, where **mona** means moon. *Mona Lisa* means **moon lily**. We get our word **month** (moonth) from **mona**, the 29.5 day orbital cycle, but this 2nd weekday is named what it is because it has been dubbed the **moon's day**. The moon was identified with Artemis (Diana), and in some cults the sun and moon were the *eyes of heaven*. Artemis is depicted with the crescent moon beneath her feet as if riding in a boat ~ exactly as you will see Miryam (Mary) in Roman Catholic illustrations. The *Astral King*, the sun, and his sister the moon, were the dominant figures that shaped the astro-biological mind. The **futility** of honoring Pagan deities was because their foolish hearts were darkened. They did not honor or give thanks to the Creator, though His invisible attributes are clearly seen.



TUES-DAY (day 3)

Tyr's Day: "day of Tiu." Teutonic Druid-Celtic idol. The population of the Angles and Saxons were kept under control by various Druid priest cults. Like any other Pagan religion, the population lived in fear and ignorance, while the **parasite** fed off of them and kept them brain-washed. Druids still worship the sun at Stonehenge every Summer Solstice. Tyr, or Tiu, was the Norse deity of **war**, considered the son of Odin (Woden).

The French call this day **Mardi** (Mar's Day), after Mars, the Roman's deity of war! **Mardi Gras** is the French name for *fat Tuesday*, still bearing the name of the Roman deity. This festival falls the day before *Ash Wednesday*, the beginning of **Lent**, both to be discussed later.

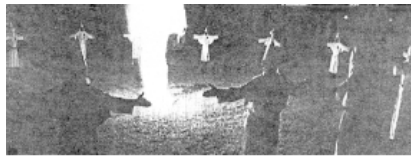


WEDNES-DAY (day 4) Note: the Celtic Crux symbol (solar).

This day comes from another pagan idol's name. An elder in Iceland couldn't stand it anymore, and changed the days back to numbers for that island several hundred years ago. When we say it's "Wednesday" (Woden, Odin), we are declaring it to be *Woden's Day*. Considered highly skilled in magic (majik), this Celtic deity was, to the Teutonic pagan, the husband of Freya, or Frigga. The Romans honored Mercury on this day, calling it *Mercurii dies* (Mercury's Day).

This mid-week evening was highly regarded as a night of majik. Druids met to hold hands in a **circle**, chant, enchant, cast spells, and do it while surrounding a **burning cross**, the symbol of Woden (Odin). The Celtic crux is a pagan majik symbol, the Trifolium clover leaf representing Woden, Frigga, and Thor. Other Druid trinities included Esus, Teutates, & Taranus. Anglo-Saxon xenophobia (fear of foreigners) and Druid customs are seen today in the modern Ku Klux Klan. They still call their leaders **wizards** and use the Celtic term *Klan*, a traditional social unit in Scot Land. The word comes from the Greek *kuklos*, meaning *circle*.

They like circles, cruxes, and Druid costumes.



DID YAHUAH TELL US TO DO THIS?



The **Klan** - a very secretive society, rose up mainly in the South (US) after the civil war, to reassert white supremacy by terroristic methods. The Druids were very nationalistic, so it was difficult for Rome to conquer them. The only way Christianity could win them over was to absorb their culture. This is called inculturation, or **syncretism**.

Syncretism: the attempt to reconcile or combine differing beliefs in philosophy or religion by uniting them; mixing two or more behaviors together. The expression, "on the surface," indicates there is something concealed. Is this the real reason some Christians meet together on this

night? Catholics have always had a *novena* session on this night, intended for “new converts” to be trained.

Woden’s emblem was the Celtic Crux, a cross with the **circle** (the sun). No wonder we see so many pictures of crosses with the sun nimbus behind it, and sunsets in Christian art — not to mention the *halos* of yellow around the heads of “Jesus” and the “saints.” This will be shown to be a world-wide pagan influence; Buddha, Krishna, Ahura-Mazda, and Jupiter are just a few found with haloes.

CHRISTIANOS – The Origin Of The Word Christian

Christian / Christians is only used a total of 3 times in all of Scripture, and it is only in the Greek **translation**. The word *Christianity* is not found.

In the ancient setting, it was a term of scorn used by the Greeks to indicate a person was slow, or retarded.

We get our word **cretin** from the Greek word, *christianos*.

A dictionary defines cretin [kret’n]: “a fool; and idiot. French **cretin**, idiot; from Swiss French, crestin, CHRISTIAN.”

We will examine the word **Christian** and its use in the Greek world later.

For now, let it be enough to say that the sect which was established by the true Mashiak was called **Natsarim** (see Acts 24:5).



THOR’S DAY

THURS-DAY (day 5)

The Celtic Thor’s Day; the deity of thunder and son of Woden and Freya. The same as Taranus, Thor was associated with thunder; the Dutch donder, or Germanic donner (one of Santa’s reindeer). The Romans honored Jupiter on this day, which was originally **IU-PITAR**, meaning Jovis-father. *Jove* corresponds to Zeus. The altar of Zeus, used at every Olympic game, is lit by a torch. The altar is shaped like a “T.”

Thor’s emblem was the hammer, secretly interpreted as the letter “T,” referring to **Tammuz** (Babylonian Duzu), the son of Nimrod and Semiramis. Zeus was originally pronounced *DZEUS*.



FRIGGA - CELTIC NAME FOR THE GREAT MOTHER

FRI-DAY (day 6)

Old English, Frigedaeg, this was Frey Day or Frigga Day. **Frigga** was the wife of Woden. The fertility concept associated with this day is very ancient. The Greeks honored **Aphrodite** on this day, and the Romans venerated **Venus** (Astarte). This day was the Egyptian's day of **Isis**, depicted with the symbol of the fish on her head. The **fish** symbol pre-dates the Egyptians, coming from the Philistine cult of Dagon (Jdg. 16:23, 1Sa. 5:2). *Dag* is Hebrew for fish, and the Latin is *Pisces*. It was chosen by Pagans because a female fish lays hundreds, sometimes thousands, of eggs ~ a symbol of fertility. The Romans believed Venus (Astarte) came from the sky in a huge egg (not a saucer). We'll go into more detail when we study the Great Mother, Queen of Heaven (Asherah). Frigga's emblems were also mistletoe and the FISH, and is seen today because Roman Catholics **inculturated** this into avoiding red meat on this day, replacing it with fish. They have the "fish fry" (even the word "fry" is describing a young fish). The **Great Mother** (Magna Mater) was universally represented by the fish emblem. The Greek word **ichthys** (ikthus) spelled iota, chi, theta, upsilon, sigma — spells **IXTHYS** (fish).



ICHTHYS (**IXTHUS**) doesn't mean Christ. It is Greek for *fish*.

With considerable craft, the fish has become a Christian symbol due to a Greek anagram designed to utilize the Greek anagram IXTHYS.



It's a man-made tradition, and it just spells **fish**.

The use of Christograms, or theonyms to stand in place of a name of a deity, was a custom used by mystagogues. They **encrypted** the Name.

Pagans held-back the names of their deities. Other forms used have been **IC-XC**, **IES**, **IESOUS**, **IESV**, and **IHS**.

In the east, they used **IC-XC**; in the west, **IHS** as the cryptogram.

The Name **YAHUSHA** means **YAHUAH [I AM] YOUR DELIVERER**.

The **sign** of the Mashiak isn't a crux or a fish, but a lampstand (**menorah**) Rev. 1&2. The Hebrew menorah has 7 lamps, and represents His body, the **7 assemblies**, through which flows the living water (lamp oil, the laws which give light to the world). At Rev. 2:5 He said He would remove the **menorah** if they did not repent (stop being lawless).

Have you noticed any menorahs in any Christian homes or meeting houses? He never threatened to remove any fish.



SATYR-DAY

SATUR-DAY (day 7)

This was the Greco-Roman **Day of Saturn**.

Saturn was the Romans' deity of agriculture, corresponding to the Greeks' deity Cronus. This day was dedicated to Saturnus, as was the big party at the end of the Roman year at the Solstice, Saturnalia. Satur Day was also called Sater Day, and is unmistakably linked to other Greco-Roman mythology. The **SATYR**, a goat-legged half-man with horns and pointed ears, was believed to be a drunken, lecherous demon with an abnormal sexual appetite.

The 7th day and the festival of "Satyrnalia" was modeled perfectly after the satyr profile; mischievousness, drunkenness, and orgiastic revelry.

As you consider the wild week-ends enjoyed today by dating couples and party animals with their "mojo" drives, it's clear nothing has changed.

The Greek letter **Y** is upsilon, our letter "**U**".

Here's a big foundational girder with no rivets, installed by **Constantine** in the Roman year 321 CE. This 7th day, the commemoration of Creation in which we honor the Creator as the Creator is a *Temple in time* from sunset "Frey Day" to sunset "Satyr Day" ~ changed to his "Sun-Day" under penalty of death, by only the authority of a man. All theologians and

scholars admit there is no Scriptural basis for this change, but it was done by the authority of “the Church.” **Shabath** is the “sign” of the everlasting Covenant, indicating who **we** worship, but most refuse the Covenant. This day which was *set-apart* (dedicated) at Creation to be a day of complete rest from work has been superseded by **traditions** that served to unite pagans together, and overwhelm the beloved of Yahusha, the Natsarim sect.

Constantine’s historian, Eusebius, records the Emperor’s edict:

“All things what so ever that is was duty to do on the **Shabath**, these **WE** have transferred to the Lord’s Day.” He also recorded Constantine’s infuriated words, “The cursed wretches who killed our Lord . . . (the Italian Romans executed Him, Constantine’s people) . . . We will have **NOTHING** in common with the hostile rabble of the Yahudim (“Jews”).” Remember, the Romans executed Yahusha for sedition. Yahusha admitted He was a king, and Kaiser ruled as the king over all the spiritual and secular realm, **depicted in the two fingers** raised by the pope.

No other ruler uses this unique hand gesture.

It is also seen on the **statue of Jupiter** at the Vatican.

The statue was renamed *Peter*. The lifting of two fingers represents the authority to rule sovereignly over both temporal and spiritual realms.

The dalai lama goes to the pope; the pope doesn’t visit the dalai lama.



A POPE



A DALAI LAMA

A WORD ABOUT TIME

Since Creation, about 6000 years have been completed. These 6 millennia are the first six “days,” and the 7th will be the millennium of rest. We are very close to the end of the nations ruling themselves. Given the distances in light years that we can see into the heavens (outer space), many have fixed the age of the universe at almost 20 billion years.

To look at Adam 5 minutes after he was created, they might estimate him to be 20 years old also. The trees with fruit on them were brought into being

fully developed. The animals, created the day after the plants, needed the oxygen from the plants, that's possibly why the animals came second. Relativity has been at work also since the beginning. When Yahuah created the quasars and galaxies of stars, He **brought** their light to shine upon the Earth ~ that's what it says. He created space-time.

The **real** moons and years are based on the signs and seasons, and measured in packages of years called Jubilees (Yobel), numbering 50 years each. The pagan mind interpreted the sun, moon, stars, and changing seasons based on fertility and **SEX**. Astrology and the Zodiac are the source of all sorcery and rebellion.

Plant and animal sex is Yahuah's design, but the fallen state of man caused him to worship it, and established religious traditions based on its processes. All history was **recorded** by the winners. It's understandable that their process of measuring **time** is what is used today.

The original pattern of Roman **time-keeping** established by the authority of Julius Kaiser in 46 BCE is still with us. Originally there were only **10 months** in a Roman year.

Our Roman 'moonths' totally disregard the real new moons.

The proclaiming of the new month settled into when Kaiser **announced** it, and this act was called Kaiser's calends, Latin for proclaim.

Originally, the first Roman month was March. After you have read this a number of times, you may begin to see this Pagan process of keeping **time** is a kind of **MARK** on us.

WHAT IS A WEEK, A DAY, AND A MOON?

A week is a unit of 7 nights and days. A day is from evening to evening experienced from whatever location one happens to be on the Earth.

A moon is concerned with neither a week or a day, but is the complete orbital cycle of the moon around the Earth, beginning and ending when the moon comes between the Earth and the sun. It's period is 697 Earth-hours, or 29.5 days, and its orbit is not concerned with any one location on the Earth; only the Earth, moon, and sun in relation to one another.

ROMAN TIME: THE MONTHS

The Roman calendar of months ignores the real lunar phases and the new moons. The term "**blue moon**" refers to the second full moon that may

occur in a Roman month. Roman hypocrisy knows no bounds.

MARCH (1st month):

Named for the war deity **Mars**. When the weather began to show signs of warming, the Roman armies would 'march' out to war. Marching is what armies have done ever since, to conquer in the power of the deity "Mars."

APRIL (2nd month): The month of Venus, also called Aprilis, from Etruscan Apru, from Greek Aphro, a short form of Aphrodite, the Greek fertility deity. This was the primary month of the Great Mother Earth, known by many names. The Earth Mother was "fertilized" or impregnated on a Sun-Day after the Vernal (Venus) Equinox (when the length of days and nights are equal). This Sun-Day was called "Easter." Prior to this, the Pagan priests imposed a "fast" from sexual relations. We get the term **LENT** from the Old English word **lencten**, which means spring, and refers to the *lengthening* of the days as winter turns to spring.



Stop with the fertility symbols; you're scaring the rabbit.

The beast (reign of Babel) wants everyone to worship the government.

The clergy is the woman riding this organism of control. Rome enforced its control over governments through **concordats**, insuring only their religious traditions would exist in any realm. The US Constitution made such a concordat impossible by the Establishment Clause.



TAMMUZ - BABEL'S MARK IN ASH

The first day of this fast, the mark of Tammuz was placed on the foreheads of the worshippers, the ancient TAU. Ashes on foreheads comes from the Hindu religion. The wave of Gnosticism from the east arrived in the Levant

just prior to the first century. The *Levant* includes the lands of the entire eastern area of the Mediterranean Sea.

The 40th day prior to Easter was always a **Woden's-Day**, giving us the term Ash Wednesday. Nine months **after** the Earth Mother was impregnated at Eastertime (a human gestation period), the SUN was re-born at the winter solstice, December 25th, further explained under December.

MAY (3rd month): This month was named after the Italic fertility deity **MAIA**. (aka Gaia, Mother Earth, Mother Nature).

JUNE (4th month): This was the month dedicated to **JUNO**, an important Roman female deity, the wife and sister of Jupiter, identified with the Greeks' Hera. "Father's Day" was always in this month, and on a Sun-Day, because the sun was the Pagans' father. He was in his strength at the summer solstice, so you will notice this is still practiced.

JULY (5th month): This month was dedicated to Julius Kaiser, Rome's first emperor. Kaiser is the original word; Caesar is a later development.

AUGUST (6th month): This word is Latin for *venerable, magnificent, awesome*. Gaius Octavius took the name **Augustus Kaiser** after becoming Emperor, and his title is used for this month. This was to honor himself, as Julius had done before.

SEPTEMBER (7th month): **septem** – the Latin word for the number 7.

OCTOBER (8th month): This is the Latin word **octo-ber**, *eighth month*, from OCTO, meaning eight.

NOVEMBER (9 month): This month was Novembris, from the Latin word **novem**, meaning *nine*.

DECEMBER (10th month): Latin Decembris, from the number **decem**, ten. The word *decimal* refers to **ten**.

All these months have shifted, as you know.

Even though we are saying "December," Latin for 10, we number it the **12th moon**. Rather than correcting this, we just keep thinking something else. The beginning of the year is based on the "re-birth" of the sun.

According to Scripture, we are to begin our counting of the moons in the spring, as the sun nears the equatorial region (Ex. 12:2). For the whole planet, this is from the perspective of the northern hemisphere.

The Creator has spoken, but man's kingdoms ignore Him. Speaking to the converts at Galatia, Paul mentions "***You are observing special days and months and seasons and years!***" - Gal. 4:10. The Galatians were once pagan, enslaved in weak, miserable principles. They began turning back to their heathen, Babylonian mythology. Read this in context, because your footnotes will lead you to think Paul was speaking about Shabaths, and the appointed-times. He said, "***Let there be lights in the expanse of the sky to separate the day from the night, and let them serve as signs to mark seasons and days and years.***" Gen. 1:14. It is written, "***This month is to be for you the first month, the first month of your year***" Ex. 12:2. Yahuah had to remind them because they had been captive as slaves for over 400 years, and were now called-out from error.

JANUARY & FEBRUARY:

With only 10 months in the Roman year, the seasons were appearing later and later every year! Julius Kaiser began hearing many complaints, so he appointed an Alexandrian astrologer named **Sosigenes** to devise the needed corrections. Sosigenes added the 2 months of **January** and **February** to the year 46 BCE, and it was called the *year of confusion*.

He also set up the cycle of *leap years*, which added a day to the month of February every 4 years. January is named for a domestic deity, **Janus**, who was the ruler of beginnings, and protected doorways, gates, and arches. Kings would march their armies in processions through great arches. February was named for the female idol **Februa**. The authority to proclaim new moons resided with the Kaiser. He was the seat of all power, and he was designated the high priest of **Janus**, the deity of beginnings. The Roman title, Pontifex Maximus is Etruscan, bestowed on Kaiser as the head of the Pontifical College of Priests of Janus: the **Cardinals**. Cardinal is Latin (*cardo*) meaning *hinge*. They assisted the priest of Janus in opening "the door" to the Elysian Fields, the Pagan Heaven.

"Pontifex Maximus" means highest priest in Etruscan, so Kaiser was the gateway to the after-life for a Roman Pagan. Julius Kaiser's calendar is called the Julian Calendar.

We now have the Gregorian Calendar because the title *Pontifex Maximus* was inherited by the Roman Catholic popes. The authority of Kaiser was transferred to this bishop, the Roman Catholic pope. He also kept his cardinals. This Bishop of Rome also uses Kaiser's title, "papa" (pope),

another Mithraic title. In 1582, pope Gregory implemented a 10-day adjustment to the calendar designed by Sosigenes, by wiping out 10 days for that year. This was obeyed by the papal states, but the rest of the western world remained on the former timetable. It was not until the time of Benjamin Franklin that the rest of society came into line with Rome.

Landlords previously thought they would lose 10 days' rents, but Franklin convinced them they would be receiving their rents **10 days sooner** by obliging the pope; and so now we have the **Gregorian Calendar**.

This same pope authorized what is known as Gregorian Chant.

These chants stem directly from monks' hymns, originally called Orphic Hymns, or the *Hymns of Orpheus*. He simply *sanctified* the pagan hymns.



NIMROD'S REBELLION

Pagan priests were astrologers who closely monitored the positions of the sun, moon, 5 of the planets, and constellations of stars.

The **mazzaroth**, or host of heaven, were the sky deities they worshipped. At set times during the year obligatory worship and human sacrifice was conducted, all based on **sex**. They knew the path of the sun crossed the celestial equator at the Vernal and Autumnal Equinoxes, producing equal days and nights at those events.

Now back to Nimrod, the first king on the Earth. He was the grandson of Ham (see Gen. 10). His secular title is suspected to be Sargon I, and he built Babylon and Nineveh. It was possibly Nimrod who built the Tower of Babel, a ziggurat made of bricks. The ruins still exist. Nimrod was a **tyrant**, and that is what his name means. He was a “*mighty hunter before Yahuah.*” The word “*before*” means “*against*” in the Hebrew. Nimrod turned the people against the Truth, and began the worship of the sky luminaries. Children were sacrificed in exchange for prosperity. He wore a headpiece

with a horn in front as ruler, a symbol of his power and authority. Kings' crowns with horns use this design. The marauding heathens of Ghengis Khan and the Vikings of the Norse wore horned hats and helmets to instill fear. Nimrod's idolatry and ruthlessness caused his uncle, Shem, to destroy him, cutting his body into parts and distributing them around the kingdom. It is said Nimrod took his mother, **Semiramis**, as a wife. At his death, his wife/mother consoled the people of Sumer by saying she carried Nimrod's child, and named him Tammuz.

Nimrod, she explained, had gone into the heavens and was now the sun. So, the sun was the father, and the Earth was the mother. Semiramis was, in effect, a deity representing the **Earth Mother**.

She was worshipped as "Ishtar." Today she is called EASTER.



The original witch on planet Earth was Semiramis, who became the Great Mother in many cultures. The "mother of the gods" and "mother nature" are references to her. Rome's title for her was Terra Mater, "Mother Earth." Witches refer to her on bumper stickers as "the goddess," or Great Goddess (Magna Dea).

She is known by the various names Ishtar (Eastre), Venus, Aphrodite, Gaia, Diana, Circe, Cybele, Juno, Rhea, and to the Hindus she is Durga. Pagans worshipped in trinities, (inherited from Babel): a father, a mother, and a child. Babel is the reigning head of the world's authoritarian control.

Scripture uses an idiom to describe this system of control: beast.

Any beast is an organism, and the four beasts of revelation describe how the beast adapts and molds mankind to Babel's teaching authority over all the Earth as time goes on.

Babel remains the head of the beast, and is called a **mother of harlots**.

The woman of the beast household guides the whole operation under her authority. The beast's four avatars are manifestations of the original reign of Babel, so all the aspects of the first beast remain to this day. Witchcraft is rebellion, and it began with Nimrod and Semiramis at Babel. The Great Mother, or Queen of Heaven, became mixed into Christianity.

At Revelation 2:20, her teachings are those of Izebel, a reference to the witch who married Ahab during the days of AliYahu (AliYahu).

The teachings of Izebel are practiced openly, everywhere. They are based on the worship of Baal and Asherah, but occulted (hidden) in plain sight without being perceived. They are all about fertility, and this book will open your eyes to them. Are you practicing witchcraft without knowing it? You are sobering up to see how **nothing** Yahuah commanded is practiced by Christianity. Instead, everything He told us **not to do** is what **is** practiced. We have been deceived by teaching authorities given their great power by the dragon. Tradition is taught in place of Truth.

You will learn how witchcraft is employed in unsuspecting ways, *institutionalized* through teaching authorities (Nicolaitanes).

It is known by the Greek designation: Christianity.

The proof of this rebellion will awaken millions. Rebellion is as witchcraft. The best place to hide it is in plain sight.

Those with **authority** (ordained, endorsed) **to teach** are wizards and witches. They masquerade as messengers of light, with titles like pastor, nun, pope, or bishop.

They hold men's credentials (teaching authority) to teach error, producing the **strong delusion**. We have all been living in an artificial reality, pretending that everything we see and do has real substance.

We've been beguiled by evil forces that keep the masses hypnotized and captive in strongholds of false reasoning.

The Truth will set us free of the strong delusion, as long as we live by Yahuah's Word, not man's.

Babylonian pillars—obelisks—represented the generative powers of the male genitalia, were simultaneously images of the phallus, Nimrod, and a sun-ray. Fertility rituals such as *May Pole dances* are still seen today.

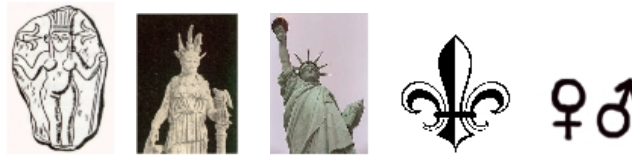


MAYPOLE FERTILITY DANCE

Ishtar is the same word we have today in “Easter,” which superseded Passover. It’s Nimrod’s mother, also known around the world as **Asherah**, Astoreth, Ishtar, Eostre, Astarte, Maia, Gaia, Diana, Ninurta, Nana, Ceres, Ostara, Austron, Isis / Nut (the sky), Aphrodite, Venus, Indrani, Devaki, Tanit, Cybele, Artemis, **Athena**, and many others. The Kananites called their shrines to the Earth Mother “**Asherim**”.



EASTER – BABEL’S GREAT MOTHER



This word has been adopted from pagans as the name of the Earth Mother (Queen of Heaven, or Mother Nature).

If you recognize Halloween for what it is, then this will be no different after you learn the truth. Easter was already one of the two biggest celebrations observed by pagans, long before Christianity. Easter was celebrated by the Assyrians and the Philistines (Goliath, no doubt, had an Easter basket). You should look up “**Easter**” in a Webster’s Dictionary, and do further research in other sources. This festival involved the “Rites of Spring” near the Equinox of Venus, when Pagans believed the Earth Mother was **impregnated by the sun**. They engaged in ritual sex acts, and used symbols of fertility like eggs, rabbits, and “hot cross buns.”

The Babylonian symbol for the “female” was, and is, a circle with a crux beneath. The round cakes were baked for the “Queen of Heaven” (Regina

Coeli), and “Great Mother” (Magna Mater), with the “**cross**” symbol indicating the female.

The cross also indicated the Equinox, when the Earth’s orbit “**crossed**” the celestial equator. Hold on now, because everything will be just fine. Stop and go read Jeremiah 44 right now.

You’ll see “**Asherah**” was this same Earth Mother, called the **Queen of Heaven**, which Yisharal committed sexual idolatry with. The “May Pole” ritual uses a pole (phallus), a wreath (vagina), and ribbons (hymen).



To ensure a prosperous growing season, Pagans rolled eggs decorated with the bright colors of Spring on their fields, hoping to imbue fertility.



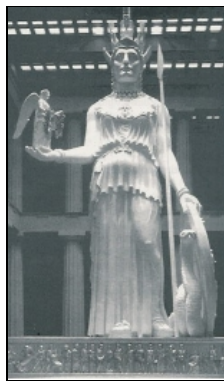
These eggs were then hidden from “evil spirits” in rabbits’ nests, another symbol of fertility. “Easter” is the **name** of the Babylonian Mother of Harlots, Rev. 17, and her image stands as the sun-goddess “Lady Libertas” in New York Harbor. This Colossus statue even has the “tower” headpiece, as seen worn by Artemis, worshipped as Diana at Ephesus. The sunrays, the torch, and facing the sunrise, tell us is an ancient sun goddess, and Yahuah hates it.



Her emblem is the flower of the lily, seen illustrated above. An American society, the Easter Seals Society, uses the *fleur-de-lis* (French, flower of the lily) as their logo, and they have no religious affiliations. Most church

groups decorate with lilies on “Easter morning.” Instead of inheriting the Truth, they inherited Babylon. **They do nothing Yahuah instructed us to do, but everything He ordered us to never learn to do.**

Athena is Greek for *deathless one*. Mankind is exploited as they search for love, and few find the eternal love of their Creator as they fall prey to schemes of the devil. Notice the serpent next to the shield below. It has been said Athena would **shake** her **spear** when she heard lies, and this part of the mythology about her gives the pen-name *Shakespeare* to the unverified author (of 400 years ago).



Shatan **hides and imitates**; “he” is often depicted as a female persona.

This being has deceived every nation of the whole Earth.

He rules through a beast, world-wide authoritarian teaching authority, imposing its control. It is the reign of Babel, and operates in three estates: clergy, nobility, and laity (common people).

A fourth estate has developed in recent centuries, called the “media.”

EASTER - Beast’s Pagan Festival In The Spring

The appointed-times of Yahuah are totally ignored by the reign of Babel.

But you may say, “*The word ‘Easter’ is in my King James Version.*” Translations are not inspired, and errors exist by the tens of thousands in many translations. The word in the Greek that underlies the word Easter in the KJV is *pascha*, and it means Passover, from the Hebrew word “Pesach.” All scholars admit that this is an error in translation, and it only appears ONCE, at Acts 12:4.

Luke, who wrote almost 40% of the Natsarim writings (NT), didn’t put it there as “Easter.” The KJV is the **only translation** with this error. There

was a previous English translation made by the Catholic priest John Wycliffe during the 14th century. He lived from 1320-1384, and his bones were burned in effigy for this unauthorized English work.

He never used the word “*Church*,” but rather used the word “congregation” for the word *ecclesia*. William Tyndale’s translation used “*congregation*,” and Henry VIII burned him at the stake. The **worldly order**, the Nicolaitane **hierarchy** of Clergy/Nobility/Laity (the 3 estates) insisted on recognizing the authority of the “Church” as distinct from the commoners, or “congregation.” Before the KJV, no one had ever used the word “Church” in a translation.

Pagan religions paralleled each other, carrying the Sun, Earth Mother, and child model from Babylon to Media Persia, Egypt, Greece, Rome, and Celts. The Medes developed the mythology into Zoroastrianism, producing the magician/magus priests called Magi.

They worshipped **Ahura, Haoma, and Ohrmazd** as their trinity.

The Greek deity Zeus was a solar deity whose mother is sometimes seen with a headpiece very much like Lady Liberty depicting the rays of the sun. Rays or halos are an indication astrology is involved somehow.

The Britannica Encyclopedia (1934) states:

“EASTER (es’ter). Ostara, or Eastre, was the goddess of Spring in the religion of the ancient Angles and Saxons. Every April a festival was celebrated in her honor. With the beginnings of Christianity, the old gods were put aside. From then on the festival was celebrated in honor of the resurrection of Christ, but was still known as Easter after the old goddess.”

In contrast, the Creator says: **“Break down their altars, smash their sacred stones and burn their Asherah* (Easter) poles in the fire; cut down the idols of their alahim and WIPE OUT THEIR NAMES from those places. YOU MUST NOT WORSHIP YAHUAH YOUR ALAHIM IN THEIR WAY.”** Dt. 12. (ALAHIM means lofty or mighty one)

OK, that’s pretty clear. But what happened?

The hypothesis of this book is that as the pagans and their manners were **absorbed** (or became) Christianity. The policy to accept everything the pagans were accustomed to celebrating became the norm.

They eliminated everything Yahuah told us to do.

Let's hear it directly from the Catholic organization itself; the Catholic Cardinal John Henry Newman's book,

The Essay on the Development of Christian Doctrine, published in 1878, states in chapter 8: ***“The rulers of the Church from early times were prepared, should the occasion arise, to adopt, to imitate, or to sanctify the existing rites and customs of the population, as well as the philosophy of the educated class.***

The use of temples and those dedicated to particular saints, and ornamented on occasion with branches of trees (wreaths), incense, lamps, candles, votive offerings on recovering from illnesses, holy water, holy days and seasons (the entire Church calendar), use of calendars, processions, blessings on the fields, sacerdotal vestments, the ring in marriage, chants, the Kyrie Eleison — are all of Pagan origin, and sanctified by adoption into the Church.”

John Henry Newman's book was written in response to Alexander Hislop's *The Two Babylons*. But you may ask, *“If Easter was a Pagan festival celebrating the impregnation of ‘Mother Earth’, how did it get mixed up with Christianity?”* Christianity's sun-cult connection started with one man more than any other.

In 325 CE, the Roman Emperor **Constantine I** convened what is now called the **Nicene Council**, gathering 220 elders (bishops) together, in order to unify basic doctrines (teachings), and establish common practices. One objective was to set a universal date for Eastertide.



Constantine on coin with Apollo

The universalizing produced the **Roman Catholic Church (RCC)**.

The Latin word *Catholic* means *universal*.

There was no Catholic on planet Earth prior to this Council. Paul, Luke, Miryam, and the other followers were not Catholics. The only Council mentioned in the Writings conducted by the first Natsarim is mentioned at

Acts 15, the purpose of which was to determine how to accommodate adult **Gentile converts** who were turning to the true Creator. The topic: circumcision. Since immersion in the Name and receiving the Spirit into your heart is our “circumcision,” it was decided that physical circumcision was not necessary. Constantine’s Council sought to institute new tolerances for **pagan patterns**, and outlaw the patterns that Yahusha lived by and taught. Constantine had already proclaimed **Sun-Day** to be a day of rest dedicated to the sun in 321 CE, and now it came time to syncretize more paganism.

By not repenting and turning away from elementary foolishness, it was simpler to just absorb the behavior. Political and religious **CONTROL** is a slippery thing; so by keeping the Pagan rituals in place, control was maintained with a minimum of effort. Truth was twisted by the spin doctors, so lies and futility became our traditions.

Rather than make 99% of the people conform to a totally new behavior, it was easier to just exterminate the 1%, and put a Scriptural-spin on the pagan customs. This is what overwhelmed all our ancestors, being taught these things as young children. Paganism has always been highly skilled at wrapping dissimilar things together, making things appear one way on the surface, and making the loosely understood things shrouded in what the **mystagogues** call the “**mysteries of the faith.**”



PSALM 22

Psalm 22 is very intense, and difficult for me to read since it describes how much Yahusha suffered for me. Yahuah removed His Spirit from Yahusha's Earthy flesh in His dying moments, and placed the sins (crimes) of the whole world on Him.

Yahuah's face was turned away from Him.

Here is an analysis of the Hebrew words of the first verse, and why Yahusha spoke them: (Psalm 22:1 / Mt. 27:46, Mk. 15:34)

ALI ALI LAMAH AZABOTH ANI:

ALI, ALI (My lofty one)

At first the bystanders thought Yahusha was calling on AliYahu, a fairly common practice (in spite of being necromancy, speaking to the dead).

LAMAH – WHY?

AZABOTH + ANI – LEAVE, FORSAKE, LOOSE + ME

Read Psalm 22; Yahusha was referring to the whole Psalm by quoting the first verse; but His very last word is of particular importance.

Teachers tell us He said "teleo." That's Greek for *"it is finished."*

The Hebrew word that best expresses the completion of His mission would have struck your heart if you had been there to hear it as His breath left His body . . . a word that you know means "peace" also means "completed," as if a final payment had been made on a contract:

"SHALOM"

RESTORING BIKKURIM (Hebrew for First-fruits, or firstborn)

Bikkurim (First-fruits) may occur on any day of the week, but is tied to the 7 days of Matsah, Unleavened Bread. The year of Yahusha's death and resurrection, Bikkurim followed the resurrection, and it was after 3 complete days and 3 complete nights in the tomb. Yahusha was discovered by Miryam of Migdal in the morning, and He would not let her touch Him, because He was just about to ascend to present Himself as First-fruits (from the dead), clothed in His immortal body.

All these worked together to fulfill His prophecy.

The sign of Yunah (3 days and 3 nights in the heart of the Earth) - followed by Bikkurim - is the evidence of His teaching authority. Today this is missed because the world embraces lies, futility, and things of no profit.

The promotion of "Sun-day" being "3 days and 3 nights" after Yahusha's death is a lie, and certainly futility.

These things collide with tradition, but are not meant to condemn or belittle those who are misguided.

Yahusha's Truth is being released so it can expose the spirit of error that is working in men's hearts through the power of shatan. The teachings of Izebel (witchcraft) are holding the whole world in their spell. The battle is over the hearts and minds of mankind.

When Easter is exposed for who she is (a witch), millions of current Christians will become Natsarim, the true followers of Yahusha, and follow only Him. If they had been taught the Ten Commandments, they would never have fallen for Easter's lies in the first place.

In order to blend practices into universal (Catholic) behavior, the real Shabath was outlawed, along with Passover and other annual "Jewish" observances. This was a prophecy revealed to Danial.

In the prophecy, four "beasts" or avatars of reigns would arise, which are: (1) Babylon, (2) Media-Persia, (3) Greece, and (4) Rome.

At Danial 7:25, the 4th beast is described:

"The fourth beast is a fourth kingdom that will appear on Earth (Rome). It will be different from all the other kingdoms and will devour the whole Earth, trampling it down and crushing it. The ten horns are ten kings who will come from this kingdom

(Caesars/Khasars/Kaisers/Czars ~ Julius Kaiser up to Constantine). **After them another king will arise, different from the earlier ones** (Constantine "fused" the sun worshippers with the Natsarim writings, and was not of any royal family lineage) **he will subdue three kings.**

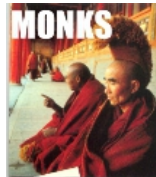
He will speak against the Most High, and oppress His saints (qodeshim, those set-apart, especially the Hebrew people), **and try to change the set-times* and law."** Scripture is a pattern for our living in peace, guiding us with its "LAW." The changing of the "set times" (or seasonal appointments decreed at Deut. 16 and Lev. 23) were wiped-out and replaced with Pagan observances, imposed by Constantine.

At Constantine's **Nicene Council**, he put such fear in some of the visiting elders, that encyclopedias explain how many ran for their lives when they heard the things being discussed. The Edict of Milan (313) had outlawed synagogues, but Constantine's Council at Nicea boldly outlawed the **Torah**, fulfilling the prophecy of Danial 7:25. Everything that we know went wrong long ago, and it became a powerful institutionalized beast, just as Scripture calls it. If there were just a few little traces of paganism, that would be horrifying enough; but let's investigate further, so we can decide whether or not the steel framework on which many stand has any rivets in *any* of its girders.

There is not ONE encyclopedic article that does not bring Constantine's so-called conversion to "Christianity" into question. Yet, a couple of billion people today are following his edicts. He founded Catholicism, and there is no dispute about that. The 95 issues that Martin Luder (called Luther) nailed to the church door in Wittenberg was the beginning point for the Reformation. He was a professor of Theology, and was disturbed by the selling of indulgences supposedly able to shorten one's stay in Purgatory. The seeds of this Reformation began with John Wycliffe's unauthorized translation of the Natsarim Writings (NT) into English. Does our Creator reveal anything in His Word about popes? How about monks or nuns?

Pagans have all of these things, and always have.

Lama is the Hindu term for monk. *Dalai Lama* means *highest monk*. **Nuns** were temple prostitutes, covering themselves to keep from being recognized. There are male and female prostitutes mentioned in Scripture who served in pagan temples. Such fornicating was the object "service" in their worship. In the worship of Vesta, these fertility priestesses were called *Vestal virgins*, but they were nothing of the kind. They kept watch over the sacred fires. In Zoroastrian rituals, men did this. They wore black, and called KOMAR (dark ones) because their robes became soiled with the soot and ashes of keeping the sacred fires going. These fires were also used for human sacrifices.



Monks also wear red ceremonial robes, symbolizing the fire of the sun. Yisharal had no one dressed in black or red ~ the priests wore **white linen**. There were no shaven-headed monks, because such trimming was specifically forbidden by the Creator at Lev. 19, most likely **because** the pagans did it. It doesn't take a rocket scientist to figure it out, but people wear black today to funerals because the pagans often burned their dead on raised platforms. The smoke and ashes soiled their garments, so ashes became a symbol of mourning. You see corpse-burning occasionally in movies. A *Star Wars* movie ends with a scene where they burn one of their fallen comrades, and Luke Skywalker burned his dead father in a previous

episode. The dead were burned because pagans believed that burying them would defile the Earth.

Fire, water, winds, and the Earth were sacred to the pagans. Cremation is still very popular. “Holy water” comes from the Hindu belief the water of the Ganges River is sacred. Since the Roman papa, monks, nuns, wearing black, shaving heads into tonsure cuts, burning the dead, playing with holy water, Sun-Day, and Easter are not in Scripture, we must not learn the way of the heathen (YirmeYahu/Jer 10).

WHAT IS SCIENCE?

The definition of *science* is interesting: “**Sci-ence** (si’ens): n. **1.** Learning or study concerned with demonstratable truths.” Science is the *search for truth*, based on the Latin *scire*, to know. To ignore the truth and continue to follow lies would be unthinkable; but even if people never find out the truth, they still participate in pseudo-science (false knowledge, untruth) if they stay in error.

THE NAME OF THE CREATOR: YAHUAH

Now we are going to investigate the **REAL** Name of the Creator.

According to Psalm 118, the Name is the Rock the builders rejected.

“The first to present his case seems right, till another comes forward and questions him.” Prov. 18:17

“The Name of Yahuah is a strong tower; the righteous run to it and are safe.” Prov. 18:10

Sinai Autograph, The Covenant Name



These are four vowels according to Yusef Ben MattithYahu

[Flavius Josephus]

Latin letter	Value	Name of letter	Ancient	Modern
Y	10	yod	י	י
H	5	hay	ה	ה
U	6	uau (oo, o)	ו	ו
H	5	hay	ה	ה

HEBREW IS READ RIGHT-TO-LEFT

DIRECT HEBREW-TO-ENGLISH TRANSLITERATION COMPARISON				
Common form:	ISAIAH	ELISHA	ELISHUA	ELIJAH
ENGLISH	YashaYahu	Alisha	Alishua	AliYahu
HEBREW	יָשָׁאֵוּוֹ	אֵלִישָׁא	אֵלִישׁוּא	אֵלִיָּאֵ
	○ W ז	YASHA - HEBREW ROOT FOR "DELIVERANCE"		
	→ BYNV TRANSLATION RESTORES THESE NAMES			
TORAH INSTITUTE				torahzone.net



YAHUAH AND YAHUSHA SHARE FIRST 3 LETTERS

These symbols are the original **Hebrew** letters of the Name Yahuah (top) and Yahusha (bottom). Hebrew is read from right-to-left, and the first three letters of both use the same letters, giving the sound YAHU.

Expressions like GOD, LORD, Almighty, Eternal, Adonai, HaShem, or Creator are not personal names. Everyone who defends the use of these expressions uses the excuse that we are speaking English, and these terms we are familiar with are translations. Most of these words are not originally English. The term “GOD” was never used to refer to the true Creator until Christianity went into the Norse areas in the 6th century CE. The original Hebrew pronouns commonly translated as GOD in our English are **AL**, **ALI**, **ALAH**, or **ALAHIM**. The Hebrew pronoun **AL** conveys the meaning of *upward, strength, high one, awesome one*, the root being spelled **ALEF-**

LAMED. This is describing a Being of infinite power. The pagans' deities never became angry, or pleased, because they simply aren't there.

These Hebrew terms are only expressions for "what" the true Creator is, but not used as His personal Name. He has a name, and **ONLY ONE NAME** (Acts 4:12). Adjectives attached to His Name may modify it, causing people to think He has more than one Name. Look up **YAHWEH** in any encyclopedia. Yahweh is one attempt to "sound" the Name using English letters, originating from **four palaeo-Hebrew vowels;**

YOD-HAY-UAU-HAY, **Yahuah.** (Check your NIV or KJV preface and see they admit removing the Name).

"PALEO" or *palaeo* means "ancient" in Greek. The Hebrew word for "ancient" is **ATIQ**, reminding us of "antique."

The letters are written from right-to-left in this original script. We call it **Hebrew**, from one of Shem's descendants, whose name was **EBER** (Gen. 10). A few generations later, **ABRAM** was born, the son of Terah, one of **Eber's** descendants. When Abram's nephew **Lot** was carried off by invading armies, the text says ***"one who had escaped came and informed Abram the Hebrew"*** (Gen. 14:13).

Hebrew is called the *Lashon Qodesh*, or set-apart tongue.

IS THE NAME OF THE CREATOR LOST?

Encyclopedias tell us the proper personal Name of the Most High began to be suppressed by the Yahudim as they were scattered among pagans for their failure to honor the Torah to let the land rest, and release debts every 7 years. Yahuah allowed them to be carried off to Babel for 70 years, beginning in 586 BCE. Pagans concealed the names of their deities, and so this custom infected the Yahudim during their years in captivity. The Babylonians taunted the Yahudim because they didn't hide the Name of the One they served. Danial's lifetime encompassed this captivity. The Babylonians knew they were called **Yahudim**, bearing the Name of **"YAH,"** their Alahim. To ridicule them, these Pagans began to call them Yahoo's. Hearing the Name blasphemed (treated commonly, disrespected) on the lips of pagans was so offensive, the Name was avoided completely. Over time, it became an offense worthy of death by stoning for pronouncing the Name aloud, except by a Kohen (priest).

This is why Paul was sent to **arrest** the first Natsarim, because this **Key of Knowledge** was being used by them openly. At Acts 9:21, Luke records that Paul was converted, and teaching in the congregations of Damascus. Natsarim were saying, ***“Is this not he who in Yerushalayim destroyed those who called on this Name . . . ?”*** Luke goes on to describe how they plotted to stone Paul; but he slipped away.

Paul was beaten with rods and stoned **for the Name**, but didn’t die that way (2Co 11:25).

Stephen was stoned to death (Acts 7) because he uttered the Name, causing the Sanhedrin to ***cover their ears***, screaming “blasphemy!”

Then they stoned him to death. This is also why the Pharisees and Sadducees picked up stones to try to kill Yahusha.

Carefully read 3 Jn. 1:7, Jn. 5:43, 17:6, 17:26, and Acts 4:7, 4:12 & 4:17 for insight into the controversy over using the Name. The followers’ immersion into **the Name** and the elders *placing hands on them to bless them* certainly involved using the Name. The priestly blessing involved placing hands on the head, and saying:

“And Yahuah spoke to Mosheh, saying, ‘Speak to Aharon and his sons, saying , ‘This is how you bless the children of Yisharal.

Say to them: ‘Yahuah bless you and guard you; Yahuah make His face shine upon you, and show favor to you; Yahuah lift up His face upon you, and give you shalom.’ Thus they shall put My Name on the children of Yisharal, and I Myself shall bless them.” Numbers 6:22-27 – BYNV. At Sinai, Yahuah wrote His personal Name in this script:



Right-to-left, the letters are YOD-HEY-UAU-HEY

The 4 letters are often called the **Tetragrammaton**, a Greek word meaning *four letters*. A letter chart for easy reference is on the back cover. Some of the attempted transliterations for these four letters have been: JeHoVaH, JaH, JaHVeH, YaHWeH, **IAOUE**, YaHuWaH,

YaHoWaH, YaHuWaH, YaHUeH, YaHUaH, IAUE, YaHVe, IEUE, and others. Lately on the Internet we see a new form, EHYEH, an attempt to express the Name from the Hebrew **AHAYAH ASHER AHAYAH**,

“I will be Who I will be.” There’s no “J” or “W” in Hebrew.

Untrained teachers are piling up a huge amount of disinformation. It’s common to see new teachers who think they hear “YAH” in Hebrew words to mistakenly confuse word-roots. The city is not “YAHrushalayim,” the first two letters are YOD-RESH, not YOD-HAY. Another example is the word MARYA; it’s not MARYAH.

HOVAH means wicked or ruin in Hebrew, but this is not related to the Name YAHUAH. Mixing word roots can lead to confusion quickly.

The root from which the Name comes is HAYAH, meaning “*to exist.*”

A good encyclopedia will explain the error of “Jehovah.”

The Tetragram YHUH is changed to JHVH, and the vowels of another word, adonai, are stuffed into the spaces. This happened because Christian translators’ ignorance of Hebrew failed to alert them that the “vowel points” placed beneath the Name were to “cue” the reader to not pronounce it, but say “Adonai” instead. In 2008, the Catholic Magisterium issued a bull that the Name is never to be uttered in liturgical services. In the 8th century, vowel-points were invented by a sect of Karaites called Masoretes. They worked for nearly 500 years to shape the Hebrew language with their invented niqqud markings to make certain no one could ever utter the true Name correctly. YAHU became YEHO.

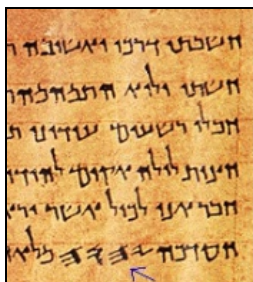
The hybrid word “Jehovah” was invented by Petrus Galatinus.

You can easily prove the letter “J” didn’t exist on the planet until about 1520 CE. The letter is less than 500 years old. The Hebrew letter YOD was brought into the Greek with the letter IOTA, becoming our letter I because Greek had no letter YOD. The custom developed that put a tail on the letter I when it began a sentence, or was used as the first letter of a proper name. There is no letter J or V in Hebrew. The V has a W sound in European languages. The letter UAU in Hebrew is commonly the sound of “OO” as you hear in hallelu-Yah. It has the same sound in NatanYahu. Even the new letter, W, is named double—U (UU), giving us the symbol of the European double V, W. The letter we know as “W” was invented by typesetters in the early 15th century. They set the type by hand, and to save space a clever

typesetter combined two of the letter V into one letter, “double-U.” The shape V was the Latin shape for our modern letter U.

After the Babylonian Captivity, Hebrew words were written in the foreign **Aramaic** letters. This script is now mistakenly called “modern Hebrew.”

The first translation into Greek by the Sanhedrin during the 2nd century BCE is called The **Septuagint**, and in its original, the Name was preserved in authentic Hebrew. After the captivity in Babel, the square script of Aramaic was adopted. In the following photo the Aramaic dominates, but the bottom line shows the Hebrew form for the Name.



The simplest way to write His Name in our Latin letters: YAHUAH (YAHU-AH, ya-HOO-ah). Clement of Alexandria wrote that it can be transliterated in the Greek vowels: **IAOUE**, but the original Hebrew is best. We are using the English LANGUAGE here, but the English “language” doesn’t use an English alphabet; you are reading this in the **Latin alphabet** (but not the Latin LANGUAGE).

If we write the words, BARUCH HABA BASHEM YAHUAH, we’re writing in the Hebrew LANGUAGE, but using the Latin ALPHABET to do it.

This is called a trans-letteration, or TRANSLITERATION. Using the letters of any language to properly *sound* a word of another language can be a problem if there is no way to duplicate a sound, as we find Greek lacks certain sounds. The letter “**W**” (double-U) has only existed since the 13th century, and is not a Hebrew letter. We write our numbers in ARABIC numerals. The original Hebrew language and Alef-Beth served both as letters and numerals.

Because the Name was not to be blasphemed by improper use, it became the custom to NEVER use it.

The policy was to not **destroy** it in any way, and that’s why they buried the worn-out scrolls in jars at the Dead Sea after making copies of them at

Qumran. And yet, they DID destroy it by not speaking it, and this violates the 3rd Commandment. The letter **W** has only existed since the 13th century, and is not a Hebrew letter.



AHURA MAZDA, “WISE LORD”

WHO IS THE LORD?

You may already be familiar with some of the transliterated forms Y’shua and Yeshua. Footnotes say the cryptogram **JESUS** means “the **LORD** is our salvation.” **JESUS** is based on the Catholic Latin Vulgate’s **IESV**.

If your translation has a preface it may explain that the translators adopted the device of using the capital letters **LORD** in place of the Name of Yahuah because it has become the tradition. Please look up **BAAL** in a good dictionary. You will discover it means **LORD**. To please Pagans, and not use the proper Name, the generic term **LORD** was happily adopted. Pagans always veiled the proper names of their deities.

The Romans worshipped **SOL** in the names **Deus** (a variant of Zeus), and **Domini** (Latin for **LORD**).

Pagans hid the names of their deities by using titles.

The Pagan prophet Zarathustra (Zoroastrianism) called the sun **Ahura Mazda**. “Ahura” means “**LORD**” in Old Persian, and **Mazda** means *wise*, so Ahura Mazda means **Wise LORD**. They were referring to **Mithras**.

In the time of Danial, the ruler of Babylon, Darius, worshipped Ahura Mazda. “**Ormazd**” is the contraction. Pictured above wielding the power of the sun as a fire weapon, the bird could be a Nazi logo or even the original model for the US Presidential Seal.

They used the anthropomorphic symbol of an eagle, but they worshipped their solar deity by means of fire. Fire was sacred to them, associated with the sun. The torch held by the Statue of Liberty, and the Olympic Games torch relate directly to this. Libertas was the name for a Roman fertility deity, and the capitol building in Washington D.C. is referred to as the temple of Libertas. Her statue tops the dome.

Pagans used eagles on gold balls to illustrate the sun being carried across the sky. The priests of Ahura Mazda were Magians (magi, magicians; Greek “magus”). Simon Magus (Acts 8) was a magician prior to becoming a follower of Yahusha. Because he offered to buy the abilities he witnessed in the Natsarim, we now have the word “simony.”

In India, the sun is called LORD KRISHNA. Hindu deities are shown with blue skin to signify they are “ascended” and incorporeal, being the color of the blue skies. Augustine, one of the “Church fathers,” was previously a Manichaeon; a sun-worshipper. We’ve inherited titles like “LORD” from these Magians, carried through other religions like Manichaeism.



THE NAME ABOVE ALL NAMES

If you study the Writings of the Brith Chadasha (Renewed Covenant), you will notice that the Mashiak is called **RABBI** and **RABBONI** (my teacher) by the people who addressed Him.

There’s only one Rabbi, and we are not to be called this. (see Mt. 23:8).

His Name was given to Yusef (called “Joseph”) by the messenger Gabriel because He would **deliver** His people from their sins.

The Hebrew root for *deliver* is YASHA, the Greek term is SOTER, and the Latin is SALVARE. So, why do we see the word **Jesus** written in our English translations? “Jesus” isn’t a Hebrew name, and has no meaning in Hebrew. It isn’t a translation either, because it is supposed to mean **YAHUAH [I AM] YOUR DELIVERER**. In Bethlehem and Natsarith, no one has ever heard of anyone name “Jesus” living there. He came in His Father’s Name, YAH. We *hear* the Name of the Father when you say hallelu **Yah** (praise-you Yah). We should be hearing the Father’s Name in Mashiak’s Name also. The teaching authority of Christianity, the church fathers, despised the Torah, the Yahudim, and the Hebrew roots of the faith. Encyclopedias agree that the Mashiak has the same name as “Joshua.” At Acts 7:45 and Hebrews 4:8, where both the names “Jesus” and “Joshua” are written in Greek, the Greek letters are the same for both names: **IESOUS**. This was a device placed into the text to represent the name; it was an

encryption. The scribes who translated the Septuagint were under tight control to suppress the true Name. Copyists of the Septuagint began to write the Greek word THEOS where the Name Yahuah had been; they suppressed it with severe prejudice, even to the point of eliminating it entirely.

The Hebrew Name “Joshua” is really **Yahusha**.

Mosheh changed Husha’s name to Yahusha. It is seen written in the interlinears in what is called “modern” Hebrew, which Mosheh himself couldn’t read. What is called “modern Hebrew” is really a foreign alphabet, a squared script known as Aramaic. An alphabet can be distinguished from a language. The Hebrew alphabet or script is often called “Phoenician,” an invented term by Herodotus (Greek historian). The Aramaic script was adopted during the Babylonian Captivity.

Hebrew	Name of letter	Value	Aramaic	Latin
י	yod	10	ܝ	Y
ה	hay	5	ܚ	H
ו	uau	6	ܘ	U
א	hay	5	ܐ	H

By avoiding the real Name, and using devices and generic terms, no one would be offended; but we violate the 3rd Commandment! (You will not find even one instance in the Writings where anyone referred to Yahuah as “HaShem,” *the Name*). The monks couldn’t *monk* with all the Torah Scrolls held by the Yahudim, so they monked with the Greek.

For at least 2 centuries, the Natsarim held a copy of the memoir of MattitYahu (Matthew’s real name), penned in the original Hebrew letters. A copy of it was discovered in the Dead Sea Scrolls in 1947. I wonder if that was what the document was that made the pope faint when he saw it several decades back. As a transliteration of the above palaeo-Hebrew Name, people have used Y’shua, Yeshua, Yasua, Yehoshua, Yahushua, and Yahusha. Some prefer ya-HOO’-sha, and print it as it was originally written. Mosheh could read it in the original script, and if you research these letter names you’ll easily find it – just Google these letters:

YOD-HAY-UAU-SHIN-AYIN

Danial could read it too, as well as King Daud (remember, no “V”).

The reason I emphasize the original Hebrew script is because the prophets used it originally; it’s the **inspired** script. Remember at Danial 5, there was a feast for 1000 nobles in Babylon, and King Belshazzar took out the

Temple utensils his father had plundered from the Yahudim? Emerging from **thin air** near the lampstand (**menorah**) where Belshazzar was sitting, a **HAND** wrote these words in the plaster of the wall:

MINA MINA TEKAL UPARSIN
מנא מנא טקל אפרסין
UPARSIN TEKAL MINA MINA

It was not written in “modern Hebrew.” The so-called modern Hebrew is really **Aramaic**, the alphabet of Babel. During the Babylonian Captivity, the Hebrew letters faded from use, and only the older educated Hebrews would recall the original letters shapes. Yahuah chose to write in His own handwriting, uncorrupted by human whims and designs. When no one could be found to interpret the writing, Belshazzar’s mother called for Danial (by now an elderly man). He could read it. The words transliterated were **mene mene tekel uparsin** (measure, measure, weighed, divided). That night Belshazzar was killed, and his kingdom was taken over by Cyrus (Koresh) the Mede. The kingdom of the head of gold had just passed into the chest and arms of silver. The original script is part of what is being restored in the world today; and with it, the rock of truth in the real Name. Peter quoted the prophet Yual (aka, Joel) when he said “**And everyone who calls on the Name of Yahuah will be saved**” Acts 2:21. The inspired script is our foundation, and I simply stopped making excuses that it can be ignored. It will change everything. Acts 4:12 states “**there is no other name under heaven (the skies) given among men by which we must be saved.**” The Name is the hidden treasure. At YashaYahu (Isaiah) 33:6, this is literally stated:

“The fear (respect) of Yahuah is the key to this treasure.”

ALTERING THE NAME OF YAHUSHA

What does the name “JESUS” mean? The beginning part in Greek, IE, is the sound “Yeh” which is a *hail*. It’s not Yah, it was altered. Next, let’s consider the “SUS.” It may be significant, so I should tell you that the word we sometimes see in the Latin, **YESU** (yeh’ zoo) has been traced to a Hebrew word meaning “a curse be upon.” In the Latin Vulgate it appears as **IESV**. A source that admits some incredible facts is the *Dictionary of Christian Lore and Legend* by J.C.J. Metford.

One source has this to say:

“It is known that the Greek name endings of sus, seus, and **sous** (which are phonetic pronunciations for Zeus) were attached by the Greeks to names and geographical areas as a means to give honor to their supreme deity, **Zeus**. Examples are Parnassus, a sacred mountain in Greece; the Greek deity of wine and son of Zeus, Dionysus; the Greek hero of the Trojan War was Odysseus, and the Greek deity of healing was Iesus (which is a variant spelling of Iesous or the Latin Iesus / Jesus). They also changed the names of the prophets AliYahu (whose name means ‘my mighty one is Yah’) and AlYasha (whose name means ‘my mighty one saves’), to ‘Elias’ and ‘Eliseus’ (which means ‘my mighty one is Zeus’). **This was done so often that it later was the basis for their rules of written grammar which followed the common or vernacular spoken language.**”

There are plenty of other Greek words that end with ‘sus’; like the city of Tarsus (meaning ‘sweat of Zeus’), and Pegasus. How can we explain the Spanish “Hey-Zeus”? Even the name ‘Yusef’ was corrupted to ‘Joseph’, then Guiseppe; but they didn’t tack the name ‘Zeus’ on it. The Greeks had to hear ‘Zeus’ in the Mashiak’s name. If you stop 50 people walking out of a “Church service” and ask them what the name of the Creator of the Universe is, you will usually hear them respond with GOD, The LORD, or “JESUS.” The fact is, the word “Jesus” has no meaning in Hebrew, and the closest Hebrew word to the Greek “sus” is **soos**, meaning HORSE. So, “**he-sus**” literally means “the horse.” The adversary (ha shatan) has altered much more as you will learn later on in this book. Let’s look at our English word, “**GOD**.” It’s not a name, as the Writings say there are “many gods.” Also, you should know that there is no difference if the letters are capitalized or not, because there are no different-sized letters at all in Hebrew. “Small” letters began with the Greek alef-bet. We get our word **alpha-bet** from the first two Hebrew letters ALEF-BETH, but use the later Greek letter names ALPHA-BETA.

Here’s a heart-breaking truth: Look what the Encyclopedia Americana (1945 Edition) says under the topic “GOD:”

“GOD (god) - Common Teutonic word for personal object of religious worship, formerly applicable to super-human beings of heathen myth; on conversion of Teutonic races to Christianity, term was applied to Supreme Being.” What a tangled web we weave.

This shook me the first time I read it. I could hardly stand it. I felt betrayed and deceived, as you may also feel. Further research revealed that these Teutonic ‘Druids’ called the sun Gud, Gudh, **Goth**, or ‘GOTT.’ In some countries, they still call the sun “GOTT.”

Druidic mythology says Woden rides an 8-legged horse, Sleipnir, in **Gotland**. Look up the word “**Valhalla**.”

Notice the term GOTH, used in *Visigoths* (western goths) and *Ostrogoths* (eastern goths—see the term ‘Ostra’?). “Ostra” refers to the “east” where the sun rises, and is a variant of Easter or Ishtar / Astarte). Woden is pictured in some books riding his 8-legged steed in **GOTLAND**. **Gotland** is the equivalent to **Mount Olympus**, where Zeus lived in their mythology. So, we’ve inherited the custom of calling Yahuah “GOTT,” and His Son Yahusha “YEH-ZEUS.” The Rabbi’s Name is ravaged, and we call the Father by a Pagan name originally used for the proper name of their sun-deity. And just for fun, they have us calling Him “LORD” which means “**BAAL**” in Hebrew. How far down does the rabbit hole go?

Everyone who calls upon the name of GOTT or BAAL will not be saved. You have to prove all things. Yahusha revealed His Father’s **Name** to his talmidim (students, disciples). A disciple is a *student of a discipline*. “John” was originally Yahukanon (*Yah is kind*), corrupted to Jonathon, then Johann, and finally just “John.” At Yahukanon 17:6, Yahusha says:

“I have revealed (uncovered) Your Name to those whom You gave me out of the world.” After Hebel (Abel) was killed by Qayin (Cain),

and Seth was born to Adam and Kuah, Gen. 4:26 says:

“At that time, men began to call on the Name of Yahuah.”

Now Read YashaYahu / Isaiah 43:10-13.

One Shabath, Yahusha healed a man (see Yahukanon 5), and the ruling Yahudim sought to kill Him for breaking Shabath, and calling Yahuah His Father. At 5:43, He says, **“I have come in my Father’s Name . . .”**

Not only in His Father’s “authority,” but literally in His Name: **Yah**.

As He was entering Yerushalayim (12:13) He was greeted by throngs of followers shouting **“Hushanu”** the Hebrew word “*deliver us*” found at Ps. 118:25. They also cried out the Hebrew words from Psalm 118:26,

“Baruch haba baShem Yahuah” meaning “*Blessed is he who comes in*

the Name of Yahuah.” This vocalization of the Name of Yahuah caused some of the Pharisees in the crowd to yell out **“Rabbi, rebuke your talmidim!”** -Luke 19:39. Yahusha was spreading the Name of the Father all around, revealing the true Name of the Father to all the world.

Ha shatan had stolen it away, and it was being restored. Shatan is still reigning the world religiously to deceive, and has once again destroyed the use of the true Name. *Ha shatan* is the original sound of the Hebrew words for “the adversary.” When Yahusha told Kefa (Peter) **“get behind me shatan”** He was simply calling Kefa His adversary in accomplishing His mission; Kefa wasn’t possessed. Natsarim are now re-appearing on the Earth to proclaim the Name of Yahuah, just before Rabbi Yahusha returns, with the message of the kingdom of Yahuah:

“Repent - for the Kingdom of Yahuah draws near.” Mt. 4:17.

Mark 1:15 records these very words of Mashiak’s as the Besorah (message). Now we call it the “Gospel”; **“The Kingdom of Yahuah draws near. Repent and believe the good news!”** That Besorah, or “good news” (report, message) is what we teach the nations to obey:

THE GREAT COMMISSION TO TEACH TORAH: Mt 28:19-20:

“Therefore go and make disciples of all nations, immersing them in the Name of the Father and of the Son and of the Ruach haQodesh, and teaching them to guard everything I have commanded you.

And surely I am with you always, to the very end of the age.”

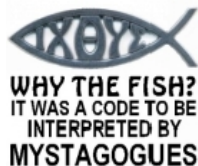
As Natsarim Yisharalites, we are **each** commanded to act on this, guarding the Name and Word of Yahuah. Yahusha was speaking to Natsarim, people who guarded His Name and His Torah. If they were Torah-breakers, they would be criminals in His eyes. He was speaking to Torah-observant Yisharalites, his *privately-taught students*. They were not Christians, or lawless in any way. Any gentile that engrafts into Yisharal also observes the same Torah / Covenant as any other Yisharalite; the followers of Yahusha have it inscribed upon their hearts by a circumcision performed on them by Yahusha. Then they are “former gentiles.” The outward sign of this is their immersion in water.

When the true Besorah / message (Gospel) is proclaimed anywhere in the world, an important *sign of authenticity* will accompany it: **the woman who**

came to Yahusha with an alabaster jar of very expensive perfume will also be told, in memory of her. (see Mt. 26:7-13).

This must be one of those real messages, because I just made mention of her. The man Shaul (later to be called Paul) was sent out at first by the Sanhedrin to arrest the early Natsarim for openly using the Name, citing how Stephen was stoned as Shaul held the outer cloaks of the killers (he admitted this at Acts 22:19,20). At Acts 4, Kefa and Yahukanon had been arrested by the Sanhedrin.

The elders of Yisharal were in a stronghold (thought prison): the tradition of not allowing the Name to be spoken. They conferred among themselves saying **“But to stop this thing (The Name) from spreading any further among the people, we must warn these men to speak no longer to anyone in this Name.”** Acts 4:17. The Name Yahusha contains the Name of Yahuah. Acts 4:7 begins their examination. Kefa and Yahukanon were brought before the elders and asked **“By what power or by what name did you do this?.”** Power refers to “teaching authority” – and it was not one recognized by them. They said this to entrap them into speaking the Name aloud, as they had Stephen. Kefa said it was by the Name of Yahusha ha Mashiak of Nazareth that a man had been healed of being crippled at beyond the age of 40. When they were released, they returned to the other Natsarim, addressing Yahuah by Name at verse 24, after which the Earth shook. His Name is authority over disease, daemons, and is a strong tower of refuge.



A CONSPIRACY TO CONCEAL THE NAME

We’ve surveyed only a few examples of how the real Name became veiled or concealed. If it is not known, how can we “call” (Hebrew qara) on it and so be delivered as Yual and Kefa said we must? Yahuah says **“My people will know My Name.”** The prophet YirmeYahu (Jeremiah ~ note the ending **-iah** in many prophets names?) declared at 23:27:

“They think the dreams they tell one another (made-up words, substitutions) will make My people forget My Name, just as their fathers

forgot My Name through BAAL (LORD).” Lying teachers of the people were misleading them, and their teachings were just being “dreamed-up.” That’s what *spin-doctors* do. This was during the time the Name was first being avoided, and they were substituting the term “Adonai” (Heb. MY LORD).

The Babylonians were worshipping the sun with the name Baal, meaning “LORD,” and were concealing the deity’s real name from even their people. It was **DAGAN**, which later was **DAGON** to the Philistines.

You can read about the half-fish, half-man image that kept falling down when the Philistines put the Ark of Yahuah in the temple of Dagon in 1 Sam. / Shemual chapters 4 & 5.

The Ark was called by the Name of Yahuah (2 Sam. 6:1-2).

The English word “LORD” isn’t a name of any kind. It comes from the Celtic term hlaf-weard, meaning *keeper of the loaf*. Monking with the texts have led to mutilation and replacement of original words.

Some have said, “**If the King James Version was good enough for the Apostles, then it’s good enough for me!**” The KJV version provides us a great opportunity to see what was added, because the words the translators added are printed in *italics* ~ but what was changed and omitted they didn’t tell us. Various printings revised the text, and after over 100 years they were satisfied they had found all the typos. One of the printings, in 1631, the seventh Commandment was missing a word, “not” – so it appeared we were commanded to commit adultery.

The literal Hebrew only uses two words for the seventh commandment, and they are best translated “**You do not break wedlock.**”

The ADULTEROUS BIBLE
1631 King James (Authorized Version)

12 ¶ Honour thy father and thy mother
thy dayes may bee long vpon the land
LORD thy God giueth thee.

13 * Thou shalt not kill.

14 **Thou shalt commit adultery.**

15 Thou shalt not steale.

16 Thou shalt not beare false witnes
thy neighbour

17 * Thou shalt not couet thy neighbo
r thou shalt not couet thy neighbours wif

The KJV was called the Authorized Version, and first printed in 1611. Translations are **not inspired** as the original prophets were who wrote the words of Yahuah in Hebrew. Scholars admit that “of the 5000 Greek manuscripts which contain all or part of the New Testament, every one of

these hand-written copies differs from every other one.” These scholars confess: “There is not one sentence in the NT in which the manuscript tradition is wholly uniform”; this is due to “variants put in them deliberately,” and “careless handling of the text,” or “many created for theological or dogmatic reasons.” The Greek text itself was being “*constantly interpreted and re-interpreted by each succeeding generation.*” In contrast, the consistency of the Hebrew text which was copied with a reverent fear by the scribes remains without discrepancy in its many copies. They would not change even one LETTER.

Since the discovery of the Dead Sea Scrolls, the myth that the “NT” was inspired in the Greek language has been debunked. The Alexandrian Cult (church fathers) were committed to the extermination of the Natsarim, and the texts *they admitted* were *originally written in Hebrew*.

DEAD SEA SCROLLS in 12 caves at Qumran

In 1947, a young Bedouin shepherd boy (Muhammed Edh-Dhib) was in the northwestern area of the Dead Sea, chasing after one of his clever animals. The animal scrambled into a hole in the hillside. The boy couldn't easily get to him, so he threw some rocks in to spook him out. The boy heard a loud crashing sound, like a large jar breaking! He entered the cave (called cave 1) and discovered many jars with lids containing old scrolls. He took one of the scrolls to an antiquities dealer in town. It was found to be an ancient scroll written in Hebrew. He sold it, and the dealer was anxious to know where he found it. The discovery of the 12 caves containing the scrolls is the greatest archaeological discovery of our time. You usually do not hear *why* the scrolls were there.

WHY THE SCROLLS WERE STORED IN JARS

As scrolls were used in the Temple or congregations they would wear-out. They were carefully copied by scribes, and one of the sites this was done was Qumran.

Qumran, and the general area around it, is where 12 caves are located which contained the scrolls. The bulk of the scrolls were found in cave 4. The idea of Qumran being associated with the Essene sect is only speculation, but certainly it was a community of some kind. At the site they manufactured scrolls, copied them, and made the jars in the same facility from the materials nearby. Ink wells, long tables, and a pottery manufacturing area

all add up to this conclusion. They would not discard or destroy a Scripture scroll profanely, but bury it respectfully. WHY? Because the worn scrolls contained the personal Name of Yahuah written on them. As soon as they were discovered, a team of Jesuits formed a “scroll team” that secretly performed research on them. Very little was known about any of the scrolls for decades. Every person working with them was a Jesuit, and they remain tightly under their control to this day.

The scrolls are either in the Rockefeller Museum, or the Shrine of the Book, both in Yerushalayim. Every one of them has the Name on them. Since the Name is used 6,823 times, ~ more than any other word, you would think the scholars would bring it the recognition it deserves.

Commonly these men are sectarian (members of a denomination), or unbelievers that happen to be familiar with ancient languages. Look up the word “**LORD**” in any concordance. Some scrolls that did **not** contain the Name are absent, such as the scroll we call “Esther.” The scroll of Esther has the Name in acrostic 4 times, but it is concealed from pagan eyes. The scrolls of Kanok, Baruch, Jubilees (Yobel), and all the others we call “Old Testament” are present. The *Shrine of the Book* building is designed like a huge jar lid, designed like the cave jars.

BIBLE – A Word Not Found In The Inspired Text

What do the Scrolls call themselves? We use the traditional term *Scriptures*, which is of Latin origin; *scriptum* meaning *hand-writing*.

By far, the most common term we hear is “**Bible.**”

The word “Bible” is not found anywhere in the text. This is a traditional term given to the inspired words by mankind. The term has been used for so long, people have come to accept it without question. Repetition does not make anything true. Yahusha never used the word *Bible*, nor did any Natsari after Him. No prophet uttered the word. It’s not a translation for what the Writings call themselves either. Luke 24:44 shows us what Yahusha called the Writings. The term was (as He said it): Torah (Law), Nabi’im (prophets), and Kethubim (writings, beginning with Psalms).

This is shortened to the one-word acronym: **TaNak**. We use words like “scuba” and “laser” as acronyms (Self Contained Underwater **B**reathing Apparatus, Light Amplification by Stimulated **E**mission of **R**adiation).

A *scroll* is the Hebrew word *megillah*. A similar meaning is found in the word *sefer*. The Bereans examined the scrolls, which we now call *books*. The Greek word *biblia* means the same. The *scrolls* the Bereans were examining were the **Torah**, the **Prophets**, and the **Writings**.

They weren't consulting the King James Version. Paul was imprisoned (2 Tim. 4:13) and requested his cloak for warmth, and his scrolls, especially the "parchments." He wasn't using "oral law" to rely on, but wanted to study the written Word, the "Scripture of Truth" (Danial 10:21). Without the gift of the Scriptures, we would have no authority on which to base things we hear. We should never place our trust in anything oral, we should test everything with the Living Words of Scripture, just as the Bereans did. People lie about what pleases Yahuah all the time, saying He's changed, and His orders do not apply to us.

He says, "**I Yahuah do not change**" Mal. 3:6. Does Yahuah like us to speak of pagan deities? Here's what He says about that:

"Be careful to do everything I have said to you. Do not invoke the names of other Alahim; DO NOT LET THEM BE HEARD ON YOUR LIPS." Ex. 23:13 (also Ps. 16:4)

Today, we assume we can ignore a little thing like that, and call the days of the week by Roman and Norse deities, even calling the planets by ancient idols' names. If we love Him, we will do whatever pleases Him. He watches us, to see if there is any who understand. He is big enough to hold the universe together, and knows where every hair is on your head. He knows if you care, too. He knows your dreams, thoughts, and motives. No created being can know what He knows.

The Origin of the Word "Bible"

This word was originally based on the name of a pagan deity of fertility, adopted by the Greek and Latin languages. It means *books* in Greek. Today we see it written on the cover and commentary text of what we call our "Bibles". It's not one of the terms Scripture calls itself.

From the fertility deity, the word became **the name of a port city** that exported papyrus; so, scrolls, or what we would call "books" came to be called by the name of this port, a city called:

BYBLOS. Don't let the "Y" fool you. There is no "Y" in Greek. This port was about 50 miles north of Sidon, and you'll see it on your maps in your "Bible." The reason the city was named BYBLOS is because they worshipped a fertility deity named **BYBLIA***, and her temple was there. Calling the Words of Yahuah by the name of "BYBLOS" / Bible is yet another trick. Schemes of all kinds have been able to deceive the whole world, and hardly any seek to learn if what we say and do can be found in the **TaNaK** or **Natsarim Writings**. Paul wept for what he knew would happen, and Yahukanon wrote the Revelation of Yahusha which illustrated to him how Babylon would fill the Earth, and collapse on the **Day of Yahuah**. He searches for any who understand. Without wisdom, His **Torah**, it cannot be understood. **"In the past, He let all nations go their own way, yet He did not leave Himself without Testimony . . ."** Acts 14:16,17. **"In the past, Alahim overlooked such ignorance, but now He commands all people everywhere to repent. For He has set a day when He will judge the world with justice by the man whom He has appointed. He has given proof of this to all men by raising Him from the dead."** Acts 17:30,31. **"And this message of the Kingdom shall be preached in the whole world, as a Testimony to the nations, and then the end will come."** Mt. 24:14.

WHAT IS WORSHIP?

The word "worship" is two words, worth-ship. It simply means the outward showing of respect and esteem to a higher authority. The key elements necessary are fear and humility, and ultimately **LOVE**. Fear is not used in the sense of terror, but rather respect for another's awesome power and authority. The Hebrew concept basically has always been termed **obeisance**, or the status of a servant who obeys his master. Our word *obey* comes from the Hebrew word **ABAD**, or *servant*; the prophet AbadYah means *servant of Yah*. The generosity and Fatherhood of Yahuah demands His creatures to return praise and recognition. He has feelings; wrath, humor, compassion, jealousy, and a desire to have an intimate relationship with each of us. Yahusha calls us His brothers (and sisters). The Writings of the TaNaK and Natsarim Writings show His love for us by providing the rules for living in peace, and it is the perfect book of law. It is a light for us to walk in, and without it we stumble in darkness. He has literally created us to be a part of His **family**. *Worship* is action we perform, and is seen

outwardly as obedience. It is the expression of our core belief. Belief, without works (outward action), is dead. In the hands of men, this worship has become perverted, and we serve another entity, deceived by diversion tactics. Very few understand that Yahuah expects them to obey His instructions, and instead most obey the **traditions** of men. Worship is not something we do only one day each week; we obey every day. We must adopt the pattern of living we see in the Ten Words (Commandments). They teach us **how to love**. They are the **living waters**, and the food which Yahusha desired Kefa (Kefa, Shimon Peter) to feed His sheep. Today, the sheep are being fleeced, and empowering the predators, or wolves, who parasitically plunder them and lead them from obeying Yahuah. The parable about the **hirelings** who work in the vineyard while the Owner is away shows us that they want the business for themselves (Mt. 21:33-45). The world is the vineyard. Yahuah “dwells in His Temple, His people, who make up the living stones. Yahusha threw the merchants out of the man-made Temple, who had turned it into a den of thieves. Instead of being a place of worship and learning, it had become defiled because tradition had turned **worship** into a **business**. Today’s clergy has become what the Temple priests and scribes had been in Temple times, yet they don’t seem to be aware of it. They are plundering the flock, and usurping the promises without obeying the Covenant. One cannot claim to be a fellow citizen of **Yisharal** and ignore the everlasting Covenant (note Eph. chps. 2 & 3).

LEGALISM or ILLEGALISM?

Imagine Yahusha telling the crowds they were trying too hard to obey the Commandments, and He didn’t appreciate it one bit. In fact, it was making Him angry with them. How nutty to consider such an idea.

The Commandments are the Eternal Covenant of kindness, and they teach us how to LOVE Yahuah, and our neighbor. When we obey them from the heart, Yahusha has written them in our heart. That’s the promise of the renewed Covenant at YirmeYahu 31 & Hebrews 8. When we’re observed obeying Commandments as they were given, we are accused of **legalism**, spoken as if that’s a bad thing. Obedience is the evidence we are being delivered, and the fruit of Yahusha’s indwelling is openly seen. The Commandments teach love, and when obeyed they produce love. The mistaken idea that obedience is bad grew out of the Reformation, when the

teaching of the Protestant sects based their doctrine of salvation on the work of Yahusha and His atoning death.

They over-reacted and only “believe.” We **are** delivered by Yahuah’s kindness, and His kindness alone. His kindness is granted when we repent of sin. The Hebrew word KASID means kindness, and was translated “**grace.**” Yahukanon 3:16-21 needs to be studied carefully;

one should not stop reading at verse 16:

“For Yahuah so loved the world that He gave His one and only Son, that whoever believes in Him shall not perish but have eternal life. For Yahuah did not send His Son into the world to condemn the world, but to save the world through Him. Whoever believes in Him is not condemned, but whoever does not believe stands condemned already because he has not believed in the Name of Yahuah’s one and only Son. This is the verdict: Light has come into the world, but men loved darkness instead of Light because their deeds were evil. Everyone who does evil hates the Light, and will not come into the Light for fear that his deeds will be exposed. But whoever lives by the Truth comes into the Light, so that it may be seen plainly that what he has done has been done in Yahuah.”

Obedience is evidence we have been delivered, and perfects our faith.

THE WORD MADE FLESH

What are Light and Truth? Proverbs 6:23 defines Light as the **Torah**.

The word that underlies teaching is **Torah**.

The Truth is the Word of Yahuah, Yahukanon 17:17.

Once again, the Word is the Torah, made into flesh in Yahusha; as if the Commandments, the personality of Yahuah, became a man and lived a perfect life without transgressing His own teachings. He gave us the Keys to the Kingdom: **TORAH**, which produces LOVE. What is love?

“Love is patient, love is kind. It does not envy, it does not boast, it is not proud. It is not rude, it is not self-seeking. It is not easily angered, it keeps no record of wrongs. Love does not delight in evil, but rejoices with the Truth. It always protects, always trusts, always hopes, always perseveres. Love never fails.” 1 Cor. 13.

The fruit of the Spirit, and the fruit of the Torah, produces: **love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, and self-control.** “Folly is joy to him who lacks sense, but a man of righteousness walks straight.” Pr. 15:21.

Something that is legal is right. The word is based on logic, and involves reasoning. The opposite of legalism is **illegalism**, and that is what separated us from our Creator. You will recognize a tree by its fruit.

The Commandments produce this fruit of Yahusha’s indwelling Spirit. Although the Torah is a gift and model for living, we cannot obey it in our flesh ~ we need something more:

THE RENEWED COVENANT

When people read Galatians and other texts, they misunderstand what is being spoken of as “the Law.”

The **MORAL** law defines sin. The **CEREMONIAL law**, added due to transgressions, atoned for sin. A life lived ignoring the MORAL law ~ with murder, theft, adultery, idolatry, etc., is doomed to the second death in the Lake of Fire. Hardly anyone would call it *legalism* if they obeyed certain moral laws. The **CEREMONIAL** law covered sin temporarily.

It was imperfect because it could not rescue permanently. It involved animal deaths, in place of the individual dying for the sins.

The ceremonial law didn’t deliver from sin permanently, but pointed the way to the permanent solution: the death of the **perfect sacrifice, Yahusha**. The blood of the Renewed Covenant covers us **permanently**, ending the ceremonial law. The **list of our crimes** in handwriting that were **against us** was nailed to the wood. That list of accusations is now wiped clean. The prosecutor has nothing in his hand to read to the judge.

At Kolossians 2 this *certificate of debt against us* is called the **cheirographon**. Most pastors think the Commandments are against us.

It was not the MORAL law that was blotted-out, but the list of our crimes. (Later we will discuss the cheirographon on this subject at Kolossians 2). The CEREMONIAL law foreshadowed our Redeemer’s perfect work, as the Lamb of Yahuah. How then, can we obey the MORAL laws? This is where the Renewed Covenant comes into play. The Old Covenant was the

blood of animals ~ the New is the blood of Yahusha. It is our belief in the Resurrection, and the reality of it, that we have eternal life.

We receive the Spirit of Yahusha when we confess with our mouth and believe in our heart that He was raised from the dead. He comes into us, and WRITES the moral law (Torah) on our hearts and minds, enabling us to LOVE the Commandments. You will not live a life ignoring them, because this change inside you causes you to agree with the moral laws. The “law of freedom” enables us not to keep committing crimes, and is our freedom from sin. If we sin **against** the moral law now, we don’t have to sacrifice animals, but go to Yahusha and confess our crime, and repent of doing so again. Mashiak Yahusha really does **deliver** His people from sin, as His Name says. Do you **LOVE** the Commandments?

“And by this we know that we know Him, if we guard His commands. The one who says, ‘I know Him,’ and does not guard His commands, is a liar, and the truth is not in him. But whoever guards His Word, truly the love of Alahim has been perfected in him. By this we know that we are in Him. The one who says he stays in Him ought himself also to walk, even as He walked.” - 1Yn. 2:3-6

“If you love Me, you will obey what I command.” Yn. 14:15. When you can say **“I love the Torah”** He has circumcised your heart. Danial, Daud, YashaYahu, Mosheh, Adam, etc., who lived by the moral law could not obtain eternal life by it; but because Yahusha took on their sins and resurrected, these captives are delivered from the ceremonial requirements for atonement. Psalm 1 directs us to meditate on Torah.

“Oh, how I love your Torah! I meditate on it all day long. Your Commands make me wiser than my enemies.” Ps. 119:97,98.

It is the gift of Yahuah to receive a LOVE for the Truth.

“For it is by kindness you have been saved, through faith (amunah), and this not from yourselves, it is the gift of Yahuah—not by works (ceremonial offerings), so that no one can boast. For we are Yahuah’s workmanship, created in Mashiak Yahusha to do good works, which Yahuah prepared in advance for us to do.” Those “good works” prepared

in advance are the Torah) Eph. 2:8-10. This has stood in doctrinal opposition to “James” (YaAqob) 2:17-20, who after explaining that lawbreakers (non-legalists) will be judged, says: “. . . **Faith, by itself, if it is not accompanied by works, is dead. But someone will say, ‘You have faith; I have works’. Show me your faith without deeds, and I will show you my faith by what I do. You believe there is one Alahim; Good! Even the demons believe that — and shudder. You foolish man, do you want evidence that faith without deeds is useless?’**” What he is saying is, obedience is not the thing that saves us, but when we are seen obeying the Torah, it is evidence of our salvation. There is only forgiveness of sins against Torah if there is repentance, the turning away from sin, and living by the Torah. Martin Luther was used to spearhead the understanding, but there was more to comprehend. The complete understanding became cut short, no doubt because the adversary saw how close to the Truth people were getting. He began his **INQUISITION**, murdering over 83 million people over a 600-year period. The junk-pile of history should now begin to form a picture for you, if we are assembling it correctly. Love is the goal. You **obey** your Earthly father as a child, partly out of fear; but as you mature you begin to obey because you love your father, and do not want to let him down. Yahuah says, **“Love Me, and keep My Commandments.”** We show Him we love Him when we **obey**. Being legal is good; it’s LOVE that motivates us, not fear. Obedience is worship. Disobedience will lead us to the second death.

TITHING

“Clean and undefiled piety before the Alahim and Father is this: to visit orphans and widows in their affliction, and to keep oneself unstained from the world. - YaAqob 1:27

“There were no needy persons among them. For from time-to-time, those who owned lands or houses sold them, brought the money from the sales and put it at the apostles’ feet, and it was distributed to anyone as he had need.” Acts 4:34,35

Tithing is the area exploited by the predators (wolves), which 2 Pet. 2 calls “false teachers.” They are engaged in *religion* (tradition), and teach it. He said they would establish a precedent of plundering the flock, and introduce destructive heresies (lies) with cunning seduction.

“Many will follow their shameful ways and will bring the Way of Truth (Torah) into disrepute. In their greed, these teachers will exploit you with stories they have made up.” You must read the whole context. He even goes on to say **“It would have been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness (Torah) than to have known it and then to turn their backs on the qodesh command that was passed on to them. Of them the proverbs are true: ‘A dog returns to its vomit’, and ‘A pig that is washed goes back to her wallowing in the mud’.”** One of the stories they have made up is how we must **tithe** to spread the “Gospel,” and to provide a comfortable setting (a building) in which to study and help others worship and come to salvation. This is programming. “Tithe” is mentioned at Lev. 27:30, Num. 18:26, Deut. 12:17, & 14:22. **Hey now,** that’s in what **they** call the OLD Testament. They changed the Ten Commandments, but **tithing** is not “legalistic” at all to them. Altogether, tithing is referred to 16 times in Scripture, and is the **“ma’aser”** or a 10th of the increase, used for 3 purposes. It consists of food, as you will quickly discover. Malaki 1:7 and 3:10 proves this. Preachers will select their own parts of the texts in order to make the listener believe that money is to be collected and “put at the apostles’ feet” to support them in their GOD’s work. Yahuah’s message is repent, not pay. The tithe supported (fed) the Luites, poor, fatherless, foreigners, and widows. Paul, at 1 Cor. 1-4, & 16:1, is also talking about food, to be taken back to Yerushalayim to those in need. There was a famine, and gold coins cannot be eaten. If a teacher of Torah is traveling and one of us has him stay at our home for a time, he is able to eat from our table. “You must not muzzle the ox” while it is turning the grindstone, but let it eat the fruits of what it is grinding, for sustenance. The ox doesn’t cart off a percentage! The Luites were not able to own land, but performed the ceremonial law requirements we just discussed. They had to eat, as well as their families. If a preacher tells you he is entitled to 10% of your income, and everyone else’s income (numbering 100’s or even 1000’s of people), remind him that he is not a Luite. A Luite had to be a descendant of Lui, a strict bloodline of priests. Also, the ceremonial law, and the need to support those Luites who implemented it, is no more. These predators are not the poor, through some physical defect. They are not children without a father to support them. They are not foreigners fleeing a famine or war, or widows in their old age with no husband. They must work. Paul did, even though he traveled about.

ELDERS MEETING (Acts 20:13-38)

Paul called a meeting of the elders in Ephesus (a Pagan town, note the name-ending). He was in a rush to get to Yerushalayim by the day of Shabuoth (called Pentecost), and knew he would never again see these brothers in his flesh. **“Now I know that none of you among whom I have gone about preaching the Kingdom will ever see me again.”** He passionately pleaded with them, and then mentioned the coming in of savage **“wolves”** among them:

“Keep watch over yourselves and all the flock of which the Ruach ha Qodesh (set-apart Spirit) has made you overseers (elders, bishops). Be shepherds of the assembly of Yahuah, which He bought with His own blood. I know, that after I leave, SAVAGE WOLVES will come in among you and will not spare the flock. Even from your own number (that group of men) men will arise and distort the Truth in order to draw away disciples after them. So be on your guard! Remember that for 3 years I never stopped warning each of you night and day with tears. Now, I commit you to Yahuah and to the Word (Torah) of His lovingkindness (kasid), which can build you up and give you an inheritance among all those who are set-apart (Qodeshim, saints). I have not coveted anyone’s silver or gold or clothing. You yourselves know that these hands of mine have supplied my own needs and the needs of my companions. In everything I did, I showed you that by this kind of hard work WE must help the weak, remembering the words Yahusha Himself said, ‘IT IS MORE BLESSED TO GIVE THAN TO RECEIVE’.

Paul was speaking to elders. He knew it would turn into a **business**, and even mentioned the wolves referenced from 2 Pet. 2. There can be no mistake here, because this is a 2nd witness in the Writings to what we see happening around the world today ~ he even quoted Yahusha’s words about receiving, and this quote is never taken in context. Instead, it’s turned around and used to plunder the flock! The “merchants” are also mentioned in the book called Revelation (Apocalypse, uncovering). These merchants have drunk the maddening wine (teachings) of Babylon, taught heresies like Easter / Ishtar, Sun-day, and other Nimrod nonsense, and grown RICH from having done so.

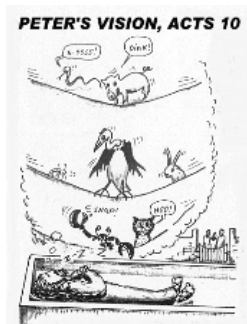
This knowledge, when made known, will rock Babylon to its roots. This is the rebellion Paul prophesied to occur at 2 Thess. 2:3. This is the exposing of the Man of Lawlessness. Reading 1 Tim. 5:7-9 shows your first duty is to your own relatives, to lessen the burden on the assembly of supporting widows. At 6:5, men of corrupt minds think that religion is a means to financial gain. (Read the context).

The merchants use Acts 4:32-36 to trick the listener into believing that money is to be collected and “put at the apostles’ feet” to support them in the Creator’s work. If you stop right now and read this in its full context, you will see that this programming is completely wrong. What’s happened is that denominations formed as teaching authorities, and they have set up teachers for themselves and turned aside to myths. The original intent was for the support to be distributed among the needy so no one is in want. This is just one area where “inoculating” or “vaccinating” the masses of people against the correct behavior is done. It’s almost like everyone is under hypnosis, but actually a psychosis has developed. These merchants are businessmen. To steer you away from obeying Commandments, they will say “We now have liberty in Christ,” or “We now live in the Age of Grace.” But, they sure want a lot of your money.

It is interesting that Rabbi Yahusha threw some merchants out of His Father’s House ~ He must not like money being involved in spiritual matters. He also once said, **“Give to Kaiser what is Kaiser’s, and to Alahim what is Alahim’s.”** The government wants your money, and Yahuah wants your **obedience**. When the veil in the Temple was torn from top to bottom, it signaled the cessation of the ceremonial law; but the moral law that defines sin is still here, and always will be. To steal, kill, adulterate, or covet was a sin 10 years **before** He died for sin; and they were still sinful 10 years **afterward** as well. If we are free from the Torah, then human sacrifice (or murder) would not be sinful. The goal of Torah is love. We have to have love for our neighbor, so the suffering poor, fatherless children, widows, and foreigners fleeing wars are everyone’s concern. Paul wrote that believing Gentiles must support the needy Yahudim: **“For if the Gentiles have shared in the Yahudim’s spiritual blessings, they owe it to the Yahudim to share with them their material blessings.”** ~ Rom. 15:27. This is quite a contrast to what Martin Luther wrote three years before he died; **“For the glory of GOTT and His Church, Jews’ synagogues and holy books should be burned and covered over with**

soil, and Jewish homes should be likewise destroyed.” His writings were used by Nazi war criminals in their defense at Nuremberg. Giving to the poor is the highest form of tithing, yet “spreading the Gospel” is never associated with a tithe in the Scriptures ~ it’s just programmed into peoples’ heads that way. Luther knew that “indulgences” were a fraud; their spiritual benefits amounted to nothing. When Yahusha told the rich young man to give his wealth to the poor, He didn’t want any of it for Himself, nor did He say to give any to the Luites. A Gentile convert to a belief in Yahusha (Acts 10) who studied Torah in the congregation of Yahuah is another interesting case. He was Cornelius, a Roman centurion, sent **a servant and two soldiers** to go find Kefa. The text says he always gave generously to those in need.

A messenger (malak, angel) was sent from Yahuah and appeared to him saying, **“Your prayers and GIFTS TO THE POOR have come up as a memorial offering before Alahim.”** Acts 10:1-5.



This is where the **3 sheets** filled with unclean animals appear to our sleepy Peter, to **prepare him** to go with the **3 Gentile men** who were about to appear at his house gate ~ something he would not have done otherwise! The vision of the 3 sheets of unclean animals wasn’t about food, but about Gentiles. One use of the tithe is commanded to be for YOU to bring to the place He has established His Name (Yerushalayim) and EAT IT before Him. If it is too far and or too much to travel with, He says to sell the food or animals, and put the money in your hand ~ and then come and buy food, strong drink, or whatever warms your heart, and eat it with joy before Him, sharing what you have with those who have little. The “merchants” must be thrown out of the Temple again; and WE are that Temple. The time has come now that true worshippers in the Truth worship from where they are, not in Yerushalayim, as Yahusha explained to the woman at the well. But, we will see the New Yerushalayim when He returns, and be with Him!

Now for the **MAN OF LAWLESSNESS**:

“For the secret power of lawlessness is already at work; but the one who now holds it back will continue to do so till he is taken out of the way. And then the lawless one will be revealed (uncovered), whom Yahusha will overthrow with the breath of His mouth and destroy by the splendor of His coming. The coming of the lawless one will be in accordance with the work of Shatan displayed in all kinds of counterfeit miracles, signs and wonders, and in every sort of evil that deceives those who are perishing. They perish because they refused to love the Truth and so be saved. For this reason Yahuah sends them a powerful delusion so that they will believe the lie and so that all will be condemned who have not believed the Truth but have delighted in lawlessness.” 2Th. 2:7-12. Who are these people who would “delight” in lawlessness, and refuse the Truth? Well, the Truth is Torah, what they call the Law, and they teach that it has been “done away,” nailed to the crux. Then, by their definition, there is no criteria to define what a “sin” is, because if there is no law, then there is no way to sin against it (Romans 4:15). Yet, it says at 1 Yn. 3:4:

**“Everyone who sins breaks the Torah;
in fact, sin is Torahlessness.”** (anomia, without law)

By stealth, the seed (the Word of Yahuah) was stolen away by the birds, or trampled under the feet of men, as the parable says (Luke 8:5-15). You see, the words in the Writings we read as Light, Truth, Word, Voice, Wisdom, Living Water, Commands, the Way, Seed, Life, etc., are all metaphors for the TORAH, or teachings of YAHUAH. **“These people honor Me with their lips, but their hearts are far from Me. They worship Me in vain; their teachings are but rules taught by men’. You have let go of the commands of Yahuah and are holding on to the traditions of men. You have a fine way of setting aside the Commands of Yahuah in order to observe your own traditions!**

Mark 7:6-9, YashaYahu 29:13.

Do traditions we see in the practices of religion have any basis in the Writings? Can Paul make new Commandments, or annul the Torah of Yahuah? Can you find “Sun-day” or a “worship service” on Sun-day in the Writings? Is there any mention that the Shabath was changed to the first day of the week? Tithing is certainly the work of the predators; and the

poor, fatherless, and widows simply take a backseat. Legalism is some sort of heresy in the minds and words of most, yet Yahusha said: **“Do not think that I have come to abolish the Law (Torah) or the Prophets (Nebi’im); I have not come to abolish them but to fulfill them. I tell you the truth, until heaven (skies) and Earth disappear, not the smallest letter (yod), not the least stroke of a pen, will by any means disappear from the Torah until everything is accomplished. Anyone who breaks one of the least of these Commandments, and teaches others to do the same, will be called least in the kingdom of Yahuah, but whoever practices and teaches these Commandments will be called great in the kingdom of Yahuah. For I tell you that unless your righteousness surpasses that of the Pharisees and the teachers of the Torah, you will certainly not enter the kingdom of Yahuah.”** Mt. 5:17-20. These words sound very much like we should be knowing and acting on the 10 Commandments, as well as all the Moral teachings that the Torah has, which builds us up and protects us. A rich young man asked Rabbi Yahusha: **“Tob Rab (Good Teacher), what must I do to inherit eternal life?”** (Mark 10:17-27) Yahusha replied, **“You know the Commandments: ‘You do not murder, you do not commit adultery, you do not steal, you do not give false testimony, do not defraud, honor your father and mother . . .’”**

As I mentioned, without the Torah to live by, AND the gift of receiving a LOVE for them, you are not under the “Renewed Covenant,” and have not received the Spirit of Yahusha; so the wrath of Yahuah abides on your head. Acts 5:32 says, **“We are witnesses to these things, and so is the Ruach ha Qodesh (set-apart Spirit, Yahusha), whom Yahuah has given to those WHO OBEY HIM.”**

The “man of lawlessness” should be easy for you to identify. His office is the “Vicar” (substitute), also known as “Holy Father.” His powers extend to any human being who is deceived, and seeks to deceive others, with the heresy that the Torah is no longer in force. Moral law has been **changed** in their thinking. This beast also has a “mark” (Sun-day), which you will find fulfills Dan. 7:25, the “change” of the Torah. The “Covenant Sign” of the 7th-day Shabath, and the annual appointments, were annulled by this beast. Yet, Mashiak clearly warned us not to think that He had come to abolish or alter the slightest stroke of a pen, until the skies and Earth disappear. That’s my whole world, because if I look up, there’s the sky; if I look down, there’s the Earth. Two witnesses again. He called them as witnesses to the

presence of the Torah, as He had when He gave the Torah to the children of Yisharal: (see Deut. 30:19, 31:28) **“This day, I call heaven and Earth as witnesses against you that I have set before you life, and death; blessings, and curses. Now choose life, so that you and your children may live and that you may love Yahuah your Alahim, listen to His voice, and hold fast to Him.”** And, these two witnesses are still in existence, so the Torah we live by is still in force. And, it is our life. At Mt. 4, Yahusha uses “the sword” or Word (Torah) to resist Shatan: **“It is written, ‘Man does not live on bread only, but on every word that comes from the mouth of Yahuah’.”** The “Bread of Life,” is what Yahusha is, the Living Word made flesh; the Torah became a living, breathing Person ~ the image of the invisible Alahim, Yahuah. The Father is in Him, and spoke to us. His body is a new creation now, never to die; and we will have such a body. Our new body will be our “house” or “tent” that will clothe our spirit, leaving behind the clay vessel we now inhabit that must die. It is appointed for man ONCE to die, and after this, the judgment; He will say **“Well DONE, good and faithful servant,”** not “well believed.” What will He say to the people who have never responded to His call, or were deceived by the Babylonian Mother of Harlots (and her daughters)? At Mt. 7:15-23, after explaining that false teachers would be inwardly ferocious wolves, Rabbi tells us we can tell a good tree from a bad tree by their fruit. Then He says, **“Not everyone who says to me ‘Adonai, Adonai’, will enter the Kingdom of Yahuah, but only he who does the will of My Father who is in heaven. Many will say to Me on that day, ‘Adonai, Adonai, did we not prophesy in your Name, and in your Name drive out demons and perform many miracles (great works)?’ Then I will tell them plainly, ‘I never knew you. Away from me, you who practice lawlessness’.”**

You can also look at what He is **NOT** saying. He **never** suggests that those who do their very best to obey Torah are to face a charge of “legalism” before Yahusha. Shatan’s messengers steer you away from Torah, but appear as messengers of righteousness. These also are the ones who look oddly at you when you bring up the real Name of the Creator. Let’s face it; the translators carried over the name for the Yerushalayim garbage pit (gehenna) very accurately, but couldn’t do the same for the Name above every name. There is much to learn from footnotes, but you will notice they steer you away from believing you should obey the “laws”

that please our Father. Without Torah, the whole world is filled with violence, as in the days of Noak.

WHO ARE THE NATSARIM?

Natsarim is Hebrew for *branches*. It also means *watchmen*.

It is found in the Hebrew text at YirmeYahu 31:6, the chapter where the renewal of the Covenant is found. Most translations use the word *watchmen* at YirmeYahu 31:6. Natsarim are appearing today to bring the final message before Yahusha returns. It is the message of AliYahu, prophesied at Mal. 4:1-6.

Scripture provides us with code-words that identify the Natsarim.

You'll find them called the bride, first-fruits, wise managers, a **treasured possession**, and a higher-calling (all of these are referring to them because they will be in the first resurrection at Yahusha's coming, rather than at the end of the Millennium).

Yahuah consistently contrasts the difference between those who serve Him from those who do not serve Him.

Most people are aware of the *Scroll of Life* mentioned in Scripture, but there is another scroll that contains the names of Yahuah's "treasured possession." It is the *Scroll of Remembrance*:

“Then shall those who fear Yahuah shall speak to one another, and Yahuah will listen and hear, and a *Scroll of Remembrance* be written before Him of those who fear Yahuah, and *those who think upon His Name*. ‘And they shall be Mine,’ said Yahuah Tsabaoth, ‘on the day that I prepare a treasured possession. And I shall spare them as a man spares his own son who serves Him. Then you shall again see the difference between the righteous and the wrong, between one who serves Alahim and one who does not serve Him.’” - Malaki 3:16-18

The **Name** (Yahuah) and the **Word** (His Commandments) are above all (Ps 138:2).

TEACHING AUTHORITY

The **Natsarim** have never recognized any teaching authority but one: Yahusha. The Sanhedrin asked Yahusha what **teaching authority** He was under [Mt. 21:23]. Before the destruction of the Temple at Yerushalayim, the Natsarim had their base of operations at Antioch (see Acts 11, 14, 15, & 18). After the destruction of the Yerushalayim Temple in 70, the Natsarim dispersed into every direction. Their persecutors mentioned them occasionally as being heretics, because they **obeyed the Commandments** and ignored the teaching authority of the circus fathers. To the circus fathers, the Natsarim seemed no different than the Yahudim in their practices, except they believed in Yahusha.

FISCUS JUDAICUS

Few today have heard of the **Fiscus Judaicus**, a tax on those practicing Torah after the destruction of Yerushalayim that went on for centuries. The pressure to invent new practices and a different name for themselves was mostly based on avoiding this tax.

Another teaching authority began at Alexandria, Egypt about 190 CE calling itself the **Didascalia** (literally meaning “*teaching authority*”). This school (ecole) was also known as the **Catechetical School at Alexandria**. Seminaries teach the writing of these “fathers” of the circus (kirke).

The church (circus) fathers regarded the Natsarim as heretics mainly for rejecting the authority of their teaching authority, and holding to the Commandments. We recall that Yahusha was asked by what “authority” He was teaching and doing the things He did (Mt. 21:23). Teaching authorities tend to only recognize those they endorse, and dismiss all others as false, persecuting them to death. This was the outcome for their hatred of Yahusha, and their primary motivation. They sought to make the Natsarim an extinct species.

OTHER NAMES FOR THE NATSARIM

Several of the “fathers” of the Catechetical school at Alexandria mentioned the Natsarim, calling them heretics. They referred to the Natsarim as: **Natsaraoi** (men of Nazareth), Ebionites (poor ones), **Waldenses**/Waldensians (valley-dwellers), Valdus, Waldo, **Albigenses** (exterminated by the Inquisition in the town of Albi, France, but called

Cathars – or “pure ones”), **Touloousians**, and **Pasagians** (who believed in obedience to the “old law,” their name meaning “passage”).

The circus fathers wrote of their behavior. They would read the Torah and prophets, circumcise their male children, keep the appointed times, and were of no noticeable difference from the Yahudim, except that they believed in the Mashiak.

While holding these examples of obedience (legalism) against the Natsarim, the circus fathers would self-castrate themselves!



ORIGEN – SELF-CASTRATED HEADMASTER

The fellows on the right of this picture are not sun-bathing. Self-castration was a common practice at the **Didascalia** (meaning teaching authority), the **Catechetical School at Alexandria**.

Natsarim is the Hebrew term for guardians or watchmen. The word also means branches, as descendants of the *teachings* of Yahusha ha’Mashiak. Natsarim are prophesied at YirmeYahu 31:6 to rise on the hills of Afraim. We are mentioned at Acts 24:5 as Paul was called a *“ringleader of the sect of the Natsarim.”*

CHRISTIANOS – BEING CALLED AN IDIOT

Yahusha’s followers were referred to by outsiders as *christianos*, a *term of scorn* meaning *idiots* (see etymology of word *cretin*). Notice this label in context with *“suffering”* by being insulted by being called by this term:

“For do not let any of you suffer as a murderer, or thief, or doer of evil, or as a meddler. But if one suffers being a christianos, let him not be ashamed, but let him esteem Alahim in this

matter.” - 1Peter 4:15-16 Christianos was a shameful term.

Natsarim are indwelled by the Spirit of Yahusha. They are the bride, first-fruits, chosen ones, wise managers, the higher-calling, and they guard the Commandments of Alahim and hold to the testimony of Yahusha (Rev. 12, Rev. 14).

Natsarim are all priests (kohenim), our Head is Yahusha, not a man. We don't practice infant immersions. We circumcise our male infants on the 8th day, just as Yahusha was. We walk as Yahusha walked, and don't use bones (relics), indoor altars or even buildings to worship Yahuah. We are His Mishkan (Temple).



NATSARIM - NO WITCHCRAFT

Natsarim don't bow to matsah displayed in a monstrance, nor do we pray to the dead (even Yahusha's mother, Miryam) - that's idolatry, necromancy, and divination.

Natsarim don't use rosaries, that would be divining through necromancy. Some kneel to bread over which a fellow uttered the Latin words, "**hoc est corpus meum**," violating the first and second Commandments. Natsarim don't do this kind of nonsense. Some trust in "holy water," and are practicing witchcraft (it entered Catholicism from the Hindu belief in sacred water from the Ganges River). I know the things I'm saying are sobering and perhaps horrifying to hear, but I can go on and on with scapulars, statues, indulgences from suffering in "Purgatory," - but the bottom line is none of these things are of the Truth. They are witchcraft (I say this in the kindest way). Yahusha calls forth a bride at His coming that has not been kissing the toes of statues, or drunken on the schemes of the devil. Guard and teach His Commandments, and investigate who the Natsarim are. The Torah of kindness teaches us how to love Yahuah, and love our neighbor.

Praying to saints that have died is much less productive than speaking to saints that are still alive. There are “saints” (qodeshim) living on the Earth right now, and we are ambassadors through whom Yahuah pleads for everyone to be restored to favor to Himself:

"And all matters are from Alahim, who has restored us to favor with Himself through Yahusha Mashiak, and has given us the service of restoration to favor, that is, that Alahim was in Mashiak restoring the world to favor unto Himself, not reckoning their trespasses to them, and has committed to us the word of restoration to favor. Therefore we are envoys on behalf of Mashiak, as though Alahim were pleading through us.

We beg, on behalf of Mashiak: Be restored to favor with Alahim. For He made Him who knew no sin to be sin for us, so that in Him we might become the righteousness of Alahim."

2Cor 5:18-21

OUR COMMISSION IS TO TEACH OTHERS TO OBEY

The Covenant, the Ten Commandments of kindness, teaches us how to love. We are not taught, nor do we behave, in any way that results in persecution, slander, or harm to anyone. Our sword is the Word of Yahuah, always wielded with the goal of love. Love is a verb, not a feeling. It means actively helping others, not judging them.

When Yahusha said we are to love our neighbor as ourselves, and do to them as we would have them do to us, He was retraining our broken, self-centered hearts to think of others more highly than ourselves. His Spirit is given to those who obey, and if everyone saw the purpose of the Covenant, it would rise to the level of nation-states that would treat one another just as Yahuah intended.

To pray for world peace is to pray for the Covenant of Kindness to be accepted, and allowing Yahusha's Spirit to circumcise a love for them on every heart. The power is not in the rules themselves, but in Yahusha who indwells hearts. Our heart refers to our inner self; the vessel, lamp, or wineskin that submits itself to obey “from the heart.”

“Not by might, nor by power, but by My Spirit” (Zek 4:6) teaches us to rely on Yahusha to supply the needs of His servants who wait for His appearing. Romans 12 describes Natsarim behavior.

REFORMATION OR RESTORATION?

The dragon has divided the whole world against itself, and caused everyone to disobey Yahuah. Without Torah, the world is filled with a lack of love. The Natsarim are a restoration of the Hebrew roots of the faith. We are repairers of the breach, and work to restore the Covenant by sharing it with all people. It's about love.

“And those from among you shall build the old waste places.

You shall raise up the foundations of many generations.

And you would be called the repairer of the breach, the restorer of streets to dwell in. If you do turn back your foot from the Shabath, from doing your pleasure on My set-apart *day*, and shall call the Shabath ‘a delight,’ the set-apart day of Yahuah ‘esteemed,’ and shall esteem it, not doing your own ways, nor finding your own pleasure, nor speaking your own words, then you shall delight yourself in Yahuah. And I shall cause you to ride on the heights of the earth, and feed you with the inheritance of YaAqob your father. For the mouth of Yahuah has spoken!” - YashaYahu (Is.) 58:12-14
Yahusha has opened our hearts and minds to the Scriptures and their mission of teaching love.

As noted above, the word "**didascalía**" means *teaching authority*.

We Natsarim love people, but share the Truth to tear down strongholds they may have (false reasoning). The Catechetical School at Alexandria is also called the Didascalía, and from there all Catholics and Protestants inherit their doctrinal errors from the **kirke** [church, circus] fathers.

The Natsarim teaching Authority is the living Spirit of Yahusha Who indwells us, and we don't have sacraments or a liturgy.

We don't have many things, but we guard and teach the Ten Commandments to all mankind.

ORIGINAL NATSARIM - Greek or Hebrew?

It is overwhelmingly evident the first followers of Yahusha wrote in Hebrew. An important bit of evidence is the Dead Sea Scrolls which

contained a copy of the memior/gospel of MatithYahu written in Hebrew (Cave 1). There is evidence in the Natsarim text the language and alphabet of the writers was Hebrew. The **Hebrew** tongue (language)

is mentioned 3 times in the book of Acts: 21:40, 22:2, and 26:14.

Idioms (often called Hebraisms) are richly sprinkled throughout the Greek Received Text (Textus Receptus).

We also have the outside evidence from the circus fathers' writings.

HEBREW LANGUAGE - PROOF

The 4th century “circus father” Epiphanius wrote about the Natsarim, and the **Hebrew language** they were fluent in speaking and writing.

In his doctrinal book, *Against Heresies*, Epiphanius wrote:

“The Natsarim do not differ in any essential thing from them [the Yahudim], since they practice the customs and doctrines prescribed by Ioudismos law; except that they believe in Christ. They believe in the resurrection of the dead, and that the universe was created by Theos. They preach that Theos is One, and that IESV Christos is his Son They are very learned in the Hebrew language. They read the Torah. Therefore they differ from the TRUE Christians because they fulfill until now Ioudismos rites as the circumcision, Sabbath, and others.” [The Church Father Epiphanius in his doctrinal book, *Against Heresies*, Page 41, 402].

The circus father **Jerome** also encountered a Natsari, relating similar behavior in him. Obeying the popes, Catholic armies of Germany, France, and Bohemia brutally massacred their own population for centuries.

PERSECUTION / MASSACRE - 12TH CENTURY:

WALDENSIANS NAMED “HERETICS” BY POPE INNOCENT III

THE WIKIPEDIA ENCYCLOPEDIA STATES:

The Roman Catholic Church declared them heretics — stating the group's principal error was “contempt for ecclesiastical power.”

The Waldensians were also accused by the Catholic Church of teaching ‘innumerable errors’.

On the 24TH of the (4TH MONTH) 1655, at 4 am, the signal was given for a general massacre, the horrors of which can be detailed only in small part.

This massacre was so brutal it aroused indignation throughout Europe.



**THE CATECHETICAL SCHOOL AT ALEXANDRIA
MENTIONS NATSARIM BY NAME AS BEING DIFFERENT
FROM THEMSELVES**

Epiphanius – Headmaster at the CSA/Didascalia:

A 4th-century church father, Epiphanius gave a detailed description of the Natsarim:

“We shall now especially consider heretics who . . . call themselves Natsarim; they are mainly Yahudim and nothing else. They make use not only of the New Testament, but they also use in a way the Old Testament of the Yahudim; for they do not forbid the books of the Torah, the Prophets, and the Writings... so that they are approved of by the Yahudim, from whom the Natsarim do not differ in anything, and they profess all the dogmas pertaining to the prescriptions of the Torah and to the customs of the Yahudim, except they believe in Mashiak.

They preach that there is but one Alahim, and His Son Yahusha the Mashiak. But they are very learned in the Hebrew language; for they, like the Yahudim, read the whole Torah, then the Prophets ...

They differ from the Yahudim because they believe in Mashiak, and from the Christians in that they are to this day bound to the Yahudim rites, such as circumcision, the Sabbath, and other ceremonies. They have the Good news according to Matthew in its entirety in Hebrew. For it is clear that they still preserve this, in the Hebrew alphabet, as it was originally written.”

(Origen, CSA / DIDASCALIA CIRCUS FATHER)

Yahusha is the Spirit indwelling us, and He is our Armor. In the power of His Love we are enabled to overcome the world (beast organism).

Practically everything we see and hear from teachers on any subject is a different "spin" on how to interpret Yahusha's will. Are we hearing His point of view, or that of the flesh? We must listen for His Voice in those

who teach anything, and discern if we are hearing Him, or another shepherd (the enemy).

We are vessels of Yahusha, restoring lost sheep to His eternal Covenant.

Yahusha doesn't have "dispensations" of any kind. He is the same yesterday, today, and forever. If there is any other kind of discussion going around about "Dispensationalism" or "Replacement Theology," it's not His Voice, but another's.

His point of view is all we need to take away from any teacher.

Whenever He sees a life, He sees love. We should look at one another as He does, and our behavior between one another will reflect what we are *capable of becoming*, not what we may be in the moment.

Love one another as He loves us, always.

He loved and died for us while we were yet criminals - we should commit our lives to rescue those around us even if it is without words.

Our behavior toward one another is the most powerful message of all - love. We are branches (Natsarim) of Yahusha Himself, His body, and He's looking for fruits to appear on us. We are Yahusha walking in this dark world.

NATSARIM: GUARDIANS – WATCHMEN - BRANCHES

Yahusha's bride knows they are His bride. They guard His Name and His Word. The flashing sword of love (His Word) is in our hearts.



ROSARIES - NECROMANCY

The prayer beads which monks and nuns wear, and are sold to the laity [commoners] in Catholicism, came into their system around CE 1090, about the same time "indulgences" and celibacy were embraced. Prayer beads

originated with Pagans, and are very common among Buddhists and Muslims. The Rudraksha beads of the Buddhists have 108 beads, and are sometimes “seeds.” The Muslims use 99 sacred stones on their rosaries, and Catholics have 59. During the time that the lands of Spain and Portugal were controlled by the Islamic Moors, a city was established called “Fatima,” named after one of Muhammad’s daughters. The story is that three Catholic children met an apparition of “Mary” in Fatima, and this Mary gave one of them the prayer beads, to pray to her with. Mary worship had started in CE 431, and kept growing more and more over the centuries. “Mary” is in the news quite often still, popping up in people’s houses, on burned toast, or in the clouds. Catholics rally to see her. It is an odd thing, but Muslims also pray to “Mary,” because Muhammad married a Roman Catholic nun named Kadajah, and learned to venerate Mary from her. They only pray to “Allah” and “Mary,” yet they don’t pray to Muhammad. Both Muhammad and Mary are dead and rotting in the ground. In the US, a state is named for Mary: “Maryland.” Pagans’ “repetitive” prayers are condemned by Yahusha, note Mt. 6:7:

“And when you pray, do not keep on babbling like Pagans, for they think they will be heard because of their many words. Do not be like them, for your Father knows what you need before you ask Him.”

Also, Dt. 18 and YashaYahu (Is.) 8 forbid prayer to any entity other than Yahuah. Contacting the dead is absolutely forbidden. Intercessory prayer may be done by living saints for other saints, but prayers **TO** the dead are an abomination. Any contact with “spirits” is a grievous transgression known as divination, and is demonic.



ISLAM ... IT'S LIKE THE SEVENTH CENTURY - ALL THE TIME

The Arabs are the children of Abraham by the Egyptian Hagar, who lived apart from the tribes of Yisharal, and became Pagans. They worshipped hundreds of deities. The big black box now called the **Ka'aba** (Arabic for

“cube”) was filled with images of their deities, one of which was called “Allah” - a **moon deity**. Asherah was a moon deity of the Kananites, and Yericho was a major seat of her followers. **Asherah** and **Allah** are the same deity. Muhammad declared Allah to be the greatest (of the deities). The **moon symbol** is prominent in this religion. Islam means submission. Muhammad was born in the midst of the pagan Arabs, and his clan watched over the Ka’aba, a cube about 35 feet on each side. Inside the cube were hundreds of idols, worshipped by means of cult prostitutes who made pilgrimages to Mecca. They would “**circumambulate**” (walk around) the cubical building, just as the Hindus circumambulate their stupas, or others do the May Pole (They walk in a circle around the object they worship, and fertility symbols are involved).

In his youth, Muhammad converted to Yahudaism. He was eventually ejected by the congregation because of his violence. He later sought to convert his misguided people from their paganism, but had to flee for his life from Mecca to his birthplace in Medina in CE 622, because the Arabs were dedicated to their idols. This “flight,” or hejira, is the beginning point in the Islamic calendar. When he was in his mid 20’s, he organized a large band of followers, and attacked the pagan hierarchy in Mecca, and destroyed the idols in the Ka’aba, replacing them with oil lamps. The Ka’aba and its environment had to be re-invented to mask its former use. A large black meteor rock is believed to be a gift from an angel to their father Abraham, and the Ka’aba is considered to be the “holiest” place on Earth today by Muslims. Muhammad married an older woman in her 40’s, Kadijah, a Roman Catholic nun. It is believed by many that she had been sent to him by the Vatican, who taught him from the Scrolls of the TaNaK. In these scrolls, there is a “transposition” of the names **Yitsaq** and **Ishmaal**, indicating that “the Covenant” was really with the firstborn son of Abraham, Ishmaal. This caused the Ishmaalites to rise up and re-capture the land of Yisharal from the Persians. After the slaughter, Rome would make her move: the Crusades. The Muslims embraced praying to “Mary” because of Muhammad’s wife’s dedication to her. They consider Rabbi Yahusha to be a prophet, but they pray to His dead mother! The writings of Islam are called the Koran (or Quran, from the Hebrew word **qara**, *proclaim*). Their use of the word “Allah” is known to them as meaning *the god*, from the word *alah*, which in Hebrew means mighty (or lofty) one; but it is not a name. The Ishmaalites and Yisharalites are both Hebrews, and are brothers, yet they

fight over the land given to Abraham. The problem between them is their difference in belief. The Romans re-named the land “Palestine,” a Latinism for “Philistia,” the land of the Philistines, who came there as settlers.

When we see the Arabs referring to themselves as “Palestinians,” they are calling themselves “Philistines,” as if their claim to the land pre-dates the tribes of Yisharal. Genesis 21:34 states “**Abraham sojourned in the land of the Philistines many days.**” Obviously, Abraham wasn’t a Philistine, so neither were Yitsaq or Ishmaal. Ishmaal was half Egyptian, because Hagar was Egyptian. The Ishmaalites lived in **Arabia**, giving the name “Arabs.” Arab merchants bought Yusef and carried him to Egypt, and sold him to Potiphar, Pharaoh’s captain of the guard (Gen. 39:1). When all of these things are objectively presented to a Muslim, they become very confused. They face Mecca when they pray. When they rise up in their “jihad” (holy war), they are sometimes heard chanting “first the Saturday people, then the Sunday people!” The name “Ishmaal” means *Alahim hears*. The descendants of Ishmaal have lived in hostility to all their brothers (Gen. 25:18). The name “Ishmaal” was given by Yahuah to the boy of Hagar who had fled from Sarah for being mistreated (Gen. 16).

He told her Ishmaal’s hand would be against everyone, and would live in hostility toward all his brothers. There is nothing worse than a religious fanatic. They are taught that if they die in jihad, they will be instantly taken into “paradise” and given dozens of dark-eyed women as wives. They can’t wait to die; they strap explosives to themselves, put their children in the line-of-fire when they instigate skirmishes, and generally seek to kill everyone who will not submit to their Allah. The objective of Islam is control of the whole Earth, and the extermination of the “unbelievers,” and establish a world-wide Caliphate. They control the Temple Mount in Yerushalayim, a city not mentioned in their quran.

To a muslim, Mecca (Makkah) is the most important place on Earth.



Pagans used images of animals to represent their deities. Notice the similarity of the above **image of the beast**. The eagle represented Mithras to the Persians, an anthropomorphic image of the sun.

On the right is the original flag of the **HOLY ROMAN EMPIRE**.

The flag of the empire was modeled after the old Roman Empire flag, and came into use during the 800's under Charlemagne. Most Pagan nations' flags utilize a "beast" of one sort or another, and the **eagle** is as old as Zoroastrianism, being a symbol of Ahura Mazda, aka Mithras. The Pagan priests, "Magi," wore an eagle over their chests.

The Pharaoh of Egypt did as well. Many cultures still use this old Pagan BEAST image. The Egyptians, Romans, Germans, Aztecs, USA's Great Seal, and others cherished this image of the sun, the **great Mithras eagle**. The **phoenix** (mythical firebird) is used by the Jesuit/Illuminati and Masonry. When I was 16, I used a Gibson Firebird guitar (below).



The Londuhrs (musical group), featuring Paula Base, drums & vocals



Christmas – Shatan's Birthday

“CHRIST'S MASS”

A Christian minister once responded to a letter I sent him, admitting that there are many **traditions** within Christianity that were **originally Pagan**, but he said they are only in the "background" now. Yes, they certainly are, buried under new meanings, reinterpreted to obscure them.

The Arabs did it with their Kaaba (cube), and most can see that; but when it's something WE want to do, we deny it.

The minister also said that since we don't **intend** to be worshipping the sun now, that it's all OK. When a person chooses to believe in something, their

heart follows after it. Even if it's a lie, or a fantasy, it doesn't matter to them because they are seeing things from their perspective. Prov. 19:2 says, **“It is not good to have zeal without knowledge, nor be hasty and miss the way. A man's own folly ruins his life, yet his heart rages against Yahuah.”**

Many believe that “Christmas” is in the Writings, with the stable, manger, star of Bethlehem, shepherds, and Magi visitation. Also, everyone is programmed to celebrate **birthdays**, so why not celebrate the birth of the most important Person ever born?

Please bear with this carefully.



BIRTHDAYS

The popular celebration of one's annual birth-day is acknowledged to be, by all authorities on ancient customs, a Pagan ritual from Babylon. The Babylonians served the sun, moon, planets, and constellations, a Gentile practice condemned by Yahuah. **“Do not learn the ways of the Gentiles, and do not be alarmed by the signs of shamayim (heavens, skies, outer space) although the Gentiles are alarmed by them.”** YirmeYahu 10.

Birthdays are mentioned in Scripture a total of 3 times: when Yusef was in prison in Egypt ~ Gen. 40:20, Iyob (Job) 1:4,5, and Herod's birthday when Yahukanon the immerser (John the Baptist) was beheaded, Mt. 14:6. In the situation described in Iyob 1, Iyob sacrificed an animal because he was aware of his children's idolatry, for which they all died when the house they celebrated in collapsed on them in a violent wind storm. **“His sons used to go and hold a feast in the house of each one on his day . . .”** (the NIV eliminated this phrasing, but you can clearly see it in the KJV, NAV, NAS, and others). The baker was hanged on the Pharaoh's birthday, and the Luite Yahukanon (our Savior's cousin) was beheaded on Herod's **birthday**.

THE BIRTHDAY RITUAL – CAKES FOR ASHERAH

The ritual of the cake, candles, wish, and presents serve to give thanks to sky luminaries for allowing the birthday celebrant to reach the annual cycle of their birth. The cake is baked for the **Queen of Heaven**.

It was decorated, and monogrammed with the celebrant's name.

The candles symbolized the sacred fire, carefully numbered for each annual cycle completed. The prayer chant and all the ritual procedures are carefully preserved, and it is a religious occasion. Witches regard the day of one's birth the most significant event in a person's life. Astrologers base everything on it. If the celebrant can blow-out all the candles, then a secret wish made to a GENIE (or JUNO if the person is female) will be granted. The birthday itself was a time of great superstition to a Pagan, so they were surrounded by their friends and relatives for protection. In the Greek culture, it was believed that personal abilities and talents were bestowed on an individual by being "inhabited" (possessed) by one or more demons, called *Muses*. A person's "genius" was the gift of the *Genie*, thought of as the overseer of the Muses. Arabs know the Genie by the term *Jinn*. The Muses were 9 female deities believed to endow skills in speech, art, science, memory, scholastics, agility, and music ~ a word derived from the Muses (9 daughters of Zeus & Mnemosyne).

The names of these 9 Muses were Clio, Euterpe, Thalia, Melpomene, Terpsichore, Erato, Polymnia, Urania, and Calliope. You may recognize some of their names as having become part of our language, like "Uranus." They are the Greek deities of the **Arts** and **Sciences**, giving us the word **museum**, a showplace of Art and Science. The fairy tale *Sleeping Beauty* refers to the gifts and benefits bestowed by the Muses, since the Muses were known as Fairies in the Germanic and Gaelic cultures. The "**Three Fates**" were a triad of female deities also known as the Three Graces, or Three Charities. In the Greek and Roman mythologies, they ruled the lives of men, and determined the **length** of a person's life. "Clotho" spun the "thread of life," "Lachesis" determined its length, and "Atropos" cut it. This is the type of idolatry that Paul was correcting the Galatians and Ephesians for observing, since they were falling back into these patterns instead of exposing them and excluding them from their lives. He told them that they had lived as Pagans and been in darkness, but now were called-out from such ignorance.

This programming in these practices were absorbed, and people remain ignorant of them. Their spiritual leaders aren't going to tell them, because they are hypnotized as well. The reason the Writings don't make much sense to people is because they are not aware, and don't recognize their own behavior as being Pagan. Everything has been pushed into the "background" so well, their eyes are blinded to the real truth. Astrology, an ancient Babylonian process of worship, was used to determine the "**sign**" (constellation) under which a person was born. Everything that happened to a person was determined by the stars (mazzaroth).

The position of the sun, moon, planets, and stars at the time of one's birth produced a personal horoscope (hour-watch), used since ancient times by witches, palmistry experts, fortune tellers, diviners, sorceresses, tarot card readers, magicians, soothsayers, and others who dabble in the occult. The word *occult* means hidden. Such divination is idolatry:

"Do not practice divination or sorcery" and Do not turn to mediums or seek out spiritists" Lev. 19, Dt. 18:14. Ex. 22:18 says we are not to allow a sorceress to live. **"Let your astrologers come forward, those stargazers who make predictions moon by moon, let them save you from what is coming upon you . . ."** YashaYahu 47:13.

These practices from Babel are tightly woven into our cultural tapestry.

When the people of Yahuah mixed Gentile religious practices into their lives, He brought the punishments forth that He had promised would come upon them at Dt. 28, and Dt. 30. The severe punishments for idolatry documented in the TaNaK are to serve as examples for us (1 Cor. 10:5-7). **"This calls for patient endurance on the part of the qodeshim (saints, called-out ones) who obey Yahuah's Commandments and remain faithful to Yahusha."** Rev. 14:12.

The Sovereign Yahusha commands us from the skies, to come out of Babylon: **"Come out of her, My people, so that you will not share in her sins, so that you will not receive any of her plagues, for her sins are piled up to shamayim, and Yahuah has remembered her crimes."** Rev. 18:4,5. The great "dragnet" is the calendar we use based on the solstices. Witches have used it since Babylon. Shatan, by stealth, has this planet worshipping him by diversion. By the process you are about to see explained in the following pages, it will be evident to you that everything is designed (although in the background) according to the plans of Shatan. He

is behind the sun-worship customs: “**How you have fallen from heaven, O morning star, ben shakar! You have been cast down to the Earth, you who once laid low the nations! You said in your heart, ‘I will ascend to heaven; I will raise my throne above the stars of Alahim; I will sit enthroned on the mount of assembly, on the utmost heights of the sacred mountain. I will ascend above the tops of the clouds; I will make myself like the Most High.’**” YashaYahu 14:12-14. *Babel’s zodiac is the source of all sorcery.*

If it is in the “background,” then it’s still there.

“Christmas” is really 2 words: Christos (Greek), and missa (Latin). Christos means “anointed,” and missa means “depart.” Both of these words were inherited from Pagans. The Mashiak was never called “Christ” in His own tongue (language). The “anointing” in the Pagan mind was performed by a physician, who carried a wooden box with various ointments in jars, or the associated mortar & pestle.



The medical symbol “Rx” is derived from 2 Greek letters, rho and chi. These are the first two letters in the Greek word Christos spelled XP in Greek.

The sick were anointed for **healing**, and the letters rho and chi were used as a “logo” for the **physician’s** trade ~ hung up as a sign designed to appear as an EYE (the “eye in the sky”).



Egyptians originated the healing “Eye of Horus,” and the Greeks adopted it with their letters X (chi) & P (rho). Medical students learn this history of the RX symbol in their study of pharmaceuticals. At this point, let me remark that the Mashiak never authorized or invented a new “religion,” but rather was upset because of changes already made. He said “repent” ~ turn back. This is what makes all this so bizarre. The word Christos is cognate with the Hindi Krista, the sun deity of Hindus. It means shining one. The Latin word Lucifer means light bringer. **Kris** means **shining**. The Hebrew “Mashiak” means anointed one, but refers to Him as Sovereign or King, as

Samuel anointed Daud. The “oil” (lamp oil) symbolized the power of LIGHT, or wisdom of Torah, poured on the head (reasoning organ) so that the king would rule wisely in the Commandments. The Torah is “a lamp,” and a “light.” But, you can still see the way the original word was avoided, and Shatan’s “shining” was adopted instead. The word Christmas means “anointed-depart,” and is seen abbreviated in “X—mas.”

The “X” stands for Christos. Is nothing sacred? The word “sacred” is Latin, sakra, and is used in place of the Hebrew word **qodesh**, meaning set-apart. Sakra itself traces back to an Indo-European language, “Sanskrit,” and turns out to be a Vedic form of an India sun deity, “Indra.” It came into Old Persian, and in one of its 12 forms is “Sakra.”

Another form is Mitra, or the Persian/Roman “Mithras.”

The Name of Yahuah is set-apart, which is in the Name Yahusha.

The Word, or Torah (instruction) is qodesh.

The Temple Mount ~ which He calls His set-apart mountain forever, where He has placed His Name is qodesh. And finally, His people, called Yahudim, who bear His Name are qodesh. Pretty much everything else is rock, dirt, metal, water, air, and such. The day we call Shabath is set-apart in time, as a memorial of creation, and is in the Torah.

The teachings of Torah are a solid foundation to build on because they will never change, nor can any man bend them.

They were established by Yahuah, and are upright and straight.

Missa, Latin for depart, was the last word spoken at a Catholic “Mass,” and so the word for the liturgical procedure **seems** to be from that. It was tacked-on to the word “Christ” because the Mass ritual on December 25th was called Christ’s Mass. But, even the **Mass** existed before Catholicism. It was what the Pagan priests of Mithraism and Mandaeanism called their **Mass of the Dead**, which was a ghastly “sacramental” ritual of animal and human sacrifice ~ on an indoor altar, with the Pagan worshippers assembled in two rows of benches with a center aisle. The Pagan priest would be at one end of the room, mumbling obscurely, leading the worship of **Mithras**.



At the spring equinox, new “initiates” into the mysteries of the cult were “baptized” (sprinkled) in blood, under a bull being hacked to death. This was the time which the Earth’s orbit “crossed” the celestial equator. These sun-worshippers interpreted this as “Mithras **slaying the bull** “ ~ the sun had “crossed” over the celestial equator, overcoming the “bull,” which they called the constellation of **Taurus** (Latin for “bull”).

Every Mass is a **Black Mass**. The Pagan mind mixed this up with the Passover Seder known as “the Last Supper,” and *POOF!* The ‘magic’ became our Sun-Day **morning** “supper.” You have just broken the Truth Barrier, as I call it. The word abracadabra was used during the Mithraic mystery Mass, when they transubstantiated a sun-shaped disc of bread into the sun, and ate it. You can find this out by digging it up in a library or the Internet.

The Catholic priest is believed to be endowed with the power to **transubstantiate** any bread into Yahusha simply by saying the words, HOC EST CORPUS MEUM, “*THIS IS MY BODY.*” This produced the phrase, **hocus-pocus**, a euphemism for any type of sleight-of-hand.

The Mandaean also had “7 sacraments,” among which were Holy Matrimony, the “Eucharist” sun-disc bread wafer, “Confession,” Holy Orders, and the Mass of the Dead itself. They were sun-worshippers, from which a “Church Father,” Augustine, had come from. There was never an **indoor** altar in the ceremonial law of Yahuah, and now there is no need for any altar. Our Rabbi had to die but once, and He said “**Shalom!**” (It is finished, fulfilled, completed, paid-in-full). The Hebrew word “shalom” means more than “peace.” The RCC (Roman Catholic Church) hasn’t gotten the message. Catholicism calls the Mass a “**bloodless sacrifice,**” offering the “miraculous” transformed bread into the body of Yahusha to the Father over and over. But, Heb. 9:22 says “**without the shedding of blood there is no forgiveness.**” At Heb. 9:28, it says “**Mashiak was sacrificed ONCE, to take away the sins of many people.**” (see Heb.

10:12 also). He cannot be sacrificed over and over again. There was no such term as *Christmas* until the 9th century. Going back to the 6th century, there was a time when years were not reckoned as we think of them today.

Imagine it is the year 525 CE. No one at that time knew it was 525. There was a real man named **Dionysus Exiguus**. Mr. Exiguus was a pretty Pagan guy, but he didn't know it. He was a "monk," and lived in a part of the world called Scythia, an ancient region of Asia, north of the Black Sea. Remember, "monks" are unknown to the Writings, as are nuns, popes, and cardinals; these pagan positions originate from Hinduism's Gnosticism merged with Mithraism. But, Mr. Exiguus had no idea he was toiling as a monk for absolutely no reason at all. During his time, and for over 1000 years after him, the city of Rome was venerated above every other place on Earth, even Yerushalayim. The greatest "pilgrimage" a person could make was to the city of Rome. Finally, the opportunity came for Mr. Exiguus to make his journey to this city of his dreams. Upon arriving, he witnessed things that disgusted his devout sensibilities. The people were drunken, and orgies were in full swing. Ivy, ribbons, wreaths, garbage, and madness were all around him.

He was exasperated at the spectacle. What did he witness? He saw the authentic, raw and abominable Pagan festival of the winter solstice: ***Saturnalia***, also called *Paganalia*, the **nativity festival of the sun**.

The ivy was considered the "sacred plant" of Saturn, so this custom has become an important feature of the "nativity" all over the Earth. It was an ancient belief that the winter sun was slowly dying, because it was seen rising further and further to the south each morning. "Sol-stice" means sun-stop. By December 25th, the ancient world's solstice, it could be recognized as beginning to return northward, and was said to be "re-born." It marked the time for a celebration that lasted for days. Carved idols were exchanged (dolls), people hung wreaths on their doors, or wore them around their necks (an echo of the symbol of Nimrod, the branch of a tree, twisted into a circle, symbolic of the shape of the sun, and the annual cycle). Hawaiians use a "lai," a circle of brightly colored flowers as a "sacred" religious emblem of protection and friendship. This "re-birth" of the sun came 9 months (a gestation cycle) after "Easter," when the Earth Mother was impregnated by the sun at the "crossing" of the Vernal (Venusian) equinox, when Mithras (the sun) "slayed the bull" (the constellation of Taurus), and

the sun moved into the next constellation ~ bringing on warmer weather. If all of this sounds complicated and wild, that's why it was called the "sacred mysteries."

The Writings call it "folly." Folly is the religion of fools, and if what they were doing was foolishness, falsehood, lies, and of no profit, then the Writings explain why people will say: **"To you the nations will come from the ends of the Earth and say, 'Our fathers have inherited nothing but falsehood, futility, and things of no profit'"** (YirmeYahu 16:19). **"We have made a lie our refuge, and falsehood our hiding place"** (YashaYahu 28:15). This is why what you are reading will cause what the prophet says **"The understanding of this message will bring sheer terror"** (28:19). The "world" which the Writings speak of which we are to be set-apart (qodesh) from is the "broad road" of tradition we see everywhere, based on folly. We are called-out of the ignorance, and repent of observing "Easter," birthdays, Christmas, Halloween, Sun-day, the Nimrod based year cycle, and so on. But, we don't show "hatred" for people who are still trapped in them, but love. Nimrod, Constantine, Exiguus, and many others **rule the world from the grave** when practices they established are still observed by people today.

AD / BC

Under the topic calendar, your encyclopedia will mention Dionysus Exiguus. When he became upset by what he saw being practiced when he visited Rome, Exiguus believed the beginning of the year was January 1st, as most do today. Exiguus knew that the Pagan festival of Saturnalia, the re-birth of the sun at the winter solstice, had to go. He proposed to change the reason for observing the time. All the customs, the date, and symbols remained in place. He camouflaged the behavior, making it the **BIRTHDAY of Yahusha** (to him **IESV**), not the re-birth of the sun.

He estimated the birth of IESV had been **525 YEARS** prior to his visit.

He imagined that the end of the Roman/Babylonian year of His birth was **YEAR ZERO**, making that year Yahusha's **525th birthday**. He further declared it be the 525th year of our Lord. Our word for year is the Latin word **anno**, and **our Lord** is the Latin word **domini** (A.D.). This produced our present numbering of years. Now, we have embraced his estimate world-wide, and have recorded all history since his time with references to what year of our Lord (A.D.) events happened. There had never been

anyone thinking it was the year 524, because this idea had not yet been established. He referenced everything that happened before the birth as *before Christ*, giving us the term B.C.. Since the time of Exiguus, scholars have refined the accuracy of his estimate. It turns out that he was **5 years off**, and should have determined that year as 530 A.D. You will see this when you look at any “timeline” in the study versions of the Writings ~ the scholars print the birth of Yahusha as 4 B.C. to 6 B.C. That’s really very funny, because that means we entered the 21st century back in 1996 A.D. No one recognizes this gaff, and besides, it’s just a made-up date invented by a man. The truth is, our Mashiak was not born on December 25th, but during the fall during the festival of SUKKOTH. It has been carefully calculated that, based on the exact time when ZecharYah’s duties in the Temple occurred (Luke 1), and the visitation Miryam made to his wife Alisheba (Elizabeth), that Miryam gave birth to the Prince of Peace during “Tabernacles,” an annual observance given at Lev. 23, and Dt. 16. He literally “tabernacled” (made His tent) among men.

Roman years are wrong, the 1st month is supposed to follow Ex. 12:2.

The Shatanists and Wiccans know more about the concealed origins of Christian traditions than Christians do, and often laugh behind their backs. One said:

“The Nazarene Barbarian Church (the one in the hands of the barbarians) stole the tradition of the Folk (Pagan people); what it could not absorb was turned into their own perverse fantasies.” The errors that were absorbed from paganism are in plain sight. The reason people don’t perceive them as witchcraft is because only those initiated in the occult know what they mean. Outsiders only see the **exoteric** meaning, a superficial crust masking the real meaning. The initiated perceive the **esoteric** meaning. A deceiver (liar, interloper, schemer) is in our midst, and has planted his seeds (teachings). **“The great dragon was hurled down ~ that ancient serpent called the devil, or Shatan, who leads the whole world astray”** (Rev. 12:9).

Mr. Exiguus was very sincere, but was deceived and lacked knowledge. Teachers have said that it would not be a good idea to change the calendar to the correct year because “it would just confuse the children.” Who is the real “kook”: the one who ignores the truth and wallows in fantasy, or the one who exposes the illusions for what they really are? Inventing man-made

methods of worshipping Yahuah are not new, and He has given several specific commands forbidding His people from worshipping in Pagan designs, or “adding” anything to His observances. During the Exodus from Egypt, the children of Yisharal imitated the Pagan Egyptians when they fabricated the Apis (golden calf). It had never been their intention to offend Him, but they constructed an altar and were going to sacrifice to Him on it the following day. But, they mixed an Egyptian custom they were accustomed to into worshipping Him. This “calf” had a sun-disc between its horns. It was also the time of year in the spring when a calf or BULL image was an important Pagan item. The sun was in the “constellation of Taurus” (the bull). If something is Pagan and put into the background and camouflaged, we should be VERY careful not to mix it into our worship of Him. He doesn’t change. Christianity is like a bride ignoring Yahuah’s preferences and doing things her former husband liked. We are the servants of the one we obey (Romans 6:16).

Paul wrote to the Ephesians, people who had been previously Pagans, but converted to walk in the Truth (Torah). He warned them in the following texts, and these are the texts which I am responding to in obedience to warn you also: **“For of this you can be sure: no immoral, impure or greedy person ~ such a man is an idolator ~ has any inheritance in the Kingdom of Mashiak and of Alahim.**

Let no one deceive you with empty words, for because of such things Alahim’s wrath comes on those who are disobedient. Therefore do not be partakers with them. For you were once darkness, but now you are Light in the Master. Live as children of Light (For the fruit of the Light consists in all goodness, righteousness and Truth) and FIND OUT what pleases the Master. Have nothing to do with the fruitless deeds of darkness, BUT RATHER, EXPOSE THEM. For it is shameful even to mention what the disobedient do in secret. But everything exposed by the Light becomes visible, for it is Light that makes everything visible. This is why it is said: ‘Wake up, O sleeper, rise from the dead, and Mashiak will shine on you.’ BE CAREFUL HOW YOU LIVE ~ not as unwise but as wise, making the most of every opportunity, because the days are evil.” (Eph. 5:5-16).

We must prove all things, to see if they are being done according to the **Word** (Torah). “Light is Torah, and darkness is lawlessness. Ephesians 6

discusses the armor of Alahim. We must buckle on the belt of Truth (Torah). We must be steadfast, or possess the shield of **amunah** (faithfulness); we must shod our feet (our walk) in **peace** (Torah); put on the breastplate of **righteousness** (Torah); take the helmet of **salvation** (Torah); and **wield the Sword of the Spirit, which is the Word of Alahim** (Torah). This enables us to be able to stand on solid ground in the struggle against the lies sown by the rulers, powers, and spiritual forces of this darkened world. Lies, deceptions, and excuses are the storms and winds that blow against the “house” we have built ~ that skyscraper with missing rivets, or the one with rivets. Torah is not shifting sand. As it is written, so we walk in it. The wise man will build on it as a sure foundation. The flesh must be disciplined by practice in walking in the Light of Torah (Heb. 5:14). This is so that when lawlessness approaches, we will be steadfast. What a rabbi teaches his students is Torah; so also our Rabbi. A rabbi “binds” and “loosens.” If a student goes to ask, “What does Torah teach about this,” any rabbi will answer according to his knowledge and skills based on **Torah**. If Torah prohibits it, then the action is “bound.” If Torah permits it, then it is “loosed.” Without Torah, a minister, pastor, or teacher is “blind;” and when the blind lead the blind, both will fall into a pit. Yahusha gave eyesight to us, so we would not be blind. Paganism and false behavior defiles us.

Yahusha gave us the “Keys” to the Kingdom, the Torah written on our hearts. He left us the authority to “bind” and “loose.” We do not bind (forbid) anything alone, but with the Spirit of Yahusha, we Natsarim around the world can bind and loose, and we have bound the items being exposed in this book. We expose them as counterfeit worship. For this, we will suffer, and though we come in peace, some will be killed for it.

The merchants have too much to lose. We see the *Mass* in *Christ’s Mass* (Christmas) is an operation that has been used for well over 1000 years to take up collections of wealth. Christmas itself is about 4000 years old - if one traces the tradition back far enough.

This assembling on Sun-day has carried over into the Protestant assemblies. They inherited the collections, the indoor altar relic of the Mandaean Mass, Sun-day, steeples, the Roman Calendar with all of the former pagan festivals dressed up in their bright and shiny clothing to disguise Pagan folly. YirmeYahu 16:19 describes this. But, they left the statues (idols)

behind. They adopted the greatest idol (image) of former sun-worship: the sign of the cross, which entered with Constantine and the Latin Vulgate translation of the Greek word STAUROS into CRUX. The Latin language had the word STAURO, but Jerome used CRUX instead. Most protestant divisions absorbed the sacramental dispensation of “grace” to a large degree. The weekly plundering of the flock cannot be justified in the Writings at all. There is no ordinance **requiring** anyone to attend a weekly assembly, but Catholicism instituted a Sun-day attendance ordinance, making it a “mortal sin” if anyone missed it.

We are reminded to not forsake the “assembling of ourselves,” but this is speaking of the 3 annual **appointed times** (Passover, Shabuoth, and SUKKOTH / Tabernacles), not a **weekly** regulation. Even some of these are only binding on males 20 years old or over. Today we understand that synagogues are places to study the Torah, Prophets, and Writings to educate people, proselytes as well. The word synagogue primarily means *congregation*, not a building.

The Mashiak’s true way is Torah. “Yahudaism” means the worship of Yah, but Rabbinical Judaism ADDS the Talmud. Yahudaism was Paul’s *former way* (Gal. 1:13). Many are shocked to learn Yahusha refers to Himself as a Rabbi; but it is even more disturbing to realize He is not even a Christian. He never practiced ~ nor does He now ~ anything that Christianity practices. Christianity does nothing Yahuah commanded us to obey, but they do everything He told us not to do. Yahusha is not a Catholic, Baptist, Pentecostal, Mormon, or Presbyterian; but He is a Rabbi, the Head of the sect of the Natsarim (Acts 24:5). The fact that He is about to return and rule the Earth is not a common message you hear, yet we are told to comfort one another with this knowledge, as we see the day approaching (1 Thess. 4:18). At His return, those who died awaiting Him whose names are written in the Scroll of Life (the one with the 7 seals) will be resurrected. We who are alive will be changed.

It will be like the wink of an eyelid, 1 Cor. 15:52. The rest will be caught by surprise. This will be when the elements will be burned, 2 Pet. 3:7.

You already realize that Santa Claus is not in the Writings, but how did this character get mixed into the stew? A character which has many faces to many people, this enigmatic illusion inspires all ages. Ancient Shamanic cave drawings, Pagan Germanic deities, places of cold and heat alike ~ all

have this faceless and nameless one in common since long before history was recorded. Or at least the knowledge extends over the sight-horizon of our knowledge about the past. **WHO** he is was passed down to us from a story from the early Norsemen. That is only true of the English world, because other language groups have a shared cultural memory or such a character as our Santa Claus also. You only get the latest echo of what the character was, because the last major change in him happened within the last 70 years ~ one generation, or span of an average life. At adulthood, when it is realized that it's all fiction, most continue to lie to their children, and the cycle continues.

The whole objective of Nimrod worship, and the character of Santa Claus (Molok), is intended to divert our worship away from Father Yahuah. Christmas and Easter portray a fertility cycle, and are really witchcraft camouflaged as the birth and resurrection events recorded in Scripture. When a person turns away from these things, other cultural pressures are brought into play, and the name *Scrooge* is often applied to them. As you read this book, it is sweet to have your curiosity for the Truth satisfied; but as you digest it, it turns your stomach sour, doesn't it? Read Revelation 10:7-11. Most of mankind is worshipping Nimrod/Molok still, but they don't know it. Incredible effort is expended by everyone to conform to the adversary's hidden agendas, but they don't know it.

The dragon deceives the whole world.

There is a war going on against the Truth, and you're in it.

The battle is fought in the hearts and minds of mankind. The vast majority believe that in the beginning, there was nothing; **then, it exploded.**

Rain weathered rocks, and molecules in solution developed into the building blocks of life, and eventually became biophysicists, ***who believe they came from a rock.*** The second largest rock-carving in the world, Mt. Rushmore in the Black Hills of South Dakota, depicts the faces of George Washington, Thomas Jefferson, Theodore Roosevelt, and Abraham Lincoln (each about 18 meters high). If you ask one of the evolutionists if they think the universe could ever randomly create such a formation by itself, over ANY period of time, they will logically admit it to be impossible. Yet, they believe the universe COULD randomly create the actual men depicted on the rock! The adversary wants people to believe there is no Designer, and

this helps him because he can go about manipulating us, because most believe he doesn't exist either.

The memory of the true character of Santa Claus has been wiped out. We have plenty of other garbage (midden) from Babel, and it's held to with great fondness. Most people miss the obvious word, SUN-DAY.

THE MAGI – WISE ONES - BABEL'S MYSTAGOGUES

Magi was the term used for the Pagan priests of Mithras, and they were *magicians*, who used fire and eagles as representations of their deity. Those who led the initiate into the mysteries were called *mystagogues*. Ancient Pagans gave us the worship of fire, religious discs, haloes, or circles, wreaths, (boughs, branches), domes with an "oculus" in the top, bells, towers/steeples; candle-altars in front of statues; holy water, wearing black, indoor altars shaped like a flat autopsy table; the idea of dead people's bones being a "relic" that contains powers; tea leaves (scapulas); the dates of Easter/Ishtar and Christmas/Saturnalia being exactly the same; *Easter* being the authentic name for the Pagan event itself; Sun-day; *Lent* (lencnten); Valentine's Day; Halloween; Father's Day, Mother's Day, the ring in marriage; rolling eggs on the grass, or fields; monks; prayer-beads like the Buddhist monks use (also inherited by a separate path to the Pagan Arabs before they converted to Islam); Princes on flying carpets and flying Santas; gurus, popes, "fathers," Asherah poles, obelisks, colossus images of dead men; crosses of candles . . . It sounds like some wild **VOODOO** doesn't it?

That's exactly what it is.

Let's see if we can establish a difference between the relative advantage of having the Santa myth in our lives, **or** spinning a dead chicken by its neck over our heads. You go first. OK, you've imagined that; which of the two gains you the greater advantages? If you're truthful with yourself, they gain you the very same results ~ **nothing**; in the here and now, as well as in the eternal perspective. Keep your eye on the Torah, and you'll see it is turning out to be a better **foundation** than any other structure around. Names, beliefs, customs, and teachings all dissolve as shifting sand on the beach of history, but the Torah stands like a **ROCK**. There's nothing evil hiding under the Torah; it simply teaches us how to love. Magi who visited the young Mashiak Yahusha came when He was about 2 years old, not the night

of His birth. They spoke to Herod first, and he carefully examined them to learn exactly when the star had appeared. The Magi were probably Mandaeans, sun-worshippers, and were watching for this star because they were descendants of the Babylonians, who had preserved copies of Danial's writings, and probably other prophets' as well. The reason the Magi paid close attention was because Danial was quite a famous and important figure among the Babylonian "wise men," and his interpretation of **Nebuchadnezzar's dream** had saved the lives of all of their ancestors. They were what we would call wizards, and may have been "keepers of the flame" ~ the sacred fire. Remember that these men were also the primary reason the "clergy" wears black today ~ they played with ashes a lot of the time. They were mumblers who interpreted the "mysteries." No doubt "Nostradamus" had a lot in common with them; he gazed into a fire when writing his quatrains. They engaged in "Magi-c." This logically led to the medieval attempt to *transmute* metals, like iron into gold.

The gifts these Magi brought were gold (a gift for a king), frankincense (a gift for a priest), and myrrh (a burial ointment used to glue the wrappings of the body). But, these costly gifts also provided for the flight and stay in Egypt, since Yusef, Miryam, and the Prince of Peace left that very night, being warned by Gabriel of Herod's design to kill the Child. Any child can show you which day is the 7th day of the week on a calendar. How is it that we adults find it so difficult to rest on the proper day? At Luke 18:17, Yahusha said, "**whoever does not receive the Kingdom of Yahuah like a child shall not enter it.**"

We all read Scripture to find deeper meanings, and glean the pure thoughts of the One Who inspired it. There are false teachers guiding people away from the Truth as well, misleading them into greater darkness. In one of these, the study of **Kabbalism**, there are 4 levels of meaning. This puffed-up teaching is like leavening expands bread. Kabbalah is about "yoking with forces" just as a guru teaches his adherents to pursue through yoga. We are warned to beware of the leavening (inflated teachings) of the scribes and Pharisees. These men and others like Kabbalists, interpreted Torah on these 4 levels: PASHAT (the literal meaning of the words), REMEZ (the simple secondary meaning), DROSH (an exotic derivative going "out on a limb," straining the meaning severely), and SOOD (let's hope we aren't responsible for this interpretation level!). Anyway, if we "strain" to see past what Torah literally says, this might cause us to overlook it. Straining out a

gnat, we could swallow a camel as we drink the milk of Torah. Or, we could find that as we correct another on a small detail, we have overlooked a huge log in our own ability to see with clarity what Torah says.

Yahusha's remark must have sounded insulting to the puffed-up rabbis (exalted-ones). The Pharisees' Kabbalism had leavened or puffed-up their self-image, and added much. Yahusha was clearly saying that a child was superior to them in comprehension. Many traditions in Rabbinic Yahudaism and Catholicism originate in Buddhism.



NIMROD STUFF & SANTA MOLOK

We've heard all the nice stuff; but what entanglements do we have with a man who supposedly flies horned beasts through the air at night? Is it about sorcery? He wears a wizard cap. The red costume is recent, but it's the ancient color of fire. It's our cultural color for danger. The costume is trimmed in sheepskins. He descends into a fire pit at midnight ~ the hearth is directly linked to the idolatry of the Romans. The fire was sacred to them, and its place was the center of the Pagan worship of their deities. Our mythology of him comes to us through Angle-Land (Eng-land), and that traces to Holland, and Germany, and back to Turkey. One version involves a 3rd-century story about a "Saint Nicholas"; it had no mention of "elves," chimneys, flying reindeer, or supernatural feats. The "Christmas tree" isn't mentioned in the story. Christianity had made no in-roads into the northern areas of Angle Land, Hol Land, Scot Land, Fin Land, and Eire Land, until well into the 5th century. If anyone named "Nicholas" existed in Holland

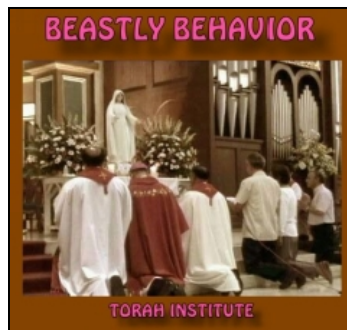
during the 3rd century, he was a Pagan who obeyed his Druid priests. In the **8th century**, a man named **Boniface** encountered these Druid-led people of the north, and sought to convert them. He saw them bringing oak trees into their homes at the winter solstice, decorating them with gold balls representing testicles (note picture on page 3). The word “Dru-id” means “oak-wise,” because oak trees were sacred to them. This comes from Babylon. At the death of Nimrod, the wife/mother Semiramis taught the young Tammuz to go into the groves (Asherim, forests) and place a gift on a tree at the winter solstice. This was an offering to his father, Nimrod, who was now the sun. The custom of tying a **yellow ribbon** around an oak tree represents a **prayer** to the sun. The oak tree was sacred to Odin. Branches of trees symbolized Nimrod to them, so decorating Pagan temples and homes with holly, boughs, and wreaths was the custom. The wreaths are branches twisted into circles, so the branches would be associated with childbirth, representations of a WOMB and birth canal. Remember, it is the “nativity of the sun” they celebrated. Ezekiel 8:14-18 shows how the women in Yerushalayim were “**weeping for Tammuz**,” and the Luite priests (25 men) were facing the rising sun and putting a “branch” to their nose. These customs were called a detestable thing.

“Do not learn the ways of the Gentiles, and do not be terrified by the signs (zodiac) of the skies, although the Gentiles are terrified by them; for the CUSTOMS of the Gentiles are DELUSION; they cut a tree from the forest, the work of a cutting tool, they DECORATE it with silver and gold; they fasten it with nails and with hammers.” YirmeYahu 10:2-4.

A Benedictine monk (Boniface) influenced the Druids in 722 CE to adopt a slight variation on the **Asherah tree**. When Boniface saw the people of the Druids bringing **oak trees** into their homes, he **diverted** them to consider the **evergreen tree** instead, and used it to teach them about eternal life. He never taught them that the tree or the wreath was a detestable thing, set-apart for destruction (along with anyone who would bring it into their home - Deut. 7:26). People of other regions used date palms. Scholars call it **syncretism** when a religious or philosophical behavior is united or **combined** with another behavior. It is an attempt to DISGUISE one of them in the camouflage of the other by re-inventing a new meaning, and passing it into another culture. Teaching the children will ensure it will pass on to the next generation, and the next, and so on.

Because the behavior is cyclical, and associated with the warmth and love of the family bond, the shatanic scheme quickly adheres to the fabric of a culture, and stays there. To question or abandon pagan behavior is akin to rejecting one's family. From their perspective, appears to be unloving, and taken personally.

The scheme is insidious, and very difficult to “come out of.”



Molok is lurking nearby at Christmas; in truth, he is Santa Claus.

The Christmas tree ~ whether an oak, evergreen, or palm, points back to Izebel's Baal/Asherah rebellion, the witchcraft of Babel.

It was in the original GARDEN that we first find that TREES are involved in determining whether mankind would sin or not. Shatan is a usurper, liar, and imitates closely many things. Imitation is the highest form of flattery. Shatan is still using trees to whisper lies to us.

When we go out to stores at the end of the Roman year, we often walk by many of these displays, knowing the trees are Asherim, and the wreaths are fertility symbols (female genitalia). We'll cover more details about the Christmas tree and wreath custom shortly.

If there really was a real person named Nicholas, and it's not all just a legend, he sure went through some changes. The oldest account of his existence is vague, and of relatively recent origin. His location places him among the Germanic Dutch, but as I mentioned, these people were not yet

Christians. The date and location for him makes it an **anachronism** (the time is “against” it being true). In the 3rd century, the people of the north were **barbarians** (meaning “bearded Aryans”). They were Druids who burned their enemies and criminals in wicker cages over fires, threw wealth into lakes to water idols (like we still see people do in fountains), burned children as offerings to the sun, and placed jack-o-lanterns outside their homes lit by candles made from the fat of their own children. If they weren’t pagans, nobody was. The legendary Nicholas couldn’t have been there at that time. Another major problem is this: they claim Nicholas was a “bishop” (presbyter, elder). Yet, at his death on December 6th, he had only reached the ripe old age of 17. “Bishop” means *elder*, from the Greek word *presbus*, “old man.” The tale contains many conflicting facts. The RCC honors him as a “saint.” How did we get from **Nicholas** to **Santa Claus**? In the late Middle Ages, the Germanic Dutch who told the story of Nicholas to English listeners spoke in a very pronounced accent. When they said “*Saint Nicholas*,” it sounded like this: ***SAINTNI – CHOLAS***.

The English heard it as “Santy-Claus,” and the Spanish form “Santa” simply means saint. You will sometimes see the form “Santy” in old books from earlier in the 20th century.

IRISH POTATO BLIGHT

The Irish (of Eire Land) had grown very dependant upon the potato during the 18th and 19th centuries. The potato was a transplant to Eire Land from Columbia, South America. In 1846, a **fungus** destroyed the crops, causing widespread famine in Eire Land. Vast numbers of people died, and the decline of the population was catastrophic ~ so much so, that the only hope of escape from death was emigration. It was precisely at this point that most Irish came to the United States, fleeing the Great Famine. What they brought to the United States for the first time was **Catholicism**, since many of the earlier colonizers had fled here from the religious persecution of Catholic and Anglican intolerance. These Irish Catholics had the rich cultural background of Druidism, which they had blended together with Roman Catholicism. Their belief in **elves**, banshees, leprechauns, fairies, luck, and all sorts of Celtic Magic came with them. They brought their pumpkin ritual seen as “Halloween,” which had been a Druid festival honoring **Samhain**, their deity of the dead. They also brought their Christmas tree tradition, along with Christmas, which had been outlawed as Pagan in many colonies. The Catholics in South America have assimilated

the cultural background of the Aztecs. Other Catholics from around the world would **not** recognize many things they do ~ and so it is with them in many other parts of the world. Whatever the indigenous pagans were doing **before** became inter-mixed with the Roman Catholic order of things, **camouflaging the paganism.**

The Haitian VooDoo of Cajun Catholics mixed Pagan and Catholic traditions down in Louisiana, where the alligators grow so mean. There were no pumpkins on porches, or Christmas trees in America until the potato **fungus** drove the Irish people to flee their homeland and migrate to North America.

Things, - like Paganism - **go better with Coke.** In the late 1800's, a pharmacist put some **cocaine** in a sweetened, bubbling cola beverage, and named it Coca~Cola. **Coca-Cola** was invented by Dr. John Pemberton, an Atlanta pharmacist.

By the 1930's, it was a major business, and had its own advertising department, strategists, and artists. One of the Coca-Cola advertising managers, Sundblom, decided to attempt something new.

The Dutch/Irish character called "Santy Claus" was beginning to get a lot of attention, so he set his mind on aligning the Coca~Cola product with him. In Sundblom's time, **Santy** Claus didn't look like he does now.

The original character was an Irish transplant, coming from people who had based their beliefs on Druid magic, and **ELVES**. The 19th century poem ***The Night Before Christmas*** had catapulted our Christmas Elf into the spotlight, because the character was so appealing. Sundblom used his imagination to change Santy Claus into what we think he looks like today. **Before, Santa was 2 feet tall, skinny, and wore green.** He had a long white beard, and for all practical purposes he was a leprechaun / elf creature with magical powers to grant wishes, watch you without being seen, and so on. He could also do you harm. The alignment with the hearth is another Pagan syncretism, right down to the stockings hung by the chimney with care. To make this night-visitor charming, and more human, Sundblom made him a full-sized man, jolly and plump, to better assume the distinctive shape of the Coke bottle. He also used the appealing red and white **product colors** to clothe Santa in. The drooping wizard hat was a must. The final art work was combined with a marketing message to encourage customers to

leave a bottle of Coke near the hearth when he visits at midnight, Christmas Eve.

Now you know why little children say, *“But how can Santa fit down our chimney, isn’t he too big?”* He’s big now, but they also tell the children that Santa has magical powers. When he was less than 2 feet tall, he could fit into many such tight squeezes. Telling an outright lie to your children has an effect on them later in life. It harms their faith in Truth.

It perpetuates the lie for generations down the line, and cripples them for life regarding believing in things they cannot see ~ such as an unseen Creator. Lying to them about Santa certainly isn’t going to help them believe. Who is the father of lies?

Tradition is a powerful stronghold. If you put up a tree, hang stockings by the fireplace, and exchange gifts this coming Roman December, watch for the mistletoe. It’s poisonous, and a Pagan spell surrounds its ritual use too. It is just a parasite to a tree, but the custom of hanging it up and collecting kisses comes from Druidism. The name “Saint Nicholas” may coincidentally relate to Rev. 2:15, and the reference to “Nicolaitans.” The messenger to the assembly at Pergamum was to carry a warning about the teachings of “Balaam” that they embraced. **“Likewise you also have those who hold to the teaching of the NICOLAITANS. Repent therefore!”** It has been said that these were a sect of religious teachers who **“lorded over the laity”** ~ which is what “Nicolaitan” means. I smell Nimrod all over this, don’t you? I don’t get the impression that Yahusha likes us to mix up our worship of Him with Pagan designs, or wants us to have any contact with it. Light and darkness cannot be mixed.

Now, let’s consider how the **Christmas tree** is mixed-up in all of this.

ASHERAH - THE CHRISTMAS TREE CONNECTION

BAAL & ASHERAH: THE SUN KING & HIS CONSORT

Asherah is known in Scripture as the "Queen of Heaven," and is called "**Artemis**" by the Ephesians in the book of Acts (chapter 19). The word "Asherah" is found at least 40 times in the **TaNak***, and refers to a wooden object, used in the worship of a **consort** of BAAL. The **image of Asherah** was a **tree** used by the Pagan Canaanites and Sidonians. One of these Pagan Sidonians was "Izabel," who married Ahab, king of northern Yisharal (Samaritan king). Northern Yisharal was in apostasy, being led into

rebellion by their leadership, and violated the Covenant of Yahuah. They added an 11th Commandment:

“You shall worship Yahuah your Alahim in Mount Gerizim.”

Note how this is one of the topics of the conversation between Yahusha and the Samaritan women at the well at Jn. 4.

The northern tribes began to worship the Baals (Baalim), consisting of Baal and Asherah, influenced by king Ahab’s Sidonian wife, **Izebel**.

Yahusha mentions Izebel’s *teachings* at Rev. 2, and He’s not happy. Such tree worship was put under the ban, yet the 10 northern tribes failed to carefully guard Yahuah’s Commandments, or Declarations. Asherah became the deal-breaker, and the northern tribes were taken away into the nations - they remain so now, after 2700+ years.

When northern Yisharal was dispersed into the nations by the Assyrians in 722 BCE, **they carried this tree custom with them**. The lost tribes of dispersed Yisharal have preserved one of their most cherished Pagan customs among them: **the Christmas tree, or Asherah**.

If you were brought up with this custom, then you are most likely descended from these northern tribes, even if only “doctrinally.”

You were taught to practice an ancient pagan form of idolatry, and never knew it. **Asherah** was the "Queen of Heaven" (see Jer. chaps. 7 & 44). Now, read how the Creator feels about such behavior:

Deut 7:26: **" Do not bring a detestable thing into your house or YOU, like IT, will be set apart for destruction. Utterly abhor and detest it, for it is set apart for destruction."**

Yahuah warned Yisharal to not erect an Asherah next to His altar, nor bring a "detestable thing" into our house. Even though we may not remember what it represented long ago, Yahuah hasn't forgotten at all. He does not change or forget the origins of behavior.

The Asherah is a deal-breaker with Yahuah - He won't stand for it.

He dispersed the northern tribes of Yisharal into the nations, and they have lived as Pagans for 2700+ years. They left Yahuah's Covenant, but they have held fast to the Asherim (plural of Asherah).

"ASHER" is a Hebrew term meaning "happy," and is a word used as a proper noun, the father of the tribe of Asher (alef-shin-resh). This term was

modified, and became the word "ASHERAH," a proper name used by Pagans for the female consort of Baal (Celtic Bel). Baal/Asherah worship is clearly seen during the time of "AliYahu" (AlYahu), when 450 prophets of Baal and 400 prophets of Asherah assembled at Mt. Carmel, and AlYahu (AliYahu) challenged them to decide whether

Yahuah is Alahim, or **Baal** (and his consort, **Asherah**).

WHAT OR WHO IS ASHERAH?

The adversary misled mankind with various fertility rites, and receives worship through these rites. Yahuah doesn't provide us with the details of the heathen rites, but we know generally from Scripture they performed their rituals in forests or "**groves**."

The word "**Asherim**" is translated as "groves" in the KJV. Yahuah mentions how the Yisharalites would bring "Asherim" and put them near His Hekal (Temple), behavior which we see inherited as the "Christmas Tree." The trees most likely used were **date palms**. Modern witchcraft and Shatanism in general follow most closely to the worship of **Asherah**. The name is most likely directly related to Ishtar, and **Artemis**, worshipped by modern day witches as well as the ancient **Ephesians** (Acts 19:28). Stumps of trees found in groves were also used as the altars of Asherah, which may be directly related to the fallen Nimrod, cut down by Shem (as tradition informs us).

Yahuah has not wanted His people to study this demonic worship, yet it persists today. The most insidious part is right out in the open, and not "occult" (hidden) at all: **the Christmas tree object**. A more secretive side is also growing in popularity. In fact, it is the most popular fad among teens and young adults today. The reason it is not very easy to learn about is mostly because it is "**occult**" (hidden); it has been so since the patterns of worshipping the adversary went "underground" after the execution of Nimrod. They had once practiced their rebellion openly, but then withdrew into secrecy to **hide** their worship behind symbolism, which could only be interpreted correctly by those initiated in the occult. One dominant pattern found in occultic behavior is the **matrilinear** (mother-goddess) ideal. Rebellion against Yahuah is accentuated by this matrilinear focus, as opposed to the patrilinear - so we see **the moon** being used to represent the female astrologically.

Although the original concept of Asherim worship has remained hidden from the general public, I feel that the acceptance of the solstice tree is drawn directly from the Pagan worship, transformed for public consumption. The Asherim were considered altars in themselves also, where animals and humans were ritually sacrificed at the Equinoxes and Solstices. This altar could take the form of a tree stump, with the trunk snapped-off, leaving jagged spike-like splinters. The Christmas tree phenomenon is also a type of altar, where gifts and offerings are placed. (**Easter** is a word derived from Ishtar, Astoreth, and Astarte. Tree worship is the most prominent feature, however the serpent gets involved also.

It seems that the adversary has the tree and the serpent seared into its mind indelibly. A serpent around a stump is one of the symbols we find used in ancient Pagan religions. The **Tree of Life** (ets ha'chayim) and the **Tree of the knowledge of good and evil** may be the sources this fallen being is borrowing from in the design of the false worship. But we know it is forbidden to worship Yahuah in any false or perverted manner. Rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and we certainly know that any involvement with Asherim **is witchcraft**. Some have even suggested that the symbol of "the cross" may have been a style of **Asherah pole** used by certain Pagans, and that it was brought into the mixed worship of Christianity. Some styles of Asherim have crux-like and ankh-like shapes. Certainly, the Christmas tree is considered a "Christian" symbol, yet the common culture has no idea how it actually relates to anything associated with Yahuah, or "Santa Claus" for that matter! No one can explain what the Christmas tree has to do with Santa Claus either, it's all developed very rapidly in western culture. It's like a Cajun GUMBO, where every possible Pagan item has been thrown together into a big, stinky stew (or cup) of abominations. The Harlot teaches them to her subjects, keeping them in a drunken stupor by making them all drink from her cup every week, on Sun-day.

Eph 5:5-14:

"For of this you can be sure: No immoral, impure or greedy person-such a man is an idolater -has any inheritance in the kingdom of Mashiak and of Alahim. Let no one deceive you with empty words, for because of such things Alahim's wrath comes on those who are disobedient. Therefore do not be partners with them. For you were once darkness, but now you are light in the Master. Live as children of

light (for the fruit of the light consists in all goodness, righteousness and truth) **and find out what pleases the Master. Have nothing to do with the fruitless deeds of darkness, but rather expose them. For it is shameful even to mention what the disobedient do in secret.**

But everything exposed by the light becomes visible, for it is light that makes everything visible.”

BAAL & ASHERAH - A SHOWDOWN AT MT. KARMEL

1 Kings 18:16-21:

So AbadYah went to meet Ahab and told him, and Ahab went to meet AliYahu. When he saw AliYahu, he said to him, "Is that you, you troubler of Yisharal?"

"I have not made trouble for Yisharal," AliYahu replied. "But you and your father's family have. You have abandoned Yahuah's commands and have followed the Baals. Now summon the people from all over Yisharal to meet me on Mount Carmel. And bring the four hundred and fifty prophets of Baal and the four hundred prophets of Asherah, who eat at Izebel's table."

So Ahab sent word throughout all Yisharal and assembled the prophets on Mount Carmel. AliYahu went before the people and said,

"How long will you waver between two opinions? If Yahuah is Alahim, follow Him; but if Baal is Alahim, follow him."

WREATH, ORNAMENTS, Etc.,.

The round wreath symbolized the sun, and at the same time the “**womb**,” both thought of as symbols of fertility to Pagans. The sun was “male,” but “his” symbol was that of the female. The vertical tree was decorated with male symbols of fertility, testes (balls), yet was the image of the “female,” connecting the heavens to the Earth. This consort of Baal was worshipped as **Asherah**, Astarte, Artemis, Athena, Isis, Gaia, Nana, Austron, Ostara, Eastre, Easter, Aphrodite, Eostre, Astoreth, Ishtar, Diana, Ninurta, Cres, Nut, Venus, Indrani, Devaki, Tanit, and others. This "tree" was named Asherah in the Hebrew Scriptures, **and her worship continued as we see recorded in the book of Acts, chapter 19**. She is still worshipped today by Wiccans, and other Earth Mother cults. The Vernal Equinox pointed to the impregnation of this Earth Mother, and the Winter Solstice pointed to the birth of Baal, the sun, showing the human gestation cycle of nine months.

To the Pagan, the cycle of yearly observances had great influence over them. Their festivities were all about fortune, fertility, and sex. See Paul's words above.

The round ornaments represented the testes as mentioned, and have also come to be known as "**witch balls.**" **Fertility symbols** abound in nature worship; throwing rice at weddings in ancient cultures represented *semen*. It would be interesting to see what a "theologian" might use as an excuse for all this, *hmmm?* Most ignore it thinking it's all "sanctified now."

YirmeYahu was the "Professor" to the **northern tribes**, known as the "**house of Yisharal.**" They had fallen into idolatry with the worship of **Asherah**, so as you read the following, realize that Yahuah was warning the tribes in Samaria about a specific thing they were doing:

Jer/YirmeYahu 10:1-5: "**Hear what Yahuah says to you, O house of Yisharal. This is what Yahuah says:**

"Do not learn the ways of the nations or be terrified by signs in the sky, though the nations are terrified by them. For the customs of the peoples are worthless; they cut a tree out of the forest, and a craftsman shapes it with his chisel. They adorn it with silver and gold; they fasten it with hammer and nails so it will not totter. Like a scarecrow in a melon patch, their idols cannot speak; they must be carried because they cannot walk. Do not fear them; they can do no harm, nor can they do any good." Izebel taught them about Asherah.

Deut 12:29-32: "**Yahuah your Alahim will cut off before you the nations you are about to invade and dispossess. But when you have driven them out and settled in their land, and after they have been destroyed before you, be careful not to be ensnared by inquiring about their Alahim, saying, "How do these nations serve their Alahim? We will do the same." You must not worship Yahuah your Alahim in their way, because in worshiping their Alahim, they do all kinds of detestable things Yahuah hates. They even burn their sons and daughters in the fire as sacrifices to their Alahim."**

Deut 16:21-22: "**Do not set up any wooden Asherah pole beside the altar you build to Yahuah your Alahim, and do not erect a sacred stone, for these Yahuah your Alahim hates."** Asherah poles are a deal-breaker with Yahuah. Learn **not** the ways of the heathen, and do not bring a detestable thing into your home:

Deut 7:26: **"Do not bring a detestable thing into your house or you, like it, will be set apart for destruction. Utterly abhor and detest it, for it is set apart for destruction."**

THE INITIATED KNOW THE SECRETS

The tree, and the **ornaments** on the Asherah tree, have specific meanings to them. The tree is a "phallus," the male reproductive member. The little balls are testicles, and the "tinsel" represents the semen of the deity being worshipped. During the late middle ages, the little balls were interpreted by Christians to be "witch balls," borrowed from witchcraft, to attract, then capture "evil" spirits. **Where, exactly, did Yahuah tell us to do that?** The wreath was used to represent the male deity, the sun, yet was the "womb" symbol. So, the male deity's symbol incorporated the feminine features, while the female's sign incorporated the masculine features. Similarly, a witch is seen utilizing the male characteristics of the pointed hat and broomstick - both male features.

These figures were clear to the initiated, but to the uninitiated they meant nothing. The secrets are now being shouted from the rooftops.

Christians went deeper and **deeper** into apostasy as they ADOPTED the Pagan customs from those around them.

The green ivy and holly were common symbols of "Saturn," the Roman deity. Early believers thought that if they decorated **their** homes with these trappings, they would appear to be conforming to the Pagan culture around them, as everyone was observing **Saturnalia**. Thus they would "blend-in," appear to be a part of the culture, and they would suffer less persecution. As time passed, the custom became part of their own family traditions, and you will see the **wreaths** and **Asherim trees** in their assemblies and homes today. Now, those of us that don't join-in with the celebration are considered to be freaks, or "Scrooges," saying bah! Humbug! Is it humbug? Oh yeah. Many centuries later, the doctrinal offspring of those who might have otherwise been persecuted for **avoiding** these Pagan traditions, believe that we who do not adopt them are in a "cult." It's not them, but Father Yahuah that we would wish to not offend. We know His heart, and He has called us to obey His Voice:

"Come out of her, My people!" (Rev. 18).

The word "PAGAN" comes from the Latin word, **pagus**, referring to a person that was from the "rural" hinterlands. The more educated, erudite, urban-dwellers viewed those who were "pagus" as superstitious, illiterate imbeciles because they had quaint beliefs about reality, especially the unseen, spiritual world. As the darkness of the world without the Torah of Yahuah increased, those who professed themselves to be wise had become fools. "Pagan" became a label for anything that was outside the accepted religious practices of those in the majority who practiced the universalized state religion, which after Constantine was termed "Catholic," the Roman word for "universal."

As you see them decorating with the boughs, wreaths, trees, and holly, you might help them to repent of this behavior by explaining what these things actually are, loaning them a copy of this book. They can then look these facts up to see if they are really true, or not. The trappings themselves are set apart for destruction, and those who decorate with them are set apart for destruction as well. All of it together is **witchcraft**, and blatant **idolatry**. People living in the "mind of the flesh" only "see" with their own hearts, minds, and desires of their flesh. Once they receive a glimpse of how the Pagan customs appear through the eyes of Yahuah, they will grieve over their former blindness. Until they consider His Will, they are blind to His perspective. They live in a mindset of the flesh.

Some believe that celebrating **Hanukkah** might be adding to Torah, and therefore is sinful. In all of Scripture, Hanukkah is mentioned once (if one ignores Maccabees I & II), at **Yn. 10:22**. Hanukkah **is** found in Scripture, yet "Christmas" is not. The festival of the Dedication mentioned at Yn. 10:22 is Hanukkah. If a person shuns Christmas, and begins to celebrate Hanukkah, it will have consequences for them. Relatives and friends will shun or persecute them for it, thinking they have become influenced by radical ideas. They may have read that book Fossilized Customs, and become some kind of cult-follower. Christmas has been celebrated for 5000 years by pagans, it simply has a new name and application. The Romans used **womb-wreaths** at Saturnalia, so what could these possibly have to do with Yahuah's people?

AN AWAKENING - After 2730 Years

"Afraim" was sown among the Gentiles in **722 BCE**. Afraim is referred to as the "lost tribes" of Yisharal, the "house of Yisharal," and Samaritans

(being from Samaria). Afracim was the dominant tribe, the one tribe that received the blessing of the first-born. Afracim is also sometimes called “Joseph” (Yusef). Here in the extreme last days, the descendants of the northern tribes are living in the billions among the Gentiles, as Gentiles. They were carried away for their idolatry with **Baal—Asherah**, a corruption brought into their customs by Izebel, a Sidonian wife of Ahab, king of **northern** Yisharal. When Yahuah lifts the penalty on them, a great awakening is to occur prior to Yahusha’s Return, and as Jer. 31:6 says:

“There will be a day when watchmen (Natsarim) cry out on the hills of Afracim, 'Come, let us go up to Zion, to Yahuah our Alahim.'”

Remember that Paul was called the “ringleader” of the sect of the **Natsarim**, not the “ringleader” of the **Christians**, the Greek word we have been led to accept; the followers of Yahusha called themselves Natsarim, **watchmen**, or branches. Since “Afracim” cannot be confused together with the Yahudim (Jews), the text is clearly declaring a sweeping movement among “former Gentiles,” an awakening and return to the Torah, the Covenant.

Consider now what Yahusha described concerning the extreme last days. Matt. 24 relates to the End of Days, and the fulfillment of the times of the Gentiles. During this analysis, remember that Afracim was the son of Yusef, and Yusef was told that he would become fruitful, his numbers would be **multiplied**, and he would become a “**community of peoples**,” Gen. 48:4. Remember, the descendants of Yusef are not “Jews,” but rather Yahuah refers to the northern tribes by the term “Afracim.” Yahusha had said that He was only sent to the “lost sheep of the **house of Yisharal**” (Mt. 15:24), and these are the northern tribes that were dispersed. At Mt. 24, Yahusha begins by describing how the massive stones will be leveled, and this happened about 40 years later, in 70 CE - but then He moves on to describe more calamity that follows. Ultimately He describes how a **great tribulation** will occur which exceeding anything that has been seen since Creation. He declares that if the days of this tribulation were not shortened, then **NO FLESH** would survive at all. But, for the sake of the **Elect** (those qodeshim observing His Torah) who are still on Earth enduring to the end, He would shorten the days. So, what He is indicating here is obviously the extreme end times, just prior to His return - which are the days we now live in. In the midst of this, **He orders us to pray that our flight will not be in**

winter or on a Shabath day. So, the Shabath is **still in force** in the extreme last days, not changed as most have been taught. But there is more to understand here. The **lost sheep** scattered in 722 BCE are to come to their senses after **2730 years**, so that's why there are books like this suddenly being written! (Read YashaYahu 11*).

The prophecy at Ez. 4:4,5 concerning the exile of the lost sheep of the house of Yisharal (Samaritans driven into the nations in 722 BCE) shows us that **390 years** was the original prescribed penalty for their Baal/Asherah worship. Having not repented after 390 years in captivity, the **northern tribes then had to endure the seven-fold increase of the 390-year penalty** (see Lev. 26:27,28).

This means that 7 x 390 years from **722 BCE** (2730 years), Yisharal's punishment will be lifted, and a remnant of **Afraim will cry out to return to the Torah.** (see YirmeYahu 31). About when is this cry to take place? They've been living among the Gentiles with their **Asherim** (Christmas trees) for **2730 years** as of **the Roman year 2008, and have begun to cry out.** We are praying that our flight will not be in winter or on a Shabath as Yahusha told us to do, because of the hardship it will cause the weak among us. The flight will be caused by a great Distress that is apparently planet-wide, and may include nuclear fallout:

Matt 24:15-27 "So when you see standing in the set-apart place 'the abomination that causes desolation,' spoken of through the prophet Danial - let the reader understand - then let those who are in Yahudah flee to the mountains. Let no one on the roof of his house go down to take anything out of the house. Let no one in the field go back to get his cloak. How dreadful it will be in those days for pregnant women and nursing mothers! Pray that your flight will not take place in winter or on the Shabath. For then there will be great distress, unequaled from the beginning of the world until now-and never to be equaled again. If those days had not been cut short, no one would survive, but for the sake of the elect those days will be shortened. At that time if anyone says to you, 'Look, here is the Mashiak!' or, 'There he is!' do not believe it. For false Mashiakim and false prophets will appear and perform great signs and miracles to deceive even the elect-if that were possible. See, I have told you ahead of time.

"So if anyone tells you, 'There he is, out in the desert,' do not go out; or, 'Here he is, in the inner rooms,' do not believe it. For as lightning that comes from the east is visible even in the west, so will be the coming of the Son of Man." Izebel taught us about ASHERAH:

He warns us to **"Come out of Her"** at Rev. 18, but the Great Harlot Izebel's teachings are also specifically referred to as "sexual immorality" at Rev 2:18-3:1:

"To the messenger of the assembly in Thyatira write:

These are the words of the Son of Yahuah, whose eyes are like blazing fire and whose feet are like burnished bronze. I know your deeds, your love and faith, your service and perseverance, and that you are now doing more than you did at first.

Nevertheless, I have this against you: You tolerate that woman Izebel, who calls herself a prophetess. By her teaching she misleads my servants into sexual immorality and the eating of food sacrificed to idols. I have given her time to repent of her immorality, but she is unwilling (390 years?). So I will cast her on a bed of suffering, and I will make those who commit adultery with her suffer intensely, unless they repent of her ways. I will strike her children dead. Then all the assemblies will know that I am he who searches hearts and minds, and I will repay each of you according to your deeds (such as bringing an accursed thing into your house). Now I say to the rest of you in Thyatira, to you who do not hold to her teaching and have not learned Shatan's so-called deep secrets (I will not impose any other burden on you). (Shatan's Deep secrets, like womb-wreaths, phallus-trees, and the ornaments of the Asherim - all Izebel's teachings).

Only hold on to what you have until I come.

To him who overcomes and does My will to the end, I will give authority over the nations - 'He will rule them with an iron scepter; he will dash them to pieces like pottery' - just as I have received authority from my Father. I will also give him the morning star. He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the assemblies." The Olive tree is blossoming now. The remnant is awakening.

CRY OF THE NATSARIM ON THE HILLS OF AFRAIM

Yahuah will restore us to His Torah, then come rescue us from Captivity in the nations. He scattered us into the nations 2730 years ago.

Ps 80: Hear us, O Shepherd of Yisharal, You who lead Yusef like a flock; You who sit enthroned between the cherubim, shine forth before Afraim, Benjamin and Manasseh. Awaken your might; come and save us.

Restore us, O Alahim; make Your Face shine upon us, that we may be saved.

O Yahuah Al Shaddai, how long will your anger smolder against the prayers of your people? You have fed them with the bread of tears; You have made them drink tears by the bowlful. You have made us a source of contention to our neighbors, and our enemies mock us.

Restore us, Al Shaddai; make Your Face shine upon us, that we may be saved. You brought a vine out of Egypt; you drove out the nations and planted it. You cleared the ground for it, and it took root and filled the land. The mountains were covered with its shade, the mighty cedars with its branches. It sent out its boughs to the Sea, its shoots as far as the River.

Why have You broken down its walls so that all who pass by pick its grapes? Boars (beasts, men without Torah) from the forest ravage it and the creatures of the field feed on it. Return to us, Al Shaddai! Look down from heaven and see! Watch over this vine, the root your right hand has planted, the son you have raised up for yourself.

Your vine is cut down, it is burned with fire; at Your rebuke Your people perish. Let your hand rest on the Man at your Right Hand, the Son of Man you have raised up for yourself. Then we will not turn away from You; revive us, and we will call on Your Name.

Restore us, Yahuah Al Shaddai; make Your Face shine upon us, that we may be saved.”

To our brother, Yahudah, we say, **“I am Yusef!”**

Like Yusef, we can also tell our brothers:

“But Alahim sent me ahead of you to preserve for you a remnant on earth and to save your lives by a great deliverance.” Genesis / Bereshith 45:7



YAHUSHA'S YOKE: What that means

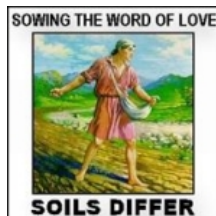
By ourselves we have no power to change others, but we have the choice to imitate our Creator, and He will, in turn, see our behavior and **help us** to conform to his will, His light YOKE. This is the “yoke” He has given to us. A “yoke” (Hebrew word, OLE) is a **set of teachings**.

Our Rabbi (exalted One) said His “yoke” (set of teachings) is gentle and light: Mat 11:28-30:

“Come to Me, all you who labor and are burdened, and I shall give you rest. Take My yoke upon you and learn from Me, for I am meek and humble in heart, and you shall find rest for your beings. For My yoke is gentle and My burden is light.’ ”

The principle of “yoking” is the union with the Mind of Yahusha, learning what pleases Him, and allowing Him to “drive” (guide) us in all we do.

His yoke is His teaching. Yoking together with others of similar belief, as in a marriage or business association, strengthens and builds up our union with Yahusha, because there will be far fewer conflicts. We will always be around those who do not yet accept the yoke of Yahusha, and it is obvious by their behavior that He is not welcome to place His yoke on them. That’s why we’re around these people, so they will be called through our behavior to His yoke. They are the field (soil) that Yahusha is using our vessels to plow and sow His seed (Torah).



Many of you have seen the humor in referring to "seminaries" as "cemeteries." The word **seminary** (seed-plot) relates to the metaphorical use of the term "seed" in Scripture. There are good seeds and bad seeds. What are the **seeds** that Yahuah has sown? What are the **seeds** sown by an enemy? Can they be discerned?

The instructions (Torah, Commandments) of Yahuah **are the good seeds** which **Yahuah** has planted.

Added, changed, or omitted instructions are the "bad seed."

Mankind is the diverse kinds of "soil" they are planted in. We must discern which kind of seed we live by, and who planted it. At the harvest, the weeds will be taken first by the reapers, so we must be careful how we listen.

Those who accept the seed, and allow it to grow in them, become less "soil" and more the "fruit" of that which is planted. As time passes, more and more fruit is seen, just as we see soil becoming the vegetation that grows in it. Yahusha once went to a fig tree to look for its fruit, but it had none, so He caused it to wither (Mt. 21:19). So, even if one has "good seed," if they don't produce the fruit that is expected of them, He will reject them.

"Bad seed" sown by an enemy of Yahuah are **unintended instructions** that "choke-out" the good teachings (Torah) which Yahuah originally intended. We recognize which kind of "seed" was sown by observing the "fruit" that has developed in a person.

If you compare today's religious culture and its traditions with Yahuah's instructions for us in His Word, it is apparent that there is a huge difference in the two. We are not taught by traditional religious leaders to walk in the Torah (wheat) of Yahuah, but rather we are taught to walk in the inherited traditions (tares) passed down from Gentile, Greco-Roman Pagan customs which became mixed into the good seed.

If you think otherwise, just ask a Christian minister what he thinks about observing the true, authentic Shabath as a day of rest, and ignoring "Sun-day" entirely. Then, you will begin to see the "fruit" of the "bad seed," and how it seeks to "choke-out" the good seed that is trying to grow in the same field. Who planted the seed helps reveal which is "good" and which is "bad" even before we see the fruit. We either obey the Words of Yahuah, or we obey men; it's always our own choice. If we eat from the forbidden fruit we will bear bad fruit and pass on bad seed (instructions) to others. The parables reveal hidden secrets of the reign of Yahuah, and the following excerpts use "seed" to illustrate how to discern what we should listen to and live by.

The Parable of the Sower

"That same day (Yahusha) went out of the house and sat by the lake. Such large crowds gathered around Him that He got into a boat and sat in it, while all the people stood on the shore. Then He told them many things in parables, saying:

"A farmer went out to sow his **seed**. As he was scattering the **seed**, some fell along the path, and the birds came and ate it up. Some fell on rocky places, where it did not have much soil. It sprang up quickly, because the soil was shallow. But when the sun came up, the plants were scorched, and they withered because they had no root. Other **seed** fell among thorns, which grew up and choked the plants. Still other **seed** fell on good soil, where it produced a crop—a hundred, sixty or thirty times what was sown. He who has ears, let him hear."

The disciples came to Him and asked, "Why do you speak to the people in parables?"

He replied, "The knowledge of the **secrets of the kingdom of heaven** has been given to you, but not to them. Whoever has will be given more, and he will have an abundance. Whoever does not have, even what he has will be taken from him. **This is why I speak to them in parables:** 'Though seeing, they do not see; though hearing, they do not hear or understand.' In them is fulfilled the prophecy of Isaiah: 'You will be ever hearing but never understanding, you will be ever seeing but never perceiving. For this people's heart has become calloused; they hardly hear with their ears, and they have closed their eyes. Otherwise they might see with their eyes, hear with their ears, understand with their hearts and turn, and I would heal them.' But blessed are your eyes because they see, and your ears because they hear. For I tell you the truth, many prophets and righteous men longed to see what you see but did not see it, and to hear what you hear but did not hear it.

The Seed is the Word; the Torah of Yahuah:

"Listen then to what the parable of the Sower means: When anyone hears the message (besorah, gospel) about the kingdom and does not understand it, the evil one comes and snatches away what was sown in his heart. This is the **seed** sown along the path. The one who received the **seed** that fell on rocky places is the man who hears the **Word** and at once receives it with joy. **But since he has no root, he lasts only a short time. When trouble**

or persecution comes because of the Word*, he quickly falls away. The one who received the seed that fell among the thorns is the man who hears the Word, but the worries of this life and the deceitfulness of wealth choke it, making it unfruitful. But the one who received the seed that fell on good soil is the man who hears the Word and understands it. He produces a crop, yielding a hundred, sixty or thirty times what was sown."

"This is the meaning of the parable: The seed is the Word (Torah) of (Yahuah). Those along the path are the ones who hear, and then the devil comes and takes away the Word from their hearts, so that they may not believe and be saved. Those on the rock are the ones who receive the Word with joy when they hear it, but they have no root. They believe for a while, but in the time of testing they fall away. The seed that fell among thorns stands for those who hear, but as they go on their way they are choked by life's worries, riches and pleasures, and they do not mature. But the seed on good soil stands for those with a noble and good heart, who hear (and obey) the Word, retain it, and by persevering produce a crop." Luke 8:11-15 (Yahusha defined the "seed" to be the "Word," Yahuah's Torah - fruit means offspring).

The Parable of the Weeds

"Yahusha told them another parable: 'The kingdom of heaven is like a man who sowed good seed in his field. But while everyone was sleeping, His enemy came and sowed weeds among the wheat, and went away. When the wheat sprouted and formed heads, then the weeds also appeared. The Owner's servants came to Him and said, "Sir, didn't You sow good seed in your field? Where then did the weeds come from?" "An enemy did this,' He replied.

The servants asked Him, "Do You want us to go and pull them up?" 'No,' He answered, 'because while you are pulling the weeds, you may root up the wheat with them. Let both grow together until the harvest. At that time I will tell the harvesters: First collect the weeds and tie them in bundles to be burned; then gather the wheat and bring it into My barn.'" - This is to say that the first to be "raptured" away will be the lawless, the weeds. His barn is the New Yerushalayim.

PARABLE OF THE MUSTARD SEED

"What is the (Reign) of (Yahuah) like? What shall I compare it to? It is like a mustard seed, which a man took and planted in his garden. It grew and became a tree, and the birds of the air perched in its branches." Luke 13:18-19 (The small mustard seed indicates that the teachings begin in what appears to be a very weak, humble condition - but one day they will grow to fill the whole Earth and dominate all other seeds. The Torah will do that!).

The Parable of the Yeast

He told them still another parable: "The kingdom of heaven is like yeast that a woman took and mixed into a large amount of flour until it worked all through the dough." (The Torah will do that).

(Yahusha) spoke all these things to the crowd in parables; He did not say anything to them without using a parable. So was fulfilled what was spoken through the prophet: "I will open my mouth in parables, I will utter things hidden since the creation of the world."

The Parable of the Weeds Explained

"Then He left the crowd and went into the house. His disciples came to Him and said, "Explain to us the parable of the weeds in the field." He answered, "The one who sowed the good seed is the Son of Man. The field is the world, and the good seed stands for the sons of the kingdom. The weeds are the sons of the evil one, and the enemy who sows them is the devil. The harvest is the end of the age, and the harvesters are angels. As the weeds are pulled up and burned in the fire, so it will be at the end of the age. The Son of Man will send out his angels, and they will weed out of his kingdom everything that causes sin and all who do evil. They will throw them into the fiery furnace, where there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth. Then the righteous will shine like the sun in the kingdom of their Father. He who has ears, let him hear."

The Parables of the Hidden Treasure and the Pearl:

"The kingdom of heaven is like treasure hidden in a field. When a man found it, he hid it again, and then in his joy went and sold all he had and bought that field.

Again, the kingdom of heaven is like a merchant looking for fine pearls. When he found one of great value, he went away and sold everything

he had and bought it.”

PARABLE OF THE NET

“Once again, the kingdom of heaven is like a net that was let down into the lake and caught all kinds of fish. When it was full, the fishermen pulled it up on the shore. Then they sat down and collected the good fish in baskets, but threw the bad away. This is how it will be at the end of the age. The angels will come and separate the wicked from the righteous and throw them into the fiery furnace, where there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth. “Have you understood all these things?” (Yahusha) asked.

‘Yes,’ they replied. He said to them, ‘Therefore every teacher of the law (Torah of Yahuah) who has been instructed about the kingdom of heaven (Torah of Yahuah) is like the owner of a house who brings out of his storeroom new treasures as well as old.’”

SEMINARY – THE WORD AND DEVELOPMENT

Now it's time to look at the word "**seminary**.” In some of the larger communities in Europe during the 1500's, the Catholic bishops realized how uneducated their priests were. In order to educate them better and bring more uniformity and control to the organization, they called the priests to attend lessons, taught by the bishops, in "Cathedral schools.” Many diverse subjects were added as time passed, and the broader selection of instructed subjects caused the term "university" to become applied to the schools.

Another term was applied to those "universities" of religious learning:

SEMINARY: definition: **A special school providing education in theology, religious history, etc., primarily to prepare students for the priesthood, ministry, or rabbinate.** Now, look at the etymology of the word: [Middle English, *seed plot*, from Latin *seminarium*, from seminarius, of **seed**, from semen, semin, **seed**.]

The **good seeds** and **bad seeds** are mixed together in these "seed plots,” and allowed to grow - but the bad seeds quickly choke-out the good seed, as we see the teachings of these seminaries teach their "replacement theology" and scream "legalism" and "Judaizer" when anyone wishes to live according to the good seed, the Torah of Yahuah. Knowing that the "bad seeds" are sown

by the devil, who has been behind the seminaries and their teachings (seeds)? The bad seeds are: **lies, omissions, and alterations.**

MY ORIGINAL MOTIVATION TO INVESTIGATE CUSTOMS

When I was 34 in 1984 CE, my son Michael was about 3. One night I had the chance to tuck him into bed and read to him. On the far side of the darkened room was a small, glowing **tree** which had been decorated and placed there by a friend and my wife. He asked, **“Dad, what is that?.”**

Puzzled for a few moments, I told him **“I don’t really know, son, but I’ll find out - and I’ll tell you one day.”** I told him I didn’t think it would be good, whatever it was. This was the beginning of what became 30 years of personal research, eventually to become this book you’re now reading. I promised my son that I would never lie to him, but tell him the straight truth, always. That same night I told him that people would try to teach him about “Santa Claus,” but that they were all lies. I wanted him to believe me when I told him the truth. As of 2014, FC is still being published around the world, and he has 3 children of his own.

JUDGING OTHERS

Please let me remind you that as I am writing this heart-wrenching information, I am not condemning or criticizing PEOPLE, but rather exposing the **facts** about why we see them performing the Pagan format. This is not about people, but rather teachings. People are born into these customs, and they have no idea where they originated or why. It’s like everyone is upside-down, and when they learn the Truth they are turned right-side-up. Those who manage to “wake up” have to be very gentle, because everyone around them remains in the dream-world they awakened from. We have to be understanding, and loving.

The Torah provides us the Light to enable us to **see** what we’re doing, right or wrong. We must NOT look down on others, call them fools, or feel superior because we have the eyesight to see. They may be “blind,” at the moment, but now you have the responsibility to tell them the truth. It must be done in a gentle, loving way, otherwise they will be repelled. We must help them to see we do not judge **them**, but rather the customs they have embraced since childhood. The Torah does the judging: **“For the Word (Torah) of Yahuah is living and active. Sharper than any double-edged sword, it PENETRATES even to dividing soul and spirit, joints and**

marrow; IT JUDGES THE THOUGHTS AND ATTITUDES OF THE HEART. Nothing in all creation is hidden from Yahuah's sight.

Everything is uncovered and laid bare before the eyes of Him, to Whom we must give account." Heb. 4:12,13. I am sure some of you have read

that, yet the meaning was beyond you. It sounded profound. But now, you can read ANY of the Writings, and comprehend, because His **Name** has unlocked the secret. **"He who scorns instruction will pay for it, but he who respects a command is rewarded. The teaching of the wise is a fountain of life, turning a man from the snares of death."** Prov.

13:13,14. The Torah is Wisdom (note the feminine-ending as in Sarah). If we "rank" ourselves above others because of their impairments, lack of knowledge, education, race, or poverty, we show contempt for their maker.

(Prov. 14:31). Yahuah says He **HATES** certain things: **haughty eyes, a lying tongue, hands that shed innocent blood, a heart that devises wicked schemes, feet that are quick to rush into evil, a false witness who pours out lies, and a man who stirs up dissension among brothers.**

Prov. 6:16-19. He also says at Mal. 2:16, **"I HATE DIVORCE."** Live for the other person. Your enemy isn't your spouse, whom you love. We have a spiritual enemy, and we must not surrender. The adversary divides and conquers. A kingdom, or marriage, divided against itself, cannot stand.

Now you know a little more about potatoes than you may have before, and how relatively quickly "Santa Claus" rose up and launched into everyone's lives because of the lack of those potatoes. The Germanic term, **"Kris Kringle"** means "Christ Child" - you can see the word "kris" (shining) is right there in the forefront. "Kringle" is a mangling of the word **kindl**, and is the root for "kinder-garten." The vagueness of who this "shining child" really is should cause you to be suspicious. No doubt it is Nimrod "re-born." Paganism's shining child was the re-born sun at the winter solstice. Did you know that "St. Nick" is a popular euphemism for "shatan?" One preacher on a radio program once commented that if you removed all the paganism from Christianity, there would be absolutely **NOTHING LEFT** to do. It would utterly vaporize.



THE DRUIDS

The Terror Continues . . .

The word Germani originally was the name for a Celtic tribe of Druids, and now is the name of a country, Germany. The Norsemen, such as Vikings, Picts, and even King Arthur were Pagans. The wizard/sorcerer Druid dude “Merlin” certainly wasn’t trying to convert Camelot to Christianity. The Hollywood versions of history are often anachronistic (going against the timeframe). Life for a Pagan under the Druids was like a nightmare. Parents had to endure risking their children’s lives because the Druids demanded sacrifices. Children were made to stand in a large **circle** with marker stones, with a tall oak pole at the center. At sunrise, the shadow of the pole would fall upon a single child. This child was tied-up and burned alive on a “**bone-fire**” (now bonfire), and the charred bones were buried under the stone marker. Given the 2 solstices and 2 Equinoxes, this stone circle with the oak pole shadows produce a familiar symbol: the “peace” sign. This is one of the religious symbols of the Druids, dating back at least 2200 years. The term “**Yule Log**” means “child log.” The Celts have name prefixes like “Mc” and “Mac,” which both mean son of, which indicated a person was the son of Donald, or son of Kensey. An “O” prefix meant grandson of. Another Celtic/Aryan prefix that indicated a person was an illegitimate child was “Fitz.” It was common, and when they called someone “Fitz,” they were calling them “bastard.” The prefix “VON” or VAN (as in Von Meter or Van Halen) also means “son of”.



HALLOWEEN

The two Celtic words Hallowed Evening came from **All Hallowed’s Ev’n**, and now we call it “Halloween.”

This is now even more popular than Easter, and rivals Christmas.

The roots of this festival come to us from Druid demon worship.

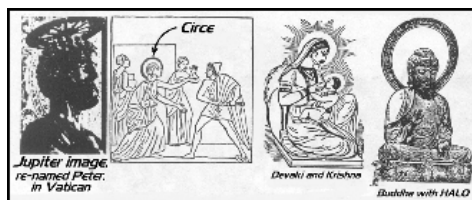
Witches were said to fly brooms over the crops to “teach” them how to grow. It was a fertility myth. When the first Roman Catholic missionaries encountered these Druids, they met stubborn resistance because the inhabitants of Angle Land, Sweden, Neder Land, northern Germany, Fin Land, and Eire Land were very nationalistic. The ritual we embrace as Halloween was originally called the Feast of the Dead, **Samhain** (pronounced Sa-ween), and was on November 1st. These pre-Christian Druids had the barbarians doing ghastly things. It was a dreaded occasion, since it was thought that time stood still, and the souls of the dead walked the land. Gifts, especially food, were left outside for these roaming ghosts, with the hope that no harm would come to the households. The Druids chose certain children to be burned alive on “bone-fires,” as offerings to the sun. Parents tied yellow ribbons around oak trees as prayers to the sun to have their children spared. The fat left over from the child was fashioned into a candle, and placed into a carved-out pumpkin, or a hollowed out vegetable with a round (sun-shaped) design. The victim was called Jack-of-the-lantern. Prisoners and unliked people were burned alive in wicker cages shaped in the form of animals, hung from trees. All of this was ultimately to pay homage to the sun, Woden, or Odin. As you now know, this Druid deity gives us our name for the 4th day of the week: Woden’s Day.

FROM SAMHAIN TO ALL SAINTS

Without forcing the Pagans to drop their practices but accept Christianity, the RCC merely made allowances to accommodate the barbarians, and called it “acculturation.” They “sanctified” the Pagan rituals by absorbing and camouflaging them. In the 7th century, the Pantheon at Rome was extracted from the barbarians, and made into a “cathedral” (Greek, kathedra, meaning seat, or throne). “Pan Theon” means All Gods. They re-named it the **Church of the Blessed Virgin and ALL MARTYRS**. Thus, it changed from the worship of “All Gods” (Pantheon) to the center for honoring “All Saints.” The day chosen to honor all the “hallowed” saints was first observed on the evening of May 13, and was known as All Hallows Festival. This festival was officially authorized in 835 CE by pope Gregory IV after it was moved to November 1st, to

coincide with the festival of Samhain. It began on the evening of October 31st, which was called All Hallowed's Eve. "Saints" in Hebrew is the word "QODESHIM" based on the word qodesh, meaning set-apart. A "qodeshi" is a living person, and they don't need the RCC to canonize them after they die to be a "saint." The word Qodesh has been translated to the word "holy" and "hallowed" which really means "haloed".

A great amount of behavior from ancient solar worship came from the Far East, as the "ascended" deities worshipped in the east were depicted with sky-blue skin, and a glowing nimbus encircling their heads.



Pagans used yellow nimbuses and floating gold "hoops" in stone carvings, paintings, and stain-glassed windows, as well as statues ~ to identify their deities and founders as being inhabited by the sun. When you see a "halo" about the head of someone in real life, it's probably ball lightning. But, in any case, get away from them. The translation "Holy Spirit" comes from the original Hebrew **ruach ha qodesh**, the set-apart Spirit. "Ruach" is the Hebrew word for breeze, or *wind*, and it is the presence of the helper, Yahusha in Spirit. He is not a **Haloed Spook**,

and after His resurrection distinctly said He was **not a ghost**. He first sent His Ruach to the Natsarim gathered in the Temple on the 50th day from the count from the day after Shabath to the day after the 7th Shabath, now called "Pente-cost" (Greek for *count-fifty*). This was the annual appointed time (Lev. 23, Dt. 16) which commemorated the giving of the Torah at Sinai. It is really called Shabuoth, meaning weeks. The Torah was written on the hearts of the Natsarim, fulfilling the prophesied "Renewed Covenant" (YirmeYahu 31, Heb. 8:10).

MYTHOLOGY

A thesaurus will tell you that mythology is the study of fictional traditions, fables, or imaginary stories which sometimes originate from prehistoric times. To keep the Natsarim from being deceived, our old Pharisee / Natsari brother Paul wrote an important letter to his younger pupil Timothy. In the

letter, he told Timothy that things were going to be really depraved later on. **“I give you this charge (order, command): Preach the Word (Torah). Be prepared IN SEASON, and out of SEASON (“in season” means during the appointed times declared for assemblies at Lev. 23 & Dt. 16, which were “done away” by Constantine, fulfilling Dan. 7:25). Correct, rebuke, and encourage ~ with great patience and careful instruction. For the time will come when men will not put up with sound doctrine (teaching). Instead, to suit their own desires, they will gather around them a great number of teachers to say what their itching ears want to hear. They will turn their ears away from the Truth (Torah) and turn aside to MYTHS.”**

(Read all of 2 Timothy, especially chapters 3 & 4).

HEAVEN - and Babel’s myth of going there.

The word *heaven* is from the original inspired Hebrew word SHAMAYIM. This means the *skies*, or even our modern term *outer space*. It was also used as a customary substitution for the Name of Yahuah ~ perhaps to keep from offending Yahudim who considered it profaning or blaspheming the Name to utter it aloud. Yisharal’s wife Leah named her 4th child Yahudah, meaning “worshipper of Yah.” Danial 9:19 shows also how His people bear His Name. “Yahudah” was corrupted to “Judah,” then “Jude,” and for the last several hundred years the word “JEW” has come into use. Yahudah is the father of one tribe, and Yahusha descended from him through Miryam. If anyone asks if you are a “JEW,” in general the answer would be yes because it can refer to any *worshipper of Yahuah*.

Will anyone “go to Heaven” when they die, or even after they’re resurrected? There is a “*Kingdom of Heaven*” described in Scripture, and this is really referring to the *world-to-come*, the **“Reign (Kingdom) of Yahuah.”** He fills the Universe, but says His Throne will be in the New Yerushalayim. Yerushalayim means *foundation of peace*. “**IR**” means *city*, and Yerushalayim is the **city of peace**. The site was originally called “Yebus.” A few miles to the west was Yericho.

The occupants of Yericho were mostly moon-worshippers, and they knew that the people of Yahuah were coming, and their deities wouldn’t be able to help them.

The “New Yerushalayim” will be coming down from the skies, and the meek will inherit the Earth. There is not even a hint in the Writings that anyone will be going to anywhere in the skies. We will be “caught up” and gathered to be with Yahusha ~ but we will not be living anywhere in the sky. Even the dead will be raised, but if they are already “in heaven” with Him, then why are they only then being gathered to Him? They will “sleep” until He returns. Yerushalayim will be a **city of peace***, but it will receive a new Name: “Yahuah Shammah” (Yahuah is there). The Earth will be restored, and those who obey the living water that flows from the city (Torah) will enter it. The Kingdom of outer space will be established on Earth among men, with the Throne of the Creator here. The High Priest (Kohen Gadol) ~ a “Jewish” (Yahudi) Rabbi, will be seated on the Throne. So, the dead saints (qodeshim), and the Natsarim who follow Yahusha, will be **here on Earth** clothed in immortality.

“Most of us ask for advice when we already know the answer, but we want a different one.” - Ivern Ball



WHAT HAPPENS WHEN WE DIE?

Pagans always believed they would go into the skies to live with their deities. Wizards and magicians have struggled to defeat death, but failed. The Egyptians went to great lengths to ensure that the dead were provided for, and did so according to their *Book of the Dead*. Houdini promised to escape and return to the world, but hasn't. A young boy named Eutycus (Acts 20:9) fell and died, a young girl was raised up from her deathbed (Mark 5), and Lazarus (Alazar) was called out of his tomb after several days (Yn. 11). Where did their spirits go? Nowhere! Their spirits were there, but their flesh was unable to walk again under the sun without supernatural help from their creator. AliYahu (AliYahu) was used (1 Kings 17:22) to restore the life to a widow's son by the power of Yahuah. Those people died twice! The new creation that we will be will not be flesh like we have now, but like the spiritual body Yahusha has ~ He is the foremost, first-born of a new thing that Yahuah is doing. You shouldn't, but if your

body is turned to ashes and spread over the ocean, the Creator Yahuah will still **bring you back**.

The parable of the 10 virgins explains that as they waited for the Bridegroom, they all fell “asleep.” This means their bodies died.

When the “midnight cry” is heard, **“Come out to meet Him,”** five raise in imperishable spiritual bodies. When we die, we fall asleep. No matter how much time passes, it will be as if we are re-awakening immediately when we are re-born, clothed with immortality. It will seem like no time passed at all. Your spirit doesn’t occupy any space at all. A neurologist once said that the human brain is such a sensitive organ, that it could be operated by a *ghost*. It is, in fact, an instrument that we are all equipped with that represents the most sophisticated machine that exists in the universe. Our “life” ~ the nefesh, or breath of life, keeps our body alive, as any animal. We have a spiritual component, created a little inferior to the malakim (angels, messengers, watchers). It cannot be destroyed, except by Yahuah. At Luke 12:5, Yahusha told us not to fear those who kill the body, but rather He who can destroy the “real” you in the “lake of fire” (yam esh). You don’t want to get thrown into His garbage can. That’s the point, and this points us to the Torah. You cannot inherit eternal life without it, and you cannot obey without the Renewed Covenant ~ having Yahusha come in and write Torah on your heart. You cannot receive Him, and not receive the love for His Torah. **“Multitudes who sleep in the dust of the Earth will awake; some to everlasting life, others to shame and everlasting contempt. Those who are WISE will shine like the brightness of the skies, and those who lead many to righteousness, like the stars for ever and ever.”** (Dan. 12:1-4). This means they will endure like the stars, unchanging. If they were already in a place called “heaven,” then they wouldn’t be “asleep,” or coming from heaven, would they? So, if your “pastor” tells you your dead family members are “in heaven with the LORD,” kindly remind him what the Writings say. If you really want to stand out, wear white to funerals.

“Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter; Fear Yahuah and keep His Commandments for this is the duty of man.” Eccl. 12:13.

The dead know nothing of what goes on in the world after they are gone, but their spirit sleeps. **“If there is a natural body, there is also a spiritual body.”** 1 Cor. 15:44. Reading 1 Cor. 15:12 forward will help you see that

after the natural body dies, it will be raised later as a spiritual body, and that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of Yahuah. Some teach that a belief in an “immortal soul” is heresy, and a myth that comes from Paganism. It is more important to note what Pagans taught about the “spirits” of the dead being transported to “heaven.” That is the heresy that has been accepted. If when we die our life goes to oblivion, then we are no different than a dead dog. It is the reality of the resurrection of Yahusha that we are alive in our spirit. Our spirit is living because of His life in us, so that He may be all in all. At the time the dirt is being thrown on us, we have His seed in us, and He will “clothe” us in a new spiritual body at the resurrection of the saints. This is not heresy; but ignorance of Yahuah is shameful. Everyone who believes and is immersed in His Name will be delivered.

There will be two resurrections. At Yahusha’s coming, the bride (Natsarim, first-fruits) are raised, and those yet alive and worthy of this higher-calling will be changed. At this time we will attend the “wedding supper of the Lamb.” After 1000 years, the great harvest of the Earth occurs, and all the dead are raised. This is called the Great White Throne Judgment. Those whose names are in the Scroll of Life will be granted eternal life. The rest are destroyed in the “lake of fire,” which is their second death. For more details about the bride, wedding supper, and lake of fire, see the book ***Strong Delusion – Christianity’s Institutionalized Witchcraft.***

EVOLUTION – A RELIGION OF THE IMAGINATION

They say the field of exobiology has no subject matter to study; everything is opinion and based on theories. Theories about evolution are opinions, and people form their personal opinions with very little personal research. If “nature” (**Aja**, the uncreated consciousness of Hinduism) experimented to develop an eyeball, where are all the experiments in the fossil record? There is a form of evolution that is real and can be shown to everyone.

The evolution of paganism into Christianity is easily explained, but the evolving of monkeys into people is not possible for anyone to show nor explain. While we’re discussing it, the theory of evolution really comes apart when the fossil record is examined from the standpoint that much of the paleontology is really only proving that the **Great Flood** actually occurred. The “layers” of animals show that the larger, more mobile

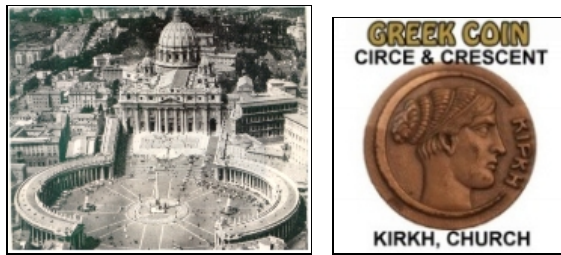
creatures fought to survive the flood better than the smaller, less mobile ones. The smaller critters are naturally on the bottom layers, being the first to get washed away. Often, the so-called “layers” spanning hundreds of thousands of years (ha-ha) will have an upside-down tree, roots-up, penetrating the “layers” for several meters. Also, isn’t it interesting that the ancient world had millions of species of plants and animals, and this **total** quantity of species has been continuing to decline in number over time? No new species are appearing now, and what is here has always been here from the fossil record after their kinds.

If evolution were true, then there should be MORE species as time progresses, not less and less! Every year, thousands of species become extinct, and **no** new ones are ever seen emerging. At this rate, it won’t be long before no species exist, and this doesn’t follow the “evolutionary” model very well, now does it? An evolutionist will say that it takes many tens of thousands of years to witness an emerging specie, but it seems that it doesn’t take very long to witness the demise of thousands of species. They will say these are nature’s “experiments”; but again, the total number of species is dwindling, not getting larger. Where are all those experiments of nature attempting to make a functioning eyeball? They all appear “abruptly” - **functioning perfectly** and appear to be designed for their purpose. If “mother nature” ever attempted to develop an eyeball, we’d surely find millions of its failed attempts in the fossil record. If something doesn’t make sense, then you should suspect that something is wrong. What makes sense is the original quality and quantity of species were designed and created, and are slowly becoming extinct over time. This is what we in fact see occurring.

In the “**fossilization**” of **human customs**, former paganism *transformed* in meaning, and *turned into something else* while retaining the *imprint of its former pattern* perfectly. Ancient Nimrod-Babylonian customs adapted because they were already **socially accepted**, and “Christmas” is only the surface crust on the old winter **solstice festival**. “Sun-Day” is another adaptation, as is Easter and Halloween. Molok turned into Santa (Shatan?). How much of the “smoke-screen” we accept is based on how much we want to conform to the “world” around us.

The “4th beast” is Rome, and from this beast a “little horn” appears, which is Anti-Mashiak. The serpent gives him power over the secular rulers. The

beast itself is the order of the world system: clergy, government, and commoners; but the little horn is the source of pure evil and deception.



The Roman Beast

Kaiser / Pope, Nobility, Commoners &

THE FOURTH BEAST

A Composite of the 1st, 2nd, 3rd, and 4th Beasts

Danial recorded this about the little horn:

“He will be successful until the time of wrath is completed, for what has been determined must take place.” ~ DAN. 11:36

The beast is an idiom for the reign of Babel persisting until the return of Yahusha, at which time it is annihilated in the “lake of fire” (another idiom). This beast is an authoritarian power overseen by a “woman,” which is the false prophetess Izebel (Rev. 2), also known as Circe (church, kirke, circus). She calls herself “Mother Church.”

The beast in its 4th avatar is Rome. Historians say that Constantine was not of the royal family of Kaisers, and Danial 11:21 refers to such a person. Beginning in the record of Danial chapter 10, an un-named Being visits him, and His dissertation continues to the end of Danial’s writings. You may be able to guess Who this was. He described many things, including the destruction of the Temple in 70 CE (11:31). At Dan. 11:28-30, an **EVIL KINGDOM** is described that vents its fury against the *Qodesh Covenant* (the Torah, or marriage covenant between Yahuah and His bride, Yisharal). Obviously, this effort was led by Shatan. Any effort brought **against the Covenant** is led by the same. Danial records the words of the Being, which seem to refer to the sealed message called the Gospel (besorah):

“Go your way, Danial, because the words are closed up and sealed until the time of the end. Many will be purified, made spotless and refined, but the wicked will continue to be wicked. None of the wicked will

understand, but those who are wise will understand.” 12:9,10. The Being is described by Danial (10:5,6), and is identical to the One described by Yahukanon at Rev. 1:12-16. Of course it was the same Person, Yahusha. Yahukanon writes that the reason he was imprisoned on Patmos was because of the **Word of Yahuah** (the Torah, Covenant), and the **Testimony of Yahusha**, the message, “Repent, for the Reign of Yahuah draws near”) - 1:9. One of the biggest stumbling blocks for those who observe Sun-day as the “LORD’s Day” is Revelation 1:10. **“I was in the Spirit on the LORD’s Day . . .”** The term “LORD’s Day” is only found **ONCE** in all of the Writings, and it refers to the **Day of Yahuah**, or the great day of wrath ~ which is the **FOCUS** of the whole 22 chapters; the vision, or Revelation. The day of Yahuah is a day of darkness when the reapers are unleashed to remove the darnel (those not sealed with the Name of Yahusha for deliverance). On this day of wrath, he reapers pass over those who are sealed, since they remove the weeds from the midst of the wheat at the harvest. Joel (Yual) chapter 2 describes this day in a terrifying way.

Read it, and you’ll see it will be the scariest day in all human history.

At Revelation 1, Yahukanon wasn’t concerned with which day of the week it was, nor was he thinking “Sun-day” was anything other than Baal’s Day in his time. Of course “Baal’s Day” was the LORD’s Day, because Baal means LORD. The **Time of Wrath** will bring a complete end to man ruling himself. The reign of Yahusha will begin, and this Earth will be ruled by the Torah flowing from His mountain:

“In the last days, the mountain of Yahuah’s Temple will be established as chief among the mountains; it will be raised above the hills, and peoples will stream to it. Many nations will come and say, ‘Come let us go up to the mountain of Yahuah, to the house of the Alahim of YaAqob. He will teach us His ways, so that we may walk in His paths. THE TORAH WILL GO OUT FROM TSIYON, THE WORD OF YAHUAH FROM YERUSHALAYIM.” - Micah 4.

These words match perfectly with Revelation 22, describing the Water of Life, or living water (Torah, the Covenant). The Roman Beast is set against the Covenant, having altered it by **changing** the day of rest which gives honor to Yahuah for **creation**, as well as the 2nd Commandment which forbids images in our worship. The 7th-day Shabath is the sign of the Eternal Covenant. The idolatry is glaring, and unmistakable.

The 4 beasts described in Danial 7 are all the reign of Babel, and the 4th one will endure until the **“Time of Wrath is completed,”** Dan. 11:36.

Danial 7:23—25 describes this 4th beast, which will attack the saints and **alter** the *appointed-times* and *Torah*:

“He will speak against the Most High (say his teaching authority can change the Covenant) **and oppress His saints and try to change the set times** (the annual appointments) **and the Torah.”**

This was done by Constantine in 321 CE and 325 CE, and ratified by the Roman Council of Laodicea (circa 365).

The 4th Beast enforced the “Sun-day” law under penalty of death, and called the faithful Shabath-keepers **“Judaizers,”** and pursued “the woman” (Yahuah’s wife, bride). Shatan’s wrath against the marriage Covenant, and the BRIDE who obeys it, has never relented. You see and hear about the struggle on the news constantly. The right to post the 10 Commandments in public view on public property has been a controversy for many years. Which “list” to post is an undiscussed part of the controversy, because Catholics have a different list in their minds than they have in their own translation of the Writings. Also, how can you have a “Sun-day” day of rest when the Commandments say it’s the 7th day? How can you misuse the Name of Yahuah, when it is not used? Misusing it is one thing; but to never use His Name at all is also shaming Him. Certainly snarling “GOD,” “LORD” or “JESUS” (being Pagan deities) brings no misuse of the Name of the Maker of Heaven and Earth. The Covenant, and the Bride of the Covenant, are the real target in the war between the sons of Light and darkness:

“Then from his mouth the serpent spewed water like a river, to overtake the woman and sweep her away with the torrent. But the Earth helped the woman by opening its mouth and swallowing the river that the dragon had spewed out of his mouth.” Rev. 12:15,16—read the context. This means the wife of Yahuah fled to safety, and distance provided it. **“Then the dragon was enraged at the woman, and went off to make war against the rest of her offspring:**

THOSE WHO OBEY THE COMMANDMENTS, AND HOLD TO THE TESTIMONY OF Yahusha.” 12:17.

If one can change the Torah, then it is not a Rock, but shifting sand.

This makes a weak foundation on which to build. The Torah is called the “Word,” and the “Word” became flesh, and dwelled with us for a time, showing us perfection. If we build on it, we will not be shaken or carried away by winds of other teachings. What Yahuah has made straight, no man can bend or change! Persecution “for righteousness’ sake” is written in the pages of history. When Yahuah said, **“Everyone is TO STAY WHERE HE IS ON THE SEVENTH DAY; NO ONE IS TO GO OUT,”**

He meant what He said (Ex. 16:29). This idea of not traveling any considerable distance is supported by Luke at Acts 1:12:

“Then they returned to Yerushalayim from the hill called the Mount of Olives, A SHABATH DAY’S WALK FROM THE CITY.” If there was some change, Luke would have not mentioned it, or said what **used to be** a Shabath Day’s walk, would he not? He wrote the record many years after the resurrection and ascension. If you have ever walked ,000 cubits (a man’s elbow to his fingertips), you know it’s a considerable journey.

If people in earlier times wished to go into a congregation to hear the Torah, it wasn’t nearly as far as we might think. Settlements, and even cities were only a few acres. Today, we have the increase in knowledge (literacy), as well as printing, so anyone who wants to read the Torah can do so with ease. Torah is a family centered practice, but we should gather when we have the opportunity. We can’t ignore one teaching in order to try to obey another, just because we desire it. Interestingly, if a person rests on the 7th day, other people have no problem guessing their “religion,” because this “sign” of the Covenant reveals Who they worship and obey. My best “family” day is Shabath.

The Beast instituted an ordinance that required everyone to attend “Mass” on the 1st day of each week, without one single verse in the Writings to support either the 1st day as set-apart, or a required gathering. My “gathering” or “convocating” is with my wife and children, who I am to teach **diligently** the Words of the Covenant. If I work six days (a part of the Commandment), then there is only Shabath left to **diligently** teach them. And because it is such a wonderful family time, they will always love and cherish it, and strive to make it their “custom”

as well. This is not evil, although some find it different from their habits.

It was Yahusha’s custom, as well as Paul’s, to go to the synagogue not far away. Why? To teach, and because *that’s where the Scrolls were.*

THE DEVELOPMENT OF THE DECEPTION

The dragon, who wages war against the Covenant and Bride of Mashiak, controls the “kingdoms” presently. He institutionalized the power of his religion, and centralized the implementation of his plan in the seat of the most powerful empire, ROME.

ROMAN HISTORY

Pagans worshipped the sun, and used fire, the hearth, wreaths, circles, pillars, bells, and many other items seen today as relics of their rituals. Some of the early Roman beliefs came from the Etruscans, Greeks, Egyptians, Persians, and of course Babylonians. The central foundation of Roman nationalism began at Roma, the original name of the city and language of the proto-empire. The mythology of the Romans taught that the empire began with two orphaned boys named Romulus and Remus, who were nurtured by a she-wolf. Their importance to the early Romans was observed by a national day of “purification,” associated with the “wolf” (Latin lupis) that preserved their lives. Each year on their February 15, a purification festival was held which was called “Lupercalia,” or wolf festival. 2 youths (who represented Romulus and Remus) ran around the city in the nude, laughing and whipping around strips of wolf skins, dipped in blood. Unmarried girls exposed their posteriors to be lashed with these bloody wolf hides, supposedly to imbue fertility. As part of the ritual, every eligible girl’s name was collected and placed in a large “vat” or jar, and all the young men would select a name from it. This gives us the phrase “luck of the draw.” Whatever name a young man would draw out, that girl would be his consort in the festival. This was a very solemn religious process. “Lupercalia” was changed into “**Valentine’s Day**” and moved to the 14th after being “Christianized.” Instead of having nothing to do with the idolatry, it was simply altered slightly and adapted to the new “universal” religion. This is where we inherit the custom of “Valentine’s Cards,” and HEART SHAPED symbols. The shape of the heart is an IVY LEAF, the symbol of Bacchus, the male deity of wine and love (orgiastic). He corresponds to Nimrod and Tammuz, and also the archer, Saggitarius or “Cupid.” Another name for him is Orion, the hunter. The arrow penetrating the “heart” symbol represented mating. Bacchus is seen in art wearing a wreath of ivy leaves on his head during his mating rituals. So, even the

familiar “heart” symbol comes from Pagan Rome, and echoes their idolatry, as the symbol of Bacchus.



Rome is established on seven hills, and each was originally named by the Etruscans. There were settlements on six of these, but the seventh hill was a boggy, swampy place, where the soil was loose. The Etruscans buried their dead there for centuries. Because the graves were shallow, dogs would often go there to dig up and feed on the dead bodies.

The Etruscans named this hill **VATICANUS**, meaning *habitation of dogs*. Later, a Roman ruler named Caligula drained this site, and held enormously popular “carnivals” (Latin for flesh raising). Caligula was a devotee of Bacchus, and held orgies and drunken parties on a regular basis. The obelisk of Caligula stands today in the center of the chariot wheel design in front of St. Peter’s Cathedral (previous page).

The Vatican stands on the same hill where the Etruscans buried their dead, so it is an enormous graveyard. The tunnels beneath the Vatican have entire walls made of human bones in certain places.



“I DON’T ALWAYS WEAR A HALO AND ORDER MY FEET TO BE KISSED,

**BUT WHENEVER I RULE THE SPIRITUAL AND TEMPORAL REALMS,
I ALWAYS RAISE TWO FINGERS.”**

STATUE OF JUPITER

The statue in the photo above is thought to represent “Peter.” This very image was made by the Romans, and was their **Jupiter** colossus. It was adopted and **re-named** “Peter,” as they will explain to you if you take a tour of the Cathedral. On certain occasions, it is dressed-up in rich robes and crowned as you see it here, and kissed by throngs of Catholic devotees. The toes are worn smooth from the millions of Catholics and previous Romans who have kissed the statue’s foot over the centuries. In the days of Al Yahu (AliYahu), multitudes are said to have bowed to Baal, and kissed him. Pagan temples often had a colossus idol inside. The “Lincoln Memorial” in Washington is such a colossus, and the inscription on the wall states the place is a “temple.” Under the 3-tier miter crown of the image the pope is about to kiss, the statue of Jupiter/Peter has a round “halo,” placed there by the sun-worshipping Romans. To associate images with the sun, statues, paintings, and reliefs often had round golden nimbuses or hoops encircling their heads. **“It is not good to have zeal without knowledge, nor to be hasty and miss the way.”** Pr. 19:2. If a Natsari like Paul were to see this place, he would be traumatized by the spectacle.

PAGAN CLASH

As goes the family, so goes the nation. The fall of Rome had several causes, but all scholars agree that it was fundamentally caused by the deterioration of the family unit. The old phrase, “all roads lead to Rome” was quite true, and it was because of the efficient and extensive road system that the Roman Empire could conquer, control, and trade so effectively. Their quasi-Persian religion, called “Mithraism” was spread over vast distances, but its center was Rome. During the time of Constantine, a more tolerant policy was adopted toward “foreign” religions, as long as everything could be “fused” under one “universal” doctrinal format. With the newly arriving Natsarim faith, there was a clash between it and Mithraism, and the Pagan rule of Diocletian was perhaps the bloodiest one of all. As a young boy, Constantine had witnessed this clash. As a man, he embraced a policy much different from his predecessors, and tried to appease all sides. His Nicene Council established Easter’s universal celebration, and blended essential Pagan customs with Natsarim overtones.

THE BEAST'S DEADLY WOUND: ONE OF MULTIPLE FULFILLMENTS

During Constantine's rule, he set up a new center for the Empire at what he called "Constantinople," now re-named Istanbul in Turkey. Since this action abandoned the historical center of the Empire at Rome, it accelerated the collapse of the Empire. The well-established "circulatory system" of Roman roads were now useless. Rome fell into ruin, and attackers from the north reduced it to rubble. It became little more than a squatter's camp. By moving the "capital" or "head" of the Empire, Constantine had inadvertently ripped the "head" off the Roman Empire (the head was separated from the heart, the road system). He had also managed to blend the solar religion of Mithraism with belief in the Natsari Mashiak, which he confused with the sun. Mithras and "Christ" were one and the same to him. The following is an overview of Mithraic doctrine.

Another wounding to the HEAD (papacy); *The Reformation* (1600's).

THE ROMAN RELIGION OF MITHRAISM

Understanding Constantine, Mithraism, and the fertile Pagan background environment of the Romans will help explain many beliefs and practices seen today. Mithraism is about the worship of the sun, which was titled Mithras Solis Invictus (Mithras, the unconquered sun). The "mysteries" of this religion were revealed only to the initiates, who were predominantly soldiers of the Roman army. They spread this religion all over the civilized world by way of the good Roman roads. Mithraism was **the primary religion of the Roman Empire from BCE 222 through the 4th century CE**. It was the chief rival of "Christianity," which history shows compromised radically in order to convert pagans into "believers." By the 4th century CE, the sect of Yahudaism called the **N'tzarim** no longer existed openly, and gnostic clones of it had sprung up and began to compete with Mithraism for dominance. One historian said, "The entire European continent and New World would be Mithraic today, if Christianity hadn't come along." Other historians have put it another way: "Christianity didn't conquer Mithraic Paganism. Mithraism blended in, and **CHANGED NAMES**." The doctrines, feast dates, rituals, accouterments, and organizational structure have scarcely changed at all. The religion of Mithraism itself was the result of a merger of the astrology of the Chaldean priests of Marduk (Baal) with the Indo-Iranian priests of Mithras. The sun-idol, Mithras, is mentioned in the 'sacred writings' of both cults; the Avesta

and the Vedas. The sun-idol is called “THE LORD” in both. The Hindu Krishna is called THE LORD, as you will recall the syncretistic lyrics in the song, My Sweet Lord by George Harrison, where vocalists chant hare Krishna interchangeably with hallelu Yah. All the while, the song blends the concepts under the impersonal, indefinite, and vague title, “LORD.”

MITHRAIC DOCTRINE

1. The center of the Mithraic sun-cult was at Rome.
2. The leader of the ritual service was titled **pater**, Latin for father ~ inherited by the priesthood of Catholicism (against Mt. 23:9), and they wore cruxes as amulets, with costumes of black, having NEHRU collars, originating from the Indo-Iranian roots.
3. There was a **Pater-Patratu**s over the paters; a papa, or **pope**.
4. The hierarchy initiates below pater were called brothers.
5. The cult was for men only.
6. The cult had the Trinity: **Mithras, Rashnu, and Vohu Manah** ~ 3 ‘persons’, but yet ‘one’.
7. **Sun-day** was kept hallowed in honor of Mithras, the sun, called Mithras Solis Invictus. This has produced our popular name for the first day of the week, Sunday. The pattern of resting on Sun-day comes to us directly through what is called the **Blue Laws**, enforced first throughout the Roman Empire, then through the western traditions into our “New World.” The edict was initiated by Constantine I, forbidding officials, artisans, or merchants from engaging in any work on the **Sun-Day**, to give honor to the sun, **Mithras**.
8. There were 5 levels within the hierarchy.
9. **December 25** was observed as **Mithras’ Birthday**, called “Natalis Invictus,” the re-birth of the winter sun, unconquered.
10. Initiates had to undergo a ritual sprinkling (affusion, which involved being under a bull, or Taurus, which being cut to death allowed the initiate to become saturated. The custom of bloody **bullfights** seen in Spain echo this cult’s behavior.

The custom of performing Christian baptisms in the spring at Eastertime will take on greater meaning as you learn the following information.

11. Special value was attributed to the moral virtues of religion, truthfulness, purity, and generosity.

12. Mithraists would enter “paradise” (a Persian word itself, also called Eleusian Fields, Nirvana, and Nether World) by the **Three Steps**: A: The Good Thought.

B: The Good Word. C: The Good Deed.

13. The cult supported the **divine right of kings**, including emperor worship.

14. The **pater** (father) stood at one end of an oblong room, performing mysterious blood rituals; there was an indoor “altar” at his end, on which a victim (Latin, “host”) was sacrificed. They had a sun-shaped wafer disc like the Egyptians, and the assembly knelt, sat, and stood in unison.

It was during this time of the “clash” when Christianity and Mithraism merged, that Jerome translated the Greek Writings of the “New Testament” into Latin (391-403).

His real name was Eusibius Heirymonius Sophronius.

He took the Greek word **STAUROS** (beam, stake, pole) and carried it over to the Latin word **CRUX**. This was an important shift in the meaning of the original word. The Hebrew term was “NAS,” used for the word “POLE” that the serpent was lifted up on. To a Mithraic advocate, the CRUX had a significant religious meaning. It could be represented as an “X” or a vertical line crossed horizontally. In the spring, when the Mithraists sacrificed a Taurus (bull), the sun was “CROSSING” the celestial equator, and was in the zodiac sign of the Taurus. (“Zodiac” actually means animal figures, related to our word “zoo”). These Pagans allegorized (interpreted) this as the sun (Mithras) overcoming the bull, “crossing” the celestial equator, so the cross was their most cherished religious symbol. The cross symbols of many different Pagan cults from around the world is what scholars call “the symbol of the sun, par excellence.” The words we have inherited from “Jerome’s” Latin translation include cross, crucifixion, and crosier. So, “cross” is a Latinism. In one of the Babylonian forms, it was a tilted crux, with an arrow point at the high end, representing Nimrod standing on the tower shooting his hunter arrow at the skies. It was a bow and arrow. He may have even done this, shooting at the constellation Taurus. This is the link with the golden calf (apis). We still call the center of an archery target

“the bull’s eye.” The sign of the “cross” was a Pagan sign of “overcoming.” The Babylonian constellation “Orion” the Hunter (Archer) represents Nimrod of Babylon. Pagans practiced Astromancy, Pyromancy, Necromancy, and other occult forms of divination, and the cross was intimately linked to their rituals ~ and still is. A “Black Mass” uses the cross, and was practiced long before Christianity existed. Let’s keep our spiritual priorities intact as we move along, and see if the Mark of the Beast can be linked in any way to Sun-day, the sun itself in Pagan worship, and the Pagan’s **symbol** of the sun.

Since the Earth Mother was thought to be “fertilized” in the spring (Ishtar, or Easter), the Babylonian symbol for “woman” was also a cross, with the sun circle above it (the sun did the “fertilizing”). If you research Constantine, you will learn he had a vision of the sun with a “cross” beneath it, the same symbol used for “female” today in biology, a type of “ankh.” The circle is also interpreted as the sun, and “circuses” like the ones held by Caligula were occultic religious displays, involving animals of the Zodiac, and three “rings.” The Olympic Games today use 5 rings as a logo, representing the 5 original planetary deities worshipped in Babylon. In fact, it is still the custom to carry a torch lit by the “sacred fire” altar on Mount Olympus to the site of the games. Where the games are held, an altar dedicated to Zeus is lighted with this torch, so all the nations and athletes who participate are unknowingly worshipping Zeus. That’s why this book is titled “Fossilized Customs,” to open your eyes so that you can **see them**. The whole world follows after the “Beast,” through the **fossilized customs**. So, you can see there are many ways we can be found practicing a lie, and having a “mark” or outward sign of following this beast. **Human traditions** may appear innocent, but if you can easily trace their origins to ancient Paganism, they are abominations.

ODD THING: People who are Christians today don’t usually ever think of their “Jesus” as being a Yahudi, nor do they realize He is the Rabbi, and was called such by many in the Natsarim Writings. Yet they also use the “excuse” that the TaNaK (O.T.) was mainly written to “Jews” and by “Jews” for “Jews,” so Commandments like observing Shabaths or making a distinction between the “clean” and “unclean” are now irrelevant for them. Quoting verses from the TaNaK will often be met with a response like, “but that’s Old Testament.” Likewise, unbelieving Yahudim will not acknowledge the Natsarim Writings either. Can you imagine Paul or Peter

standing there quoting a passage from the TaNaK, and being told “but that’s Old Testament”?

CHRISTIANITY’S PAGAN CONNECTION

Constantine is the connection which bonded paganism to the belief in the Yahudi Mashiak. Excused as *inculturation*, paganism poisoned the message of repentance beyond all recognition. If you study any aspect of the growth of Christendom, you will only encounter one bloodbath after another. If you go in search of the worst persecution of Christians by Pagans, you will find that it was a picnic in the park compared to what Christians did over many centuries to non-Christians, and even to one another in various struggles for dominance. Constantine made Christianity the Roman State religion, but its form was far from anything known to the first Natsarim. Constantine had to MERGE the multitudes of Pagans—who were mostly his own soldiers—with the Natsari faith, in order to control his vast empire. This reconciliation, or merger of the Natsari faith with Mithraism, produced what we see today as “Christianity.” He made the “cross” the primary symbol of this new merger, thus rallying the Pagans around its emotional meaning. The main issue at his Nicene Council in 325 CE centered on the date of “EASTER,” again the most important point in the Pagan mind when the sun “crossed” the Zodiac at Taurus. Constantine confused Mithras and “Christ” together, borrowing from the Pagan background of sun-worship for every interpretation. Many of the Pastors in Christendom **know** these things, but never bring them up. Most don’t care, it’s just a job. A few are afraid that bringing it up will unravel their world. You will notice that if you privately discuss these things with a pastor, he will pluck two or three verses from Paul’s letters, then turn to stone ~ not wanting to pursue the real truth. He really doesn’t want to get to the bottom of it, because it will expose everything he teaches and lives by as being a lie.

The secular population live in their own dream world as well. Some are idealists, blissfully going through life getting the weather reports and sports scores. There are many distractions to occupy yourself with, but very few people can get **real** information, or put it into a meaningful form.

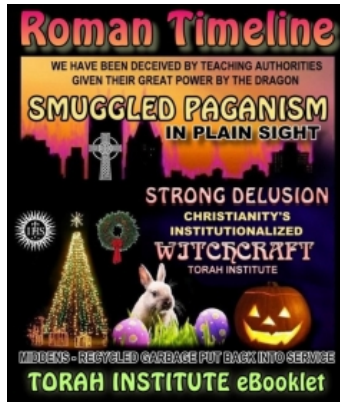
The Roman Beast’s most powerful tool is the calendar, as I called it the great “dragnet.” When people are made aware that old Babylonian “rhythms” are being kept in the annual cycles of Sun-day, Christmas, Easter, and Halloween, it sometimes endears these rituals to them even

more. The “Eastern” religions have become fascinating to many westerners, and they search for hidden secrets in them ~ and call it “New Age.” One recent movement of a New Age cult has been the embracing of the Statue of Liberty as an idol. They place lilies near a plaque which displays a prayer to her as the Earth Mother. This enormous colossus is an image of the Babylonian goddess of the dawn, the Earth Mother. The “liberty” she offers the people of Earth is liberty from the Creator’s pattern for living: **“Why do the nations conspire and the peoples plot in vain? The kings of the Earth take their stand and the rulers gather together against Yahuah and against his Anointed One. ‘Let us break their chains’ they say, and throw off their fetters.”**

This is from Psalm 2, and sums up how people seek to be “free” to choose their own way to happiness. Queen Semiramis remains their image, although she was a witch. The image was a gift to America from the French people, a larger replica of a statue of the sungoddess on a bridge in France. The global “secret societies” linked to the Illuminati know all about this, and they just make sure the common people are manipulated to carry out their agendas. They refer to their armed forces as “cannon fodder,” and actually use wars to make more money, and keep populations under their control. The love of money drives the evil. But, remember, we are not called to change any of this; but endure to the end in peace with all men. We **love** our enemies, they **kill** them.

Constantine adopted the insignia called the “**labarum**,” a cross with a wreath above it with the Greek letters CHI and RHO inside it. He had it displayed on the shields of his soldiers, as the “Christian” emblem to go forth to conquer in. Later, the “Crusades” were launched with the marauding murderers wearing large red cruxes emblazoned on their chests. The word *Crusade* refers to this crux. The errors overwhelm the world because they and it are in great darkness. Rabbi Yahusha came to teach the world, but it has not received His teachings. Therefore, when the time comes, it will be punished, convicted of its crimes against Him, and the obedient children of the Father will inherit it. The saying goes that a wise man **pointed at the moon. The idiot only looked at the finger.**

Considering the processes and outcomes of Christianity over the last 1600 years, it would appear that early on, the whole point was lost. Constantine’s government tried to **fix** a perceived problem, and wound up making it worse. Let that statement hang in the air for a few moments.



Dogmas from the Catholic Encyclopedia

ROMAN CHURCH TIMELINE

DATES, and DOGMAS

CE 300 “Baptism” by immersion changed to affusion (sprinkle).

CE 300 Prayers to the dead. (Against Deut. 18:11 & YashaYahu 8:19).

CE 310 Making the sign of the CROSS.

CE 325 Anathema (death) decreed to anyone who adds or changes the creed of faith of Nice. (See 1545 & 1560).

CE 370 Council of Laodicea rejects Apocrypha, calls Shabath observers “Judaizers,” worthy of death.

(A Judaizer is someone that observes the true Shabath).

CE 375 Veneration of angels and dead saints.

CE 394 The Sacrament of the Mass:

Missa Recitata, Low Mass, priest + 1

Missa Cantata, Sung Mass, “ + 1

Missa Solemnis, High Mass, “ + 2

Missa Pontificalis, Bishop + “ + ?

CE 431 The worship of Miryam (Mary).

CE 431 Miryam “Queen of Heaven” (see YirmeYahu 7:18, 44:17, 44:25).

CE 431 Miryam “ever virgin” (against Mt. 1:25, Mk. 6:3, Yn. 2:2-4).

CE 431 Miryam “Mediatrice” (against 1 Tim. 2:5, Yn. 11:28).

CE 500 Priestcraft began to dress in “priestly garb”.

CE 526 Sacrament of “Extreme Unction”.

CE 593 Doctrine of “Purgatory,” by Gregory, to sell “indulgences” (against Yn. 5:24, 1Yn. 1:7-9, 2:1,2, Romans 8:1).

CE 600 Latin only language permitted for prayer (against 1 Cor. 14:9).

CE 709 Kissing the feet of pope is ordered (see Acts 10:25,26, Rev. 19:10, 22:8,9).

CE 750 Temporal Power of pope declared (see Mt. 4:8,9, 20:25,26, Yn. 18:38).

CE 754 Council of Constantinople ordered removal of all images and abolition of image worship.

CE 785 Miryam “co-redemptrix” (Acts 4:12, Ps. 146:5, Hebrews 7:25).

CE 788 Miryam “worship” (Romans 1:25, YashaYahu 42:8, Mk. 3:21).

CE 788 Worship of cross, relics, and images re-authorized (against Ex. 20:4, Dt. 27:15, Ps. 115:4-8).

CE 850 Fabrication and use of “holy water” - A syncretism inherited from Buddhism’s veneration of the waters of the Ganges River

CE 890 Veneration of St. Yusef, husband of Miryam.

CE 965 Baptism of the bells ~ ceremony of “baptizing” bells to ward off demons and to call the elect to vespers when blessed bells are rung.
Demons watch out.

CE 995 Canonization of dead saints (against Romans 1:7, 1 Cor. 1:2).

CE 998 Fasting on “**Fri-days**” & during “**Lent**” (against Mt. 15:11, 1 Cor. 10:25, 1 Tim. 4:1-8).

CE 1079 Celibacy of priesthood declared (married priests ordered to cast off wives, against 1 Tim. 3:2-5, 3:12, Mt. 8:14,15).

CE 1090 Institution of **rosary prayer beads**, or “chaplet” (against Mt. 6:7, Dt. 18:10,11 YashaYahu 8:19 ~ also, Buddhism, Shinto, and Islam share prayer-bead counting).

CE 1190 **Sale of indulgences** (against Eph. 2:8-10).

For those of you who don’t know, this was a practice of people paying the clergy money to have punishment time taken off from burning in

“Purgatory” after their death, or the death of their relatives.

Pay now, don’t burn later.

CE 1215 Dogma of “**transubstantiation**” declared (against Luke 22:19,20, Mk. 13:21, Yn. 6:35, Mt. 24:23-28, 1 Cor. 11:26 ~ this was truly a case of the idiot looking at the finger). Turning lead into gold wasn’t working out for them, so they invented a magic trick to get the big bucks.

HOC ES CORPUS MEUM (This is my body) was uttered by the priestcraft, and believed to change bread into the literal body of Yahusha. It later became shortened by magicians to “**HOCUS POCUS**”

CE 1215 Confession of sins to priest ordered (against Ps. 51:1-10, Luke 7:48 & 15:21, 1 Yn. 1:8,9).

CE 1220 Adoration of the wafer “**host**” (against Yn. 4:24).

CE 1229 Scriptures forbidden to “**laymen**”

(against Yn. 5:39, 8:31, 2 Tim. 3:15-17).

CE 1265 Miryam’s **house moved** by angel to Loreto Italy. (as fishy as this smells, I don’t think they violated Torah, unless they were lying ~ what do you think?).

CE 1287 **Scapular protection** decreed (brown cloth talisman with picture of virgin packed with tea leaves proclaimed to contain supernatural powers or “**virtues**” to protect wearer.

Sure, like Miryam and “**St. Christopher**” are omnipresent, and can speak and hear you. They’re **DEAD**. Speaking to the dead is necromancy).

CE 1414 “**Chalice**” forbidden to laity at “**communion**” (a radical distortion of the Passover Seder, the annual remembrance of Yahusha’s death).

CE 1439 Dogma of **seven sacraments** (see Mt. 28:19,20, & 26:26-28).

CE 1439 **Purgatory** declared valid dogma (see Mt. 25:46, Luke 23:43).

CE 1508 Miryam “**Mother of GOD**” (Mt. 12:46-50, Lk. 8:19-21, Acts 1:14).

CE 1545 **Church tradition equal to Scripture** (against Mt. 15:6, Mk. 7:7-13, Col. 2:8 ~ also **adds** all of above and many other dogma to Council of Nice).

CE 1560 Creed of pope Pius IV decreed (against Gal. 1:8).

CE 1580 Pope declared to be “**LORD GOD**” (that might be enough to get some people roasted – the pope is also called “Holy Father” – *Huh?*).

CE 1593 “Ave Maria” adopted. Latin for “hail Miryam”

CE 1710 Stuffed donkey in Verona, Italy, at Church of the Madonna of the Organs, decreed to be the actual animal Yahusha ha’Mashiak entered Yerushalayim on. When I first heard about this dogma, I couldn’t stop laughing for about 10 minutes; and I was raised Catholic.

CE 1854 Immaculate Conception of Virgin Miryam (against Romans 3:23, & 5:12, Ps. 51:5, YirmeYahu 17:9)

CE 1864 Miryam “sinless” (against Luke 1:46,47, Romans 3:10-19, & 23).

CE 1870 Papal infallibility decreed

(against 2Thes 2:2-12, Rev 17:1-9, 13:5-8, 18).

CE 1907 All sciences condemned

CE 1922 Pope declared to be “Jesus Christ”

CE 1930 All public schools condemned.

CE 1950 Declaration of the bodily assumption of the Virgin Miryam into Heaven. (No one as ascended but the One Who descended)

CE 2008 Name of “YAHWEH” prohibited in worship, prayer, song

The dogma of “**transubstantiation**” that popped-up in **1215** caused many people to lose their lives. The idiot was looking really closely at the finger, because when Yahusha said “**This is My Body,**” and “**This is My Blood,**” He was picturing what was soon to be. The matzah is pierced and bruised, and the blood of the grape is red. These emblems are to remind us once every year at Passover, OF HIS DEATH. First of all, this remembrance isn’t done every day, or every week. Second, the metaphor for “eating” and “drinking” His Body and Blood was mistaken to be **literal** by several Pagan rulers, so they killed as many early followers because they thought there was some sort of cannibalism involved. The believers being killed didn’t even understand **why** they were being killed. Many followers were led astray by their enchanters. The “priests” were thought to possess a super-ability to speak Latin words, wave items in the air, and CHANGE BREAD INTO THE LIVING BODY OF THE MASHIAK. Yahusha meant that He would be **IN US** like the food we eat, not **BE** the food we eat. We also understand now that we are all His “body,” and He indwells us.

The Renewed Covenant is receiving the Spirit of Yahusha, and He writes His Covenant (Torah) on our hearts, and we walk in the Commandments obediently. We receive a love for His Covenant, our wedding vows. Our mind of the “flesh” no longer controls us, He does because His Word dwells in us. We don’t receive Him by eating bread. The bread we eat at Passover is to **remember His death** by, at **that** time of year (Passover). People need to stop looking at the finger, and see the point. Millions are entranced, and can’t wake up from this bad dream. No one has explained it to them, and tradition blinds a billion people today. The pope himself doesn’t understand. But I pray he will learn, and then teach everyone who is Catholic what they need to comprehend. Yahusha isn’t a Catholic, and neither is “Mary.” It’s still a huge mystery to most Protestants too ~ many have an **indoor altar** left-over from the Catholic “*bloodless sacrifice of the Mass.*” Remember ~ without the shedding of **blood**, there is **no remission** of sins. Throw out the altar, tear down the steeple, and start over again. Tell the congregation **they are the Temple** if the Mashiak dwells in them. If He does not, they are not His.

NATSARIM - The prophecy of the watchmen

“**There will be a day when WATCHMEN cry out on the hills of Afraim . . .**” ~ this is from 31:6 of YirmeYahu (Jeremiah), and in the same chapter as the prophesied Renewed Covenant. The word watchmen is NATSARIM. We are the guardians of the **Word** and the **Name**.

THE BEAST’S DEADLY WOUND: HEALED (ANOTHER FULFILLMENT)

After Constantine’s action of moving the head of the Roman Empire to Constantinople, the Empire faded into what is called the Byzantine Empire. Rome was in ruins, wounded to death. By the 6th century CE, the bishop at Rome was regarded more highly than any other by reputation, simply because the name “Rome” was a profoundly stirring one. During the 7th century, the bishop of Rome took on the Mithraic title, “pope,” or papa. The title “Pontifex Maximus”* was also bestowed on him, the Kaiser’s title. (“Caesar” is also spelled Czar and Khasar). By the end of the 8th century, Rome was resurrected **back to life** in the leadership office of the “pope,” and in the year 800 this bishop crowned King Charlemagne the “**Defender of the Faith,**” and announced the beginning of **The Holy Roman Empire, or First “Reich.”** This remained intact for 1000 years.

The pages of history record the evil “fruit” of death and destruction of this empire. The **symbol** of Kaiser’s authority can be seen on the front of a US coin, the dime, or 10-cent piece. It is a bundle of reeds, wrapped in red leather strapping, called a **FASCIS**, from which we derive the term fascist. Kaiser’s throne had this symbol under the armrests on the left and right. It symbolized complete unity, and the power to control and punish all opponents to magistrates and Kaiser’s universal authority.

The “head” was wounded again in the 1500’s during the time of the Reformation. The kings and princes of Europe turned away from the Papacy’s authority, and this was *another* deadly wound to a head of the beast. Ecumenism is attempting to heal this wound by bringing all the protestants back into the fold under the pope.

The Clergy-Nobility-Commoner chain was broken when the nobility (princes) turned away from the teaching authority of the papacy.

To heal this wound, the Societas Iesu (Jesuit Order) was instituted to restore authority to the papacy. This Order works diligently toward this goal to this day. The Planners’ scheme to heal this wound is through “ecumenism,” bringing the whole world together under the World Council of Churches’ UN organization, the United Religions Initiative (URI).



The men in the picture above include Adolf Hitler, Mussolini, and Hitler’s inner circle of fascist henchmen. Who would Hitler himself salute with the old Roman soldier’s salute? These fascists marched with a swastika crux inside a golden wreath modeled after the old Roman style banners in their military parades. The word “Reich” means “realm,” and the First Reich was the “Holy Roman Empire,” as your dictionary will explain. This “3rd Reich” was planned to last 1000 years, like the 1st one. Shatan was unleashing his “Final Solution” on the Earth, establishing Catholicism, with Hitler as the “Defender of the Faith.”

CONCORDATS

Individual nations signed a “Concordat” with the Vatican, a written arrangement which officially recognized only Catholicism as the national religion. All other religions were banned, and severely persecuted by the power of the state which signed the Concordat. “Concordat” means the state was in accord, or agreement, with the Vatican. To a citizen in such a Catholic nation, their ultimate authority was the pope, then the leader of their nation, local civil authorities, teachers, and parents. The pope wielded both “temporal” and “spiritual” authority over the citizens, which is the secret behind the “hand-sign” of two fingers you often see in religious art, and lifted in the air by the pope as he “blesses” his votaries. Germany and Italy had a Concordat with the Vatican.

The US Constitution stands in the way of ever having a Concordat with the Vatican, since it safeguards complete freedom to practice one’s religion; the state cannot restrict religious practice in any way under the US Constitution. The Constitution controls the **government**, not the free citizens.

At the end of World War 2, thousands of Nazi fascists fled to Brazil, the world’s densest concentration of Catholics. War criminals are still hiding there in their old age. The pope visited this country in 1999. He was born in Poland, and his real name isn’t “John Paul II,” but Karol Wojtyla. As a young Catholic man, he worked for a large chemical firm which manufactured the deadly gas which the Nazi fascists used to kill 6 million Yahudim men, women, and children. Leaving the chemical firm, he became a Catholic priest, and in a surprisingly short time became a Cardinal. The hidden history of this man is well-documented. He was in attendance at the signing of the Concordat with Germany as a “prelate,” and has been much closer to the “action” than most ever get. If you would like to get more acquainted with just how close Hitler was to the pope, Pius XI, find the new book “Hitler’s Pope” at a bookstore.



CRUSADES

They were called **crusades** because the rampaging murderers wore a large red **crux** on their chest. They were sent off by various popes, to re-capture the “holy land” from “the infidels.” Killing, raping, looting, and burning libraries in their path, these 13 “divine campaigns” defy description. They flung the civilized world into the dark ages, and made no small contribution to the spread of the Black Death. Sure, fleas on rats carried the Plague, but 25% of the continent perished in part because the fleas were being carried by these travelers as well. Several organized secret societies were spawned within Catholicism during this time period, which you can independently research: **Curia**, **The Society of Jesus**, or **Jesuit Order** (founded by Ignatius de Loyola), **Jesuit General** (the “Black Pope,” the real power behind the pope), **Alumbrados**, **Opus Dei**, **Knights Templar**, and **Ecole Biblique**. The following was received by internet in CE 1986, from an anonymous source:

JESUIT-ILLUMINATI

In recent years, there have been hushed whispers about the secret society called the “illuminati,” and their conspiracy to control the world.

Born a Yahudi, he converted to Roman Catholicism and became a professor of Canon law at the University of Ingolstadt in Bavaria. He became **Jesuit priest**, and then formed his own secret organization after the Jesuits were suppressed in 1773. The Order of the Illuminati was founded May 1, 1776 by Dr. Adam Weishaupt. He was 27 years old in 1776.

The secret Order began with 5 members, and each had a secret name. Weishaupt was “Spartacus,” and his chief assistant, Herr Von Zwack, took the name “Cato.” Weishaupt hoped to attract the German Freemasons, but was unsuccessful. Finally a few prominent citizens joined in Munich, to receive the mysterious title, “Areopagite.”

3 CLASSES ~ In 1779, Weishaupt divided his secret organization into 3 classes: **Novice, Minerval, and Illuminated Minerval** (“Minerva” is the Pagan name for the “Mother of the Sun,” from The Mystic Hymns of Orpheus—the hymns which are the basis of “Gregorian Chant”).

Each candidate had to swear an oath to secrecy plus unconditional obedience to Weishaupt. One feature of their society was a most unusual system of “mutual espionage.” Every member spied on every other member. When the Novice was promoted to the Minerval stage, a solemn initiation ceremony was performed. In a dimly lit room, the identities of other members of the society were revealed to him, up to and including the Minerval grade, but not the upper grades. By the time he reached the grade of Illuminated Minerval, he learned the ultimate aims of the Order:

THE ABOLITION OF: all governments, inheritance, private enterprise, patriotism, religion, the family unit, and the creation of **A NEW WORLD ORDER**. (Fascism had much the same objectives, since the leader was the “Father,” and there was no room for any other allegiance). The **United Nations** is the **NWO**.

Weishaupt wrote to his chief assistant “Cato”: “The most admirable thing of it all is, that great Protestant and reformed theologians who belong to our order really believe they see in it the true and genuine mind of the Christian religion. Oh, man! What can you not be brought to believe?”

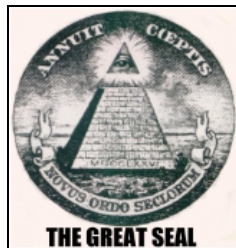
Weishaupt knew how to lure the unsuspecting, and at one time wrote:

“These people swell our numbers and fill our treasury; get busy and make these people nibble at our bait . . . But do not tell them our secrets. They

must be made to believe that the low degree that they have reached is the highest.”

Weishaupt gradually infiltrated the Freemasons. On July 16, 1782 at the Congress of Wilhelmsbad, an alliance between Illuminism and Freemasonry was finally sealed. On that day the leading secret societies were infiltrated, and to some degree, **united**, numbering more than 3 million members. Eventually, the Bavarian government banned both the Illuminati and Freemasonry on March 2, 1785. Weishaupt was forced to leave the country. The Bavarian government heard 4 leading members of the Illuminati testify before a court of inquiry, exposing the Luciferic nature of its aims. A vast array of documents were found in the Illuminati headquarters. The Bavarian government published them, to warn all other countries of Europe. The name of the document was: The Original Writings of the Order and Sect of the Illuminati. (“Lucifer” is a Latin word based on lucia, “light,” and means “light—bringer.”

The word Illuminati means “holder of the light). By the time the document was published, 15 lodges of the Order of the Illuminati had been established in the 13 American colonies. There was a lodge in Virginia that was identified with Thomas Jefferson. In 1797, Professor John Robison published Proofs of a Conspiracy, in which he warned the world of Illuminati infiltration into Masonic Lodges. There is a connection between the American Revolution and the Illuminati.



Dr. Adam Weishaupt, the Jesuit-Illuminati founder, adopted the familiar **All Seeing Eye** symbol when he first set up operations in Bavaria. This symbol is found on the back of the \$1.00 US bill. The Roman numerals at the base refer to 1776, the date he founded the Illuminati ~ and it conveniently corresponds to the year of the US Declaration of Independence. This “eye” symbolized a “big brother,” and the mutual spying system of the domain. The Latin words above and below the eye on

the dollar bill in translation mean “**Announcing the Birth of a New World Order.**”

The All Seeing Eye is seen in the meditation room at the United Nations building in New York City. The “Great Seal” was designed under the authority of Thomas Jefferson and John Adams (both Freemasons), and Benjamin Franklin (a member of another secret society, the Rosicrucians). (Masons revere Nimrod, the eye, as their founder)

After Adam Weishaupt died, an Italian revolutionary leader became the director of the Illuminati: **Giuseppe Mazzini**, who held the position from 1834 to 1872. *Mazzini* gives the first letter to the acronym, **M.A.F.I.A.**:

Italian word	English meaning
---------------------	------------------------

Mazzini	Mazzini
----------------	---------

Autorizza	Authorizes
------------------	------------

Furti	Thefts
--------------	--------

Incindi	Arsons
----------------	--------

Avvelemanti	Poisonings
--------------------	------------

This “Mafia” acronym developed in about 1859.

The organization was previously called “Camorra” since 1800, and was an Italian criminal society. This information is supplied in the 1945 Encyclopedia Americana. Shortly after Mazzini took control, an obscure intellectual joined a branch organization called “The League of the Just.” His name was Karl Heinrich **Marx**. Marx denounced the Messianic Judaism of his parents, and embraced atheism, studied at the University of Bonn and Berlin, and wrote the book Das Kapital, laying the foundation of the communist movement (set against private enterprise and property ownership). In 1847 Marx wrote the Communist Manifesto, which was basically a rehash of the writings of Adam Weishaupt. At this time, **Mazzini** selected **Albert Pike** to head the Illuminati activities in the US. Pike was an admirer of the Secret Hebrew Cult of Cabala (Qabbalism).

Mazzini, in a letter dated January 22, 1870, wrote to Pike:

“We must create a Super Rite, which will remain unknown to which we will call those Masons of high degree whom we shall select. With regard to our brothers in Masonry, these men must be pledged to the strictest secrecy.

Through this supreme rite, we will govern all Freemasonry which will become the one international center, the more powerful because its direction will be unknown.”

This letter was published in the book, *Occult Theocracy*, by Lady Queensborough, pgs. 208, 209. Supreme councils were formed in Charleston, South Carolina (US), in Rome, and in Berlin. Known secretly as “Palladism,” it is the cult of Shatan in the inner shrines of a secret ritual to surpass all other secret rituals. On July 14, 1889, Pike issued this statement to the 23 Supreme Councils of the world:

“That which we must say to the CROWD is: ‘We worship a god, but it is the god that one adores without superstition.’ To YOU sovereign Grand Inspectors General, we say this, that you may repeat it to the brethren of the 32nd, 31st, and 30th degrees: ‘The Masonic Religion should be, by all of us initiates of the high degrees, maintained in the purity of the Luciferian doctrine. If Lucifer were not god, would Adonay (Yahusha) calumniate him? . . . Yes, Lucifer is GOD . . .’”

General Albert Pike, 33rd degree (Quoted from *The Freemason*, the organ of English Freemasonry, 19th January 1935).

In 1871, Giuseppe Mazzini issued a remarkable letter in which he graphically outlined plans for **3 world wars**.

Until recently, this letter was on display in the British Museum Library in London. Pike aided in making this plan known in the US. It was a blue-print for 3 wars. Called **The Mazzini-Pike Plan**, its ultimate goal was eventual **world domination**. The letter outlined three relatively simple strategies. It called for communism, fascism, and the struggle for the Mid-East to foment three global wars and at least two major revolutions.

WW1 was to destroy the Czarist government of Russia, and replace it with militant atheism. WW2 would begin by manipulating Great Britain and Germany to achieve a global war, which was done almost single-handedly by Adolf Hitler. WW3 of the Mazzini-Pike blue-print called for the firing up of the controversy between the Yisharali and Moslem world. They hoped that the “Zionists” and the Moslems would destroy one another, and bring the rest of the world into a final conflict. The “Great Battle” would usher in a complete social, political, and economic chaos. To fill the void created by the “Great Battle” would come a world government, headed by the

Illuminati. In Illuminati doctrine, “Lucifer” is “GOD,” and Shatanism is heresy.

— **END OF INTERNET DATA** —

If you research the man named Ignatius de Loyola, you will find he founded The Alumbrados, which eventually became the Inquisition.

Mankind’s enemy is not flesh and blood, but spiritual; the world is controlled presently by shatan (the dragon), and you can see that the conflicts around the world are rooted in religious differences caused by his “divide-and-conquer” methods, and driven by greed. Here in the US, Norman Thomas ran for President in 1936 on the **Socialist** ticket, and stated: “The American people will never knowingly adopt Socialism, but under the name of **Liberalism**, they will adopt every fragment of the Socialist program, and America will be a Socialist nation without ever knowing how it happened.”

The word “**NAZI**” is short for **National Socialist Party**. The objective of fascism and National Socialism is government control of business, religion, the family, and the economy. Look up the definitions for “fascism” and “Nazi” in a dictionary, and you will be amazed that they are identical to the aims of the socialism we find ourselves surrounded by. Where is the “Illuminati” today?

Let’s find out.

THE JESUIT-ILLUMINATI & COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS (excerpt) by Myron Fagan:

“Now then, this shatanic plot was launched back in the 1760’s when it first came into existence under the name ‘Illuminati’. This Illuminati was organized by one Adam Weishaupt, born a Jew, who was converted to Catholicism and became a Catholic priest, and then, at the behest of the then newly-organized House of Rothschild, defected and organized the Illuminati. Naturally, the Rothschild’s financed that operation and every war since then, beginning with the French Revolution, and has been promoted by the Illuminati operating under various names and guises.

I say under various names and guises because after the Illuminati was exposed and became notorious, Weishaupt and his co-conspirators began to operate under various other names. In the United States, immediately after World War 1, they set up what they called the “Council on Foreign

Relations,” commonly referred to as the **CFR**, and this **CFR** is actually the Jesuit-Illuminati in the United States and its hierarchy.”

So, watch the behavior of the **UN**, **W.H.O.**, Federal Reserve Bank, and **World Bank**. Food control is only one of their objectives. Control is sometimes brought about by undermining foreign governments, using Jesuit priests under “deep cover” to create religious conflicts.

The Vietnam war was fought over religion. The president of South Vietnam (Diem) was a Catholic, and was persecuting his Buddhist subjects. North Vietnam was **Buddhist**, and sought to come to the aid of their Buddhist brothers.

You’ll recall headlines with images of Buddhist monks in South Vietnam burning themselves in front of their pagodas to attract the world’s attention! Religious bickering is causing civil unrest in Northern Ireland, the Balkans, India, Africa, and Indonesia. They “plant” the seeds of unrest, then come in with their “international peace keepers,” and on the surface appear to be “the good guys.” But, the soldiers who work to restore the peace are what they internally call “cannon fodder.” All the while, they develop and test new deadlier weapons at secret facilities like Area 51, and encircle the globe with nuclear submarines. They have weapons in orbit, which can target individual persons, or shoot down planes which carry the people they wish to eliminate. Mysterious crashes for unexplained reasons occur all the time; but if you check the record of those who were on board the planes, you will find people of prominent influence every time. Planes which suddenly explode for no reason, or crash into the sea like John Kennedy Jr’s did, might not be the “accidents” they appear to be. I became aware of this possibility several years ago when I heard about a plane going down that had the US Air Force Procurement officer on board. The Illuminati controls political leaders with money and sex, as you see these two issues swarm around them constantly. But, we must live in peace, and trust that all these wars, conspiracies, storms, earthquakes, firestorms, and other record-breaking natural disasters are signs that the end is near for Shatan. Where ever you see eagles or “obelisks,” Shatan cannot be far away.

THE SEAL OF MASONRY

The fraternal club of masonry is for men only, but they started a women’s chapter for the wives called the *Eastern Star*. Masonry is a very old craft,

really. It didn't involve all the convoluted "secrets" it has today, but only had one objective: BUILDING. Yes, the men who designed and built all the ancient and modern temples and government buildings were **stone masons**. They took on apprentices, or students, who eventually became journeymen, and finally master craftsmen. They had to learn how to lay foundations, measure, and cut stone. The graduates of schools wear a flat square-topped hat, which is really a "mortar board," attached to the round hat of "Hermes," an idol of the Greeks, which scholars wore as a badge of learning. (This "beanie" hat was imposed on the Hellenized Yahudim, and now "Jews" wear them when they attend synagogue).

The "seal" of modern masonry has a compass open above a square, which are two tools used in the geometry of their craft, with a capital letter "G" in the center. The letter is "interpreted" to stand for "GOD," and Christians who join see it this way. Some see it as standing for "Great Architect." It really stands for the Greek word "**Gnostic**," which means "knowledge" ~ the *knowledge of the craft*. It also stands for GUILD. During the Middle Ages, stonemasonry formed into organized groups of men called "guilds," which were pre-cursors of unions. The building trades were monopolized by the guilds. Their most cherished item was their apron, which they wore when laying stones. Without this apron, they could not work, and it became their badge of approval, or *righteousness*. The emblem of each guild was displayed on the apron.

THE GREAT ARCHITECT

Originally, Masonry was a trade, but after Adam Weishaupt, people with no building skills were accepted into the organizations, and advanced in grade as they acquired knowledge carefully "fed" to them over time. Hideous blood oaths, some involving murder, are sworn to maintain control and secrecy. In the original guilds, mathematical formulas were held as secrets ($\square r^2$, $2\square r$, $4\square r^3$, etc.) but Masonry today doesn't involve architecture anymore. To be a Mason, a man has to believe in a deity who is referred to as "the Great Architect," who they must invoke for blessings and protection. Salvation is taught by Masonry to have many roads, and all religions are believed to lead to the "Great Architect."

They meet in what are called "Masonic Temples," and call their leaders "Worshipful Masters."

Knowledge is power, and the skills of a master stonemason enabled him to rise above a common person. He knew the formulas and ratios necessary to construct great buildings. Naturally, you wouldn't want everyone to control such "secret" information, if your trade could be more secure by withholding it. Today, with engineering schools teaching the detailed formulas for architecture, chemistry, and electronics, the old "guilds" have no secrets anymore. But, the gullible members of today's Masonry are led to believe they will achieve some secret knowledge if they remain members.

PENTAGRAMS Masonry uses the five-pointed star as one of its "secret" symbols, and it is used by the women's organization, which is called "the Eastern Star." Christians see it as an evil sign, especially when it is displayed point-down, because they understand Satanists use it to worship "Baal." It is said to outline the features of a goat head, which represents a Pagan deity called "Baphomet." Many of these ancient names are two or three deities' names joined together. Masons call on "Jabulon," which is supposed to represent "Jehovah," "Baal," and "On" (the "On" part is an Egyptian deity).

In reality, the pentagram is an ancient building tool, a geometric figure which contains what is called "the golden section," or "golden mean." This is a repeating mean RATIO. It was used like a ruler in the ancient world in building design. It is **61.25%** of any given length. It is the division of a length, such that the smaller part is to the greater as the greater is to the whole. Pentagrams' lines intersect one another at these key places. It is much used as a "key" or **proportion** in design. The main measurements in many arches, bridges, and buildings have used this "golden mean" since early times. Artists, architects, sculptors, and engineers frequently use the **golden mean** in industrial design. This proportion is found in all living things; the rate of curve in the nautilus, the placement of the eyes on the head, the location of the heart in man relative to his height, the knees, the elbows in the arm span, etc.,. Beauty is determined by how close to the golden mean one's features approach! It was discovered by the Greek mathematician Euclid II in the mid 5th century BCE, and later used by the Pythagoreans as a sign of salvation and secrecy. The Italian mathematician Luca Pacioli called it *divina proportione* (divine proportion), and Johannes Kepler (d. 1630) called it *sectio divina* (divine section).

Since we know that the proportions found in the pentagram are used by the true Creator, Yahuah, there is no need to fear the symbol. If Pagans adopted it, then they only show their ignorance by not knowing its true origin. Pagans also adopted the “serpent on the pole” as the sign for healing! Originally, the bronze serpent “Nehushtan” (2 Kings 18:4, Num. 21:8, John 3:14) was a sign to be looked upon, and those bitten by a snake were healed. But, the serpent on the “staff” became a Greek sign of a healing deity, Aesculapius, a symbol embraced by the medical sciences, and called a “caduceus.” The “Seal” of those who worship the True Creator is the Name: Yahuah.

Paul exhorts us: **“Examine yourselves TO SEE WHETHER YOU ARE IN THE FAITH; TEST YOURSELVES.”** ~ 2 Cor. 13:5. If you have the Spirit of Yahusha, you pass the test. When you are able to **closely examine** the trappings and observances you are programmed to follow in Christendom, you will discover unsettling truths. This book is written for those who have wished to learn the truth, and want to progress to the next level. The practices like Christmas, Easter, Sun-day, steeples, holy water, the wearing of black by “clergy,” wreaths, trees, etc., are all customs “fossilized” from Paganism. The meanings behind them have been put “out of focus,” to keep the masses from discovering how they are camouflaged counterfeits. Look closely at them, their true origins become clear.

Here’s a practical example of how to see the “fine print” that often gets people into trouble for not reading it: (It’s a “pin-hole lens”)

Take your first finger, and put your thumb below the “crease” of the first knuckle, making a tiny “pin-hole” to look through right up close to your eye. Now, find some really small print that you find difficult to read, like on a cassette or CD. Hold the print in good lighting about 5 to 6 inches away from your eye, and look through the “pin-hole” you make with your first finger and thumb, very close to your eye. You will discover you can read a word very clearly through this pin-hole, and by opening the pin-hole too much, the small print will become blurred.

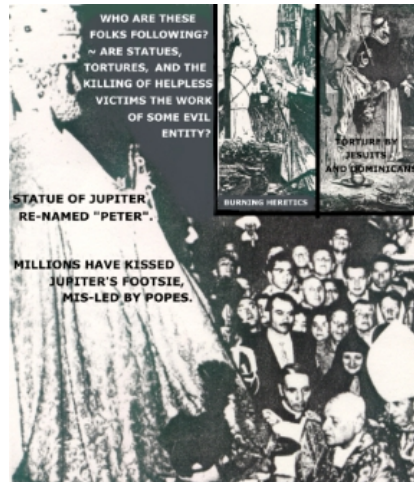
The pin-hole you make becomes the lens, or primary focal point; your eye lens is taken out of the picture. Now, it is just the fine print focused through the pin-hole, onto your retina in the back of your eye. The reason you can “focus” better on fine print in a bright light is because your iris closes to make a smaller “hole,” but this thumb-and-finger “pin-hole” makes a much more powerful lens than your iris can make.

The physics of this practical example should also apply to the close scrutiny we give to what's behind our customs. Look closely, and test everything. Just because the origins are "out-of-focus" doesn't mean you can't look closely enough to see them clearly. Christendom has "blurred" quite a few things, wouldn't you say? Remember that we fight NOT AGAINST FLESH AND BLOOD, but against **spiritual forces** of evil. Rabbi Yahusha was not hateful or mean-spirited when He spoke with Pilate, even when He knew this man would pronounce His death-sentence. Surely we can be patient with those who disagree with us. The Church of Rome, and her daughters, are the "beast" upon which rides **Mystery Babylon**. This Roman Beast is the 4th and last beast prophesied at Danial 7, and will be successful "**until the time of wrath is completed**" Dan. 11:36.

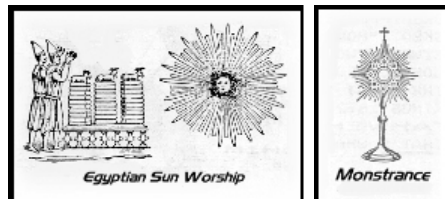
"This calls for wisdom. The seven heads are seven hills on which the woman sits." ~ Rev. 17:9. Rome was founded on 7 hills. It is often referred to as the seven hills of Rome. **"Mystery Babylon, the Great Mother of Prostitutes and of the Abominations of the Earth."** This "title" is written on her forehead, so says Rev. 17:5. What is her name, or how can we identify her? Her name is the same as in ancient Babylon:

ISHTAR - ASHERAH - EASTER

As we have already covered, this name became Astoreth, Asherah, Astarte, Eostre, Eastre, and she is now embraced (or blurred) in the festival called **Easter**. Find **Easter**, and you find **her**. She's a bit fossilized, but nonetheless still around. The "beast" is here, and has been here for many centuries. If you are waiting for a "beast," then you will miss it, because it has been here deceiving ~ even the very elect ~ since it's deadly wound was healed, since the bishop of Rome became Pontifex Maximus. You will know them by their fruits.



If you can honestly say that Rome isn't the beast, in the face of the wars she's waged, the Inquisition, the Crusades, the Roman Catholic Hitler, Concordats, Pogroms, and the bloody "convert-or-die" policy from Constantine onward, then many men before me have been wrong. If, on the other hand, Rome is not masquerading but is in fact doing the deeds of Father Yahuah, would she be capable of such evil fruit? No, she is doing the work of her father ha Shatan. Yahuah would not "change" His Shabath to the Pagan Sun-day, nor use the Earth Mother's name for a celebration of His Son's resurrection, or re-invent by deception the Pagan festival for the rebirth of the sun, and call it His Son's birthday. He would not promote "Halloween," called such because it was "all Hallowed's Eve'n, the night before All Saints' Day, a re-invented Druid feast of the dead. Yahuah would not continue to "sacrifice" His beloved Son over and over in a ghastly "mass" ritual ~ but ha Shatan would. Yahuah would not have us "praying" to anyone but Himself in His Son's Name, but Shatan guides the Church of Rome to pray to Miryam, and many other so-called dead "saints" for blessings, protection, guidance, and intercession.





Pictured above are Egyptian priests honoring an image of the sun that looks very solar. The priests in the picture below it are making offerings to an image that also solar. The Roman Catholic **monstrance** pictured here looks very similar to these other images. The monstrance is not mentioned in the Scriptures, so it must have been borrowed from the Pagans. Catholicism teaches the monstrance displays the actual presence, or the literal body of Mashiak. Millions were killed for denying it was His actual body. Yahusha warned us:

“At that time, if anyone says to you, ‘Look, here is the Mashiak!’ or ‘There He is!’, do not believe it . . . So, if anyone tells you ‘There He is, out in the desert’, do not go out; or, ‘Here He is, in the inner rooms’, do not believe it.” ~ Mt. 24:23-26.

Religions entrap their proponents, and are very similar to magic acts and circuses. To quote Steven Wright:

“Isn’t Disney World a **people trap, operated by a mouse?”**

To quote Hillel, the 1st century Pharisee:

“That which you find hateful to yourself, do that not unto your neighbor.”

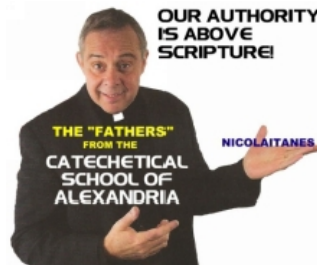
Many Christians are awaiting a one-world government they call the beast, which they fear will not allow them to buy or sell without a mark.

The text doesn’t say there will **suddenly** be a beast government ruling the whole world prior to Yahusha’s return, but rather it says, **“The whole world was astonished (overwhelmed) and followed the beast . . All inhabitants of the Earth will worship the beast . .”** Rev. 13.

To “worship” is to “obey.” This is not just a government, but a religious system ~ people are not legislated to worship this beast, they are **tricked** into it through tradition, the establishment. The intoxicating “wine” is the Roman calendar, sacraments, and all the human teachings held in the golden cup of the whore of Babylon. The beast doesn’t appear suddenly; we were

all born watching the woman (clergy) that is controlling it, and it is still galloping and exploding across the planet.

It is a circus, and we must not become mesmerized by it.



WE CLAIM “APOSTOLIC SUCCESSION” SO DO WHAT WE SAY

Where does all this information we are gathering place us in the grand scheme? What “religion” or way (halak) of living does all of this point to? Since the broad road can be exposed as diverse “sects” traced to individual men who came out of one or another sect themselves, let’s just look past them all, and only look at the One Who walked out of His tomb. What is His religion? It was, and still is, the **Torah of Yahuah**. Not only is He a **Rabbi**, but also the High Priest, and our Bridegroom. **One** of the reasons He died was to end the marriage vow of the previous Covenant, which ended in His divorcing Yisharal for harlotry (idolatry). He discusses this divorce, before the Renewed Covenant happened, at **YashaYahu 50**. At YirmeYahu 3, “faithless Yisharal” (His wife) was given a “certificate of divorce” ~ when the **northern house of Yisharal** was carried into captivity by the Assyrians in **722 BCE**. Later, in 586 BCE, the house of Yahudah was likewise carried into captivity by the Babylonians. Their captivity ended with 10% of the people returning after 70 years. The northern tribes were warned to repent at Ez. 4, and would have spent 390 years in captivity for their idolatry with the Asherim trees. They didn’t, so the seven-fold penalty kicked-in (Lev. 26), and their captivity has lasted **2730 years**. 722 BCE to 2008 CE. The Prodigal Son is turning back to the Torah, and the Olive tree is blossoming. The Husband pleaded, “Return to Me, and I will return to you.” Remember, before a wife can re-marry, **her Husband must die!** In latter times, these times, we finally understand. He has taken the SAME Covenant people (His bride), and those He had sown into the Gentiles that were natural branches broken off long ago, and made a renewed COVENANT with His bride. Hebrews chapters 8 & 9 help explain this. Yes, Alahim died, and remained so for 3 days and 3 nights. The bride is

now free to re-marry, because the former Husband died, ending the former marriage Covenant. It's not a new bride, nor a new Husband; yet **He** died, ending the older Covenant. By making the renewed Covenant in His own blood, our Maker calls-out His bride, and **writes the Covenant on their HEARTS**, not stone. The blood of bulls and lambs did not change their hearts to obey, but in the power of the resurrection, Yahusha's Spirit comes into us, enabling selected ones to repent, be immersed, and become a new creation as children of Yahuah.

NATSARIM (better, "NATSARIM")

Natsarim means "watchmen," and "branches." The word found for "watchmen" at Jer. 31 is the word **Natsarim**. See also Acts 24:5 - Paul was not a **ringleader** of the sect of the *Christians*, but rather the **Natsarim**. Our faith does not have a Greek name - our **walk** is the **Torah of Yahuah**.

Denominations have many names and strict teaching authorities so that others will know what compartment to put them in. There are thousands of sectarian groups; Roman Catholic, Eastern Orthodox Catholic, Quakers, Shakers, Baptists, Mennonites, Amish, Pentecostals, Church of GOD, Christian Church, Mormons, Jehovah Witnesses, 7th Day Adventists, and so on. Each views all the rest as having serious doctrinal errors. Yet, the Mashiak is nothing even close to any of them. Now, we come to the "Natsarim." We are not "organized" as a financial corporation. There's only a Spiritual "Head," and we are all members of His Body, with diverse gifts. We are all so different we may not recognize each other necessarily by anything but how we live, or sometimes our tsitsith, or tassels.

MESSIANICS

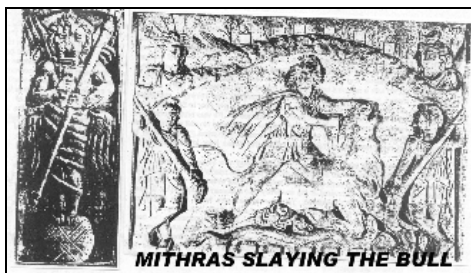
This is another "handle," sometimes commonly understood to be descendants of Abraham who believe in the Mashiakship of Rabbi Yahusha. All Natsarim (Natsarim) are Messianics, but not all Messianics are Natsarim. Sure, many **former** Gentiles are Natsarim, and Messianics. Some "Messianics" are really practicing Christianity (Constantine's invention), but using Hebrew terms and symbols. The "elect" can even be deceived, as it was prophesied. Many of them have NO CLUE of the message of the Reign of Yahuah, nor know what the renewed COVENANT is. If you can read this book and still not know what these are, then I've failed miserably. I am a Natsari, and a Messianic. I am also a "Yahudi," or **worshipper of Yah**. My son, Adam, attended a school where he was often made fun of by

Christians, because the other children had no idea what a Natsari Yisharalite is. Their “handle” is a **Greek term**, and they are taught by their parents, teachers, and community at large to celebrate Christmas, Easter, Halloween (some of them), and keep Sun-day as their “day of worship.” We worship by obeying, every day. What about “tithing”? Our giving is as the Writings require; and part of this is explained at 1 Tim. 5. At 5:16, the assembly of believers not only helps support the needs of “elders” (those who are aged), but widows (and their children, the fatherless). It even says that the assembly should not be “burdened” with legitimate widows, **if she has a family that can help instead (5:16)**. In fact, it says at 5:8:

“If anyone does not provide for his RELATIVES, and especially for his immediate family, he has denied the faith and is WORSE THAN AN UNBELIEVER.” Elders, who need to eat also, are worthy of “double honor” if they direct the affairs of the assembly well. I’m in full-time ministry, and only should receive from those who are in the office of “giving,” as were the wealthy women that supported Yahusha in His work (Luke 8). It certainly doesn’t mean the “elders” receive the **WHOLE TITHE**, nor is it for “spreading the Gospel.” **YOU** are the letter; **YOU** spread the message of the Reign of Yahuah. We elders are here to teach, encourage, and guide, so many of you can become elders.

The word “elder” in Hebrew is **ZAKAN**, and is the same word for “beard,” with only a vowel sound changed. It came into the Greek using the word “**PRESBUS**,” the root of “Presbyterian.” It then took another turn in the word “**BISHOP**.” We’re just brothers with a responsibility, we’re not any more important. Paul was Timothy’s elder, and Paul considered Timothy an elder, and told him not to be hasty in the laying on of hands. Armed with knowledge, anyone can objectively see that most have wandered from the faith. The stubborn and ignorant cannot repent, until they are changed inside, spiritually.

Instead of unity in the Body of Mashiak, we have compartmentalism. Each claims to follow Yahusha, but each compartment follows a man who founded their denomination. They don’t actually come out and say “I am of Herbert Armstrong,” or “I am of John Smyth,” but that’s still the result of it. C.E. Tozer noted that if 100 pianos are tuned to the same tuning fork, then they are tuned together perfectly. If each of us “tunes” to Yahusha, then we are automatically in unity.



Above is a stone carving of Mithras as a man, slaying a bull. The stars, sun, and moon (collectively the mazzaroth) were used for most of human history to shift mankind's worship to the host of heaven, which Stephen mentioned at Acts 7:42. The Zodiac images were brought into the Temple itself (Ezek. 8:10).

Plato wrote that the universe was created in the shape of an **X**, being the intersection of the celestial equator with the axis of the **Zodiac** (constellations of "living animals," since "zoo" and "zodiac" are related words). Could this "X" be the image of the beast, an ancient magic symbol of the sun? To the above right, we have a Pagan altar piece depicting Mithras slaying the bull, the sun conquering the constellation of Taurus (the bull). This is reverently cared for in the Vatican museum. Mithras, the sun deity, is shown in the act of tauroctony, slaying the bull. This act showed Mithras to be the supreme power in the universe, able to move the spring equinox out of the Age of Taurus (really caused by the precession of the Earth ~ a wobble). In this photo, the zodiac animals are represented along with the sun and moon (upper corners); the bull is Taurus, the dog is Canis Minor, the snake is Hydra, the raven is Corvus, the scorpion is Scorpio, and the stars around Mithras' head are thought to be planets, but could also be the Pleiades, or seven sisters. The lion motif represents the constellation of Leo, the lion. The universe is illustrated as a sphere with the cross on its surface, depicted above with Mithras standing on it as its supreme ruler with a lion's head. Atlas is seen holding this same sphere with the intersecting axis on its surface.

APPOINTED TIMES: CHURCH FATHERS ABANDONED THEM

The "church fathers" were former Pagans, and they allegorized (and interpreted) much of the Scriptures through their Pagan lens.

They absolutely hated the Yahudim, and all that reminded them of them, such as the Covenant, or "Law" as they interpreted it.

Eusebius, in AD 324, wrote,

"We have transferred the duties of the Shabath to Sunday."

Who are the "we"? Answer: The Roman State religion.

The "apostles" didn't have the authority to change the Torah, and we know they never hinted at such an idea of altering the Covenant.

Just three years before, in 321, **Constantine** made the first law to keep the **"Venerable day of the sun."**

In Translation from Latin, the Edict of Constantine says:

"Let all the judges and townspeople and the occupations of all trades rest upon the venerable day of the sun. But let those who are situated in the country, freely and at full liberty attend to the business of agriculture. Because it often happens that no other day is so fit for the sowing of corn or the planting of vines, lest the critical moment being let slip, men should lose the commodities of heaven. Given this 7th day of March, Crispus and Constantine being consuls each of them for the second time." Eusebius firmly believed that the church had replaced the Jews (replacement theology) and had become the new Yisharal. Early church fathers such as Origen, Eusebius, Justin Martyr, Ignatius Bishop of Antioch, John Chrysotom, Augustine, etc, were **anti-Semites**. They changed the Shabath, and eliminated the "High Shabaths" given to Yisharal at Lev. 23. The Hebrew word for festival is "chag." Although many a "mo'ed" is also a "chag,"

this is by no means always the case. Alahim legislated these Appointed Times to be just that; a time that He has appointed for us to draw near to Him to serve Him, to worship Him. In 3 Mosheh 23 (Lev. 23), we find these Appointed Times listed. The very first and most important one is the weekly **Shabath**, of course. The weekly Shabath, as well as the yearly Shabath, the Day of Atonement (Yom Kippur), are "mo'edim," but they are not festivals. The other Appointed Times in 3 Mosheh 23 are also called "festivals." If we turn our attention to these "Festivals of Yahuah," we naturally ask two questions: What is their significance, and secondly, why were they done away with by the Church?

Before we discuss this, please note that the seven festivals are grouped in three groups:

1. The festivals of the first moon, Abib,

2. The Festival of Weeks (Shabuoth)
3. The festivals of the seventh moon.

THEIR SIGNIFICANCE

They are the redemption model for the tribes of Yisharal. Yahusha is in each one, and they are “shadows of things to come for the body.”

They were instituted “as a law forever,” as we repeatedly read. In the first Scriptural month, Abib, we find the **PASSOVER**

Pesach, also called Unleavened Bread. (These are 2 separate things. One is an observance at twilight on the 14th, while Unleavened Bread begins the next evening ~ but some will differ on this). Certainly having been fulfilled in the Mashiak, our Passover Lamb slaughtered for us (1Cor. 5:7) ~ why insist that we still keep it? While the firstborn died in Egypt on the Passover, the blood on the doorposts pre-figured the Firstborn Son of Yahuah dying to cover our Torah-breaking.

The Passover was instituted forever, but as (Rabbi) Yahusha fulfilled it, His Body and His Blood took the place of the Passover lamb and its blood. Therefore we still observe the Passover, but with its Messianic emblems, the unleavened bread and the cup of the vine. The apostles kept on observing Unleavened Bread (Matzah - Acts 12:3 and 20:6). Yahusha promised that He will **not** again drink of the fruit of the vine until the Reign of Alahim is physically set up here on Earth (Mt. 26:29). The 1st and 7th days of Matsah are “rest days” from work. The 7th day is traditionally believed to be the day that Yisharal crossed the yam suph, or Sea of Reeds. The mightiest army on Earth perished that day, and Egypt has not recovered from it and the 10 plagues even to this day.

FIRST-FRUITS – Yahusha presented Himself to be the first-born from the dead on the morning following His resurrection the night before.

SHABUOTH - The Festival of Weeks

(Called “Pentecost,” Greek for “count-fifty,” 7 weeks from a count of Shabaths from Passover.

Traditionally this is thought to commemorate the giving of the Torah on Mt. Sinai. This is the event recorded at Acts 2, and saw the fulfillment of the promise of the Renewed Covenant given at YirmeYahu 31, where the Torah given at Sinai was written on the **hearts** of the 120 Natsarim assembled in

the upper room at the Temple. If they had not been observing this, they would not have received the Ruach ha Qodesh. Constantine re-designed its determination at the first Council of Catholicism, at Nicea in 325 CE, and involved the Vernal Equinox in setting it. He also set up the policy that if ever “Easter” and Passover occurred on the same day, “Easter” would be observed the following “Sun-day,” so as not to have anything “in common with the hostile rabble of the Yahudim.”

When the taught-ones were assembled on Shabuoth, as we read in Acts 2, the Set-apart Spirit was poured out on them. Nevertheless, they simply kept on keeping Shabuoth year by year, e.g. Acts 20:16 and 1Cor. 16:8.

The third part, those of the seventh Scriptural month, have never been fulfilled; but their fulfillment is coming. Yahusha was born on the first day of SUKKOTH, and circumcised on the 8th day. At His coming, He will bring His Natsarim bride under His tent, and consummate marriage with her. He will fully inhabit us, His body, and we will truly say, “I am my Beloved’s, and my Beloved is mine!”

The Appointed Times of the seventh month consist of **Trumpets** (or shofar/ram’s horn blowing, called Yom Teruah), **Day of Atonement** (Yom Kippur), **Festival of Booths** (SUKKOTH, or Tabernacles), and the **Last Great Day**. Interestingly, the Festival of Booths also has the name “Festival of Ingathering”.

In Col. 2:16,17, we read that these festivals, new moons, and Shabaths “**are a shadow of what is to come.**” Notice, it is not past tense “were.” No, it is present tense, “are.” Some years ago, the editor of Midnight Cry, a well-known prophetic magazine, said; “*The Church has been robbed of its festivals.*” He then went on and elaborated on the great prophetic significance of the festivals of the seventh moon in particular. What do these Appointed Times of the seventh moon foreshadow? By the way, we all know that the weekly Shabath is a shadow of the seventh millennium, yet to come.

Nevertheless, we still keep the Shabath for it is the **sign** of the Eternal Covenant (Exodus 31:13-17 and Ezekiel 20:12-20).

TRUMPETS ~ Yom Teruah

This is generally interpreted as being a shadow of the Last Trumpet—1Cor. 15:52, Mt. 24:31, 1Thess. 4:16, Rev. 11:15—heralding the Second Coming

of Mashiak and the establishment of the Reign of Alahim here on Earth! (This is also called Rosh Hashanah, and is the 1st day of the seventh moon).

DAY OF ATONEMENT ~ Yom Kippur

Yahusha has certainly atoned for us as individuals when He died in our stead. However, as a nation, Yisharal is still awaiting its national atonement. Yisharal is still to be reconciled to Alahim, through Yahusha, the Sovereign of the Yahudim, the Shepherd of Yisharal. (This is the 10th day of the 7th moon, called “the Fast” at Acts 27:9).

This is “judgment day,” when the reapers come to remove the weeds from the Earth. The reapers are referred to as “eagles” by Yahusha at Mt. 24, and reading Yual (Joel) 2 you’ll see this day will be the scariest day in all of human history – and it’s coming one of these years just ahead. Those who are not sealed (immersed) in Yahusha’s Name will face a most serious situation, and no one will be able to hide from the messengers that will be unleashed. They are waiting right now.

FESTIVAL OF BOOTHS ~ SUKKOTH

This is a shadow of Alahim setting up His Booth as the New Yerushalayim comes from heaven. (Outer Space, Shamayim, or skies. Dwelling in tents ourselves for 7 days, we are reminded of the wilderness experience of Yisharal, but more importantly the spiritual teaching that we are sojourners in these bodies of flesh, and we will move into a “permanent” or immortal “house” when we put on incorruption). Let us read Rev. 21:3; **“See, the Booth of Alahim is with men, and He shall dwell with them and be their Alahim.”**

But, in spite of Him dwelling among His people, the Festival of Booths continues to be observed ~ read all of ZekarYah 14! Even those who are left from the Gentiles (goyim, v. 16), after Yahuah had fought against all the Gentiles who came up to fight against Yerushalayim (vv. 2,3), shall be compelled to worship Yahuah and to observe the Festival of Booths.

THE LAST GREAT DAY: Our Redemption From The Reign Of Babel

This is a shadow of what Yahusha will do in the Last Day, as we read of its fulfillment in Rev. 7:17, 21:6, and 22:1,2. As Mashiak was observing the Festival of Booths in Yahukanon 7, we read in Yahukanon 7:37-39 how He will give us to drink from the fountain of the river of life.

This foreshadows the Torah flowing from His reign after the reign of Babel is **annihilated**.

The reign of Babel forbids True Worship, and tramples underfoot all that is set-apart. The Festivals of Yahuah were done away, replaced by Gentile customs and festivals ~ Christmas, Lent, Easter, Sunday, Halloween, Valentine's Day, and the pagan feasts dedicated to particular saints that were all re-interpreted Pagan days.

GOSPEL

The word "Gospel" is Old English. It's really 2 words crammed together: **GOD + SPEL**. We have already seen that the Teutonic Celts worshipped the sun with the word "GOD," and it was a proper name. It was used because it was already a familiar word to them, coming from the Greeks' translation. The Greeks used **THEOS** instead of "Alahim," because they were already familiar with their old word also. The Greeks called Zeus "Theos," and their letter "theta" □ was originally a circle with a dot in the center, representing the sun running across the sky. They called all their deities by the title "Theos." Some scholars believe that using "GOD" and "THEOS" to refer to Yahuah is the prophesied abomination of desolation. Pillars of Jealousy (steeple), Sun-day, calling Yahusha "Yeh-Zeus," Easter, and more yet to be exposed follow in that line of thought.

The second part of the word "Gospel," **SPEL**, is also Celtic in origin. It means incantation, speech, spiel, news, message, or report. It is the "spell" spoken to others.

In 1948 CE, A. W. Tozer wrote the following words, underscoring how we can become swept up in mindless devotion by imitating others:

"Christian literature, to be accepted and approved by the evangelical leaders of our times, must follow very closely the same train of thought, a kind of 'party line' from which it is scarcely safe to depart. A half-century of this in America has made us smug and content. We imitate each other with slavish devotion and our most strenuous efforts are put forth to try to say the same thing that everyone around us is saying."

The true "Gospel" is virtually unknown by most people on Earth today, yet "collections" to "spread" the "Gospel" are being donated to men who don't know what it is. It's all wasted, because like cancer researchers, they stumble in great darkness. The original followers of Yahusha carried its free

message, but it died out (on the surface) with the last of the Natsarim and Ebionites before the 4th century. The Writings reveal that it is a **SECRET**, and a mystery, and will one day be revealed just before the end of men's kingdoms. It is directed only for the understanding of those whose names are written in the Scroll of Life, sealed with 7 seals. These are the **BRIDE** of Mashiak. The wedding **betrothal** occurred at Sinai, when the children of Yisharal listened to the Voice of the Groom, and agreed to obey Him. Other "sheep" not of this fold (Gentiles) will also take the Name of the Groom. We'll discuss this in greater detail here. The word "Gospel" is one of many words we have inherited from dead translators that has taken on a kind of life of its own. Even encyclopedias admit that it is a bit "fuzzy." Scholars accept the term, but both what it is, and how the term came into use, are not clearly understood. The word's meaning and use is the result of our imitating each other for centuries, or our attempting to say the same thing everyone around us is saying. People who want to defend the altered names and other words they are conditioned to use by imitation sometimes will say, "Well, I speak **English**, and not some **foreign language**." English is like a wide river with many other languages flowing into it. "Gospel" is Celtic. "Evangelical" is Greek (from euangelion, meaning message, or report). It became the Latin word evangelium. You can see the word angel in both, which simply means messenger. "Epistle" is Greek for letter. Many words we think of as English are really Celtic, Latin, Greek, French, Hebrew, or aboriginal tongues spoken by the natives of an area prior to English settlers. Rivers, states, and countries are often named by "foreign" terms. They're not "English," but our familiarity with them causes us to believe they are.

When Rabbi Yahusha was in the synagogue (Lk. 4) and read from the TaNaK, He read aloud in Hebrew the words of YashaYahu 61. He told them that this prophecy had been fulfilled in their ears! He announced the fulfillment of the prophecy of the awaited Mashiak, as His listeners comprehended. He proclaimed the "acceptable year of Yahuah," known as the year of Jubilee (every 50th year, native-born Yahudim are to be freed, and land is to be returned to the heirs according to their tribes). He was also proclaiming the "Gospel": the announcement that the "**Reign of Yahuah**" had come into their midst. If you read all of YashaYahu 61 & 62 (as He probably did), you'll discover that it promises the day when the "**Bridegroom**" will rejoice over His **BRIDE**. At Mt. 11:5 where this

passage of YashaYahu is being quoted, the word “Gospel” appears in our translation from the original Hebrew word **BASAR** (rSb or r S b), meaning tidings, message, report, or news. **You must know what the message is, to carry it to others. The Hebrew word for “Gospel” is BESORAH. It is ultimately the TORAH, which Yahusha instructed us to “GO and teach all nations” - thus YISHARAL is increased, as a “Covenant people.” Gentiles who engraft through the Torah, BECOME fellow Yisharalites** (see Eph. 2:8-13).

THE REIGN OF YAHUAH (aka, “Kingdom of GOD”) **IS A SECRET**

How do we know it’s a secret? At Mark 4:11,12:

“And when He was alone, those about Him, with the 12, asked Him about the parable. And He said to them, ’To you it has been given to know the SECRET of the REIGN OF YAHUAH, but to those who are outside, all are done in parables, so that seeing they see but do not perceive, and hearing they hear but do not understand, lest they should turn (repent) and their sins be forgiven them’.” (He was quoting YashaYahu 6:9). The “secret” or “mystery” is really the “Gospel” itself. At Romans 16:25:

“Now to Him who is able to establish you according to my (GOSPEL, BESORAH) and the preaching of Yahusha ha Mashiak, according to the revelation of the MYSTERY which has been kept SECRET for long ages past . . .” So, the “GOSPEL” isn’t something new, but was first spoken to **Abraham** (see Gal. 3:8, Gen. 12:3). Abraham was called-out from among Pagans and Gentile practices, and was ultimately to become a blessing to the Gentiles because of his “fidelity” (faithfulness, amunah). Paul had to sternly warn the Gentiles who had converted at Galatia, and to those at Ephesus (4:17,18) he said: **“This I say therefore, and affirm together with Yahuah, that YOU NO LONGER WALK AS THE GENTILES WALK, in the futility of their thinking, being darkened in their understanding, excluded from the Life of Yahuah, BECAUSE OF THE IGNORANCE THAT IS IN THEM, because of the hardness of their heart.”**

They were just overwhelmed by the Pagan patterns of everyday living. When Paul stood before the Greek idolators in Athens, he stood as Yunah had in Nineveh:

“Therefore having overlooked the times of ignorance, Yahuah is now declaring to men that all everywhere should REPENT, because He has fixed a day in which He will judge the world in righteousness through a Man whom He has appointed, having furnished PROOF to all men by raising Him from the dead.” Acts 17.

The Reign of Yahuah will be to most like a trap springing shut, and catch the majority by complete surprise. They are in a Roman system, ignorant of the annual observances they are taught are “Jewish.” Weekly Shabath, Passover, Shabuoth (Pente-cost), Yom Teruah, Yom Kippur, and SUKKOTH (Tabernacles) all picture the redemption of Yahuah’s Bride, but they are kept from the knowledge of the plan, and what to watch for.

Paul explains it is a mystery to the Ephesians at 6:19: **“and pray on my behalf, that utterance may be given to me in the opening of my mouth, to make known with boldness the MYSTERY of the (GOSPEL) . . .”** (see also Eph. 3:3-9). In Col. 1, Paul states his goal is **“That I might fully carry out the preaching of the Word of Yahuah, the MYSTERY of which has been hidden from the past ages and generations, but has now been manifested in His qodeshim (set-apart ones, saints) TO WHOM Yahuah willed to make known what is the riches of the esteem of this SECRET among the Gentiles (the Torah written on your hearts) which is: MASHIAK IN YOU, the expectancy of esteem, Whom we announce, WARNING every man and TEACHING every man in all WISDOM (Torah, Commandments), in order to present every man perfect in Mashiak Yahusha . . .”**

Paul’s reference to **Mashiak in you** indicates that the believer is ENABLED to LOVE the Torah, and thus obey it (Yahuah’s Word), because His “seed” (the Commandments) came into the Natsarim literally, fulfilling YirmeYahu 31, implementing the Renewed Covenant:

“But this is the Covenant which I will make with the house of Yisharal after those days’, declares Yahuah, ‘I will put my Torah within them, and on their HEART I will write it . . .”

This prophecy is quoted at Heb. 10:16, and 2Cor. 3:3, and it first occurred at “Pente-cost” (the commanded convocation called “Shabuoth,” which commemorates the **giving of Torah at Sinai**).

Paul is quoted very often by today’s preachers when they need to justify their “freedom” from the Commandments, making “sin” more of a

state of the heart than a tangible, definable thing. Sin is definable, because 1 Yahukanon 3:4 says:

“Everyone who sins breaks the Torah; in fact SIN IS TORAHLESSNESS.” (anti-nomia, lawlessness). YAHUSHA came to destroy the devil’s work in us, and Yahukanon goes on at 3:9 saying: **“No one who is born of Yahuah will continue to sin, because Yahuah’s seed remains in him; he cannot go on sinning, because he has been born of Yahuah. This is how we know who the children of Yahuah are and who the children of the devil are: Anyone who does not do what is right is not a child of Yahuah; nor is anyone who does not love his brother.”**

2Pet. 3:15,16 discusses how this lawlessness was being propagated by **DISTORTIONS OF PAUL’S WRITINGS:**

“Our beloved brother Paul wrote to you according to the wisdom given him, as also in all his letters, speaking in them concerning these matters, IN WHICH SOME ARE HARD TO UNDERSTAND, WHICH THOSE WHO ARE UNTAUGHT AND UNSTABLE TWIST, as they do also the other Writings, to their own destruction. Therefore, dear friends, since you already know this, BE ON YOUR GUARD so that you may not be carried away by THE ERROR OF LAWLESS MEN and fall from your secure position.” The merchants draw away your attention to the fact that Peter is calling Paul’s words “Scripture,” but they cause you to overlook the serious warning of Peter **talking about the very men you are listening to.** Paul is always the one they quote to “prove” the Torah is no longer in force, yet here is Peter warning us of “falling” for that lie. Paul is speaking of the “ceremonial” law coming to an end). The “Message,” called the “Gospel,” is very simple. The Writings are very clear about what it is, but listening with “lawless” ears, it is **veiled** to those who are perishing: **“The Kingdom of Yahuah is near. Repent and believe the good news.”** - see Mark 1:15.

“The Torah and Nebi’im (Law, or Teachings, and prophets) were proclaimed through Yahukanon. Since that time, the good news of the Reign of Yahuah is being preached, and everyone is forcing his way into it. It is easier for heaven and Earth to disappear than for the least stroke of a pen to drop out of the Torah.” - Luke 16:16-17

What “Gospel/good news” have you been taught all your life? Commonly, it involves not being condemned for disobedience to the Torah. This is

partly true, but it overlooks what the resurrection means to us, and what receiving Yahusha accomplishes, by His writing His Torah on our hearts. Paul said to the Galatians, who were falling back into their old Pagan customs: **“But even though we, or a messenger from the skies brings a message (besorah) to you besides what we announced to you, LET HIM BE ACCURSED.”** - Gal. 1:8.

THE REAL MEANING

The real **“Gospel”** (message, besorah) is not the popular one.

It is **“Repent, for the Reign of Yahuah draws near.”** Mt. 3:2, 4:17, Luke 16:16, Mark 1:15, Acts 8:12, etc.,. In fact, **ALL THE PARABLES** describe it in great detail. **The message of the Reign of Yahuah** is the subject matter of the parables, which veil its meaning from those not called. The parables give us the perspective of Yahuah, showing us how we look to Him. **“I will open My mouth in a parable; I will utter dark sayings of old which we have heard and known, and our fathers have told us.”** Ps. 78. You can praise the Living Yahuah till you drop; but if you will not **obey** Him, your prayers and praise are an abomination, Pr. 15:8,9, 28:9, YashaYahu 1:15.

At 2Cor.4:3, Paul states that he does not distort the “Word of Yahuah,” and says: **“Even if our (Gospel) is veiled, it is veiled to THOSE WHO ARE PERISHING. The Alahim (Shatan) of this age has blinded the minds of unbelievers, so they cannot see the Light of the (Gospel) of the esteem of Mashiak, Who is the Image of Yahuah.”** At 2Cor. 2:15-17, Paul speaks also of those perishing, and says something that might really open your eyes: **“Unlike so many, WE DO NOT PEDDLE THE WORD OF YAHUAH FOR PROFIT.”**

The “we” would be those called Natsarim, who follow the Lamb where He leads us, into Truth.

The “Gospel,” or glad tidings, is the message (besorah) announcing that all men everywhere should REPENT (turn from sin, and obey Torah).

This is our commission:

“And the Besorah of the Kingdom shall be preached in the whole world for a testimony to all the nations; and then shall the end come.” Mt. 24:14.

Those who are perishing do not understand the message, and they are being plundered by false teachers who are profiting from the faith.

The first step involves being convicted of sin against the Torah. Hearing first that their “sins are covered” doesn’t emphasize repentance from sin, it sounds like they can live in their mind of the flesh, “believing.”

Where is it written, that we will be punished for obeying the Torah?

Your enemy wants you to ignore the Torah, just as he tricked the first woman. If we think she goofed over such a simple thing, then we should look at how we find ourselves in the very same situation. Shatan is a liar, and has many people following his masquerading messengers of lawlessness. “Legalism” and the accompanying criticisms cannot be found in the Writings anywhere. The merchant messengers will tell you “rest any day you like, just try to do it about every 7 days.” They still “program” you to come to a Sun-day morning assembly, so you will be able to feel good about contributing to their wonderful “work.” They are the “priests of Baal” (the LORD), wearing black. “The LORD’s Day,” Baal’s Day, is Sun-day. Start obeying the 7th day Shabath, and watch what they say to you. It’s the sign of the Eternal Covenant, which we will see details of later. I picked the 7th day Shabath to rest, and do it without fail. I’m “marked” now, with a mark called the Sign of the Eternal Covenant Ez. 20:12, YashaYahu 56:4-8, Ex. 31:12-17, Gen. 2:2, Heb. 4.

THE EVERLASTING COVENANT

The Everlasting Covenant establishes a new relationship between Yahuah and mankind. It’s the relationship of a **Husband** and His **wife**. It’s metaphoric, or a figure of speech that draws an analogy. Like a marriage, there are two processes involved: **betrothal** and **consummation**. 50 days after leaving Egypt, representing the bondage of sin, the children of Yisharal (the chosen wife of the promise) were at Mount Sinai. This was the first “Shabuoth,” now called “Pentecost.” The elements found in the Everlasting Covenant correspond to Yahudim wedding traditions. Yahuah refers to Yisharal as His “wife,” because He has engaged in a formal betrothal. Sinai was this betrothal, and two written copies of the Torah (teachings, written in stone on front & back) were the marriage “ketuba.” One for the Husband, and one for the wife. These were placed into a special container, called **The Ark of the Covenant**. The Husband chose His wife,

Yisharal, to care for, provide for, and protect. The wife agreed to **obey, forsaking all others**. Two witnesses were called forth to hear the Covenant: shamayim (heavens, skies), and Arets (Earth). They are the witnesses to the wife making her vows: **“All the words which Yahuah has spoken we will do.”** Ex. 24:3. At this point, the 70 elders of **Yisharal** (the Sanhedrin of the time) ate and drank with the Husband, Bridegroom, Creator, and Sovereign. The “wife” provided her contribution to the marriage covenant, a type of property brought by a bride to her husband at a marriage: the gold, silver, bronze, fabrics, oils, and precious stones for the construction of the ark and dwelling of the Husband among them. The terms of this formal covenant (the written wedding agreement, or ketuba), were burned into stone with the finger of Yahuah. The **NAME** of the Husband was taken by His wife; and so they (we) are called: **YAHUDIM**. This was corrupted to Judah, by translators, then Jude, and for the last several hundred years, it has been Jew. YAHUAH speaks of His Covenant without ceasing, reminding His wife of the marriage. **“For your Maker is your Husband ~ Yahuah Shaddai is His Name”** (Read all of YashaYahu 54, 55 & 56). Being in the Covenant, we are YISHARAL.

GENTILES ALSO CALLED TO JOIN YISHARAL

“Blessed is the man who does this, the man who holds it fast; who KEEPS THE SHABATH without defiling it, and keeps his hand from doing any evil. LET NO FOREIGNER who has bound himself to Yahuah say, ‘Yahuah will surely exclude me from His people’. And let not any eunuch complain, ‘I am only a dry tree’. For this is what Yahuah says: “To the eunuchs who keep my Shabaths, who choose what pleases Me and hold fast to my covenant ~ to them I will give within My Temple and its walls a memorial and a name better than sons and daughters; I will give them an everlasting name that will not be cut off. And FOREIGNERS who bind themselves to Yahuah to serve Him, to love the Name of Yahuah and to worship Him, ALL WHO KEEP THE SHABATH without defiling it and who hold fast to My Covenant, these I will bring to My qodesh mountain and give them joy in My house of prayer For My house will be called a house of prayer for all nations.” YashaYahu 56:2-7.

All of the “converts” underwent an immersion, called now a “baptism,” which is a logical progression for us to turn to now. Any body of water can be used; the Hebrew term is “MIKVA.” Traditionally, a mikva is a place to

wash away “uncleanness,” as a woman would bath after her monthly cycle before having contact with her husband. Likewise, our “Husband” doesn’t wish contact with us until we have washed away our past sins (ignoring Torah). Our immersion is an outward sign of our commitment to obey from that point on, and the Renewed Covenant promises the Spirit (our “helper”) which writes the Torah (Covenant, marriage vows to obey) on our hearts. This pledge identifies us with His Name, His burial, and His resurrection from the dead. At 1Peter 3:18-22, Kefa (Peter) states that the 8 persons on the ark were also saved through water, and that water symbolizes our immersion that now saves us. Those who came through the water fleeing Pharaoh came through the sea, along with “foreigners.” All were saved through water. Immersion is our outward sign of a good conscience toward Yahuah, and now represents our “circumcision,” Col. 2:11,12:

“In Him you were also circumcised, in the putting off of the sinful nature, not with a circumcision done by the hands of men, but with the circumcision done by Mashiak, having been buried with Him in (baptism) and raised with Him through your faith in the power of Yahuah Who raised Him from the dead.” Obviously, not comprehending this at the time of one’s immersion means it was not anything but a fraud, and probably wasn’t in the correct Name! An infant cannot possibly be considered capable of knowing what is happening. Immersion is an act of your own personal will; You covenant with Yahusha - and become an Yisharalite.

LAYING ON OF THE HANDS

You can immerse yourself, but it is my advice to find an elder if possible to attend. After immersion, you should seek to have an elder’s hands laid upon your head, reciting the priestly blessing which places the Name of Yahuah on you (Numbers 6:22-27). At this point, you may bring others to the water, and lay hands on them. The students (disciples) of Rabbi Yahusha did this, but He immersed no one ~ it is our duty to make converts and immerse them into His Name. At the time of the laying on of hands, you will receive a greater “measure” of Yahusha’s Spirit, or gifts; not that the man touching your head has any “power” of his own, but rather by your obedience, our Beloved Yahusha witnesses your actions; and brings you an increase in His power. Do you feel driven to the water now? This knowledge is free, and the “Kingdom” of Yahuah is not a thing to “go” to,

because it is in our hearts, unseen. We are the set-apart (qodesh) “Temple,” not a building dedicated to the financial plundering of the lost. I was immersed in a creek here in Louisville, with only my 8-year-old son present, when I was 39 years old. I had been immersed as a baby, and by a Christian minister a couple of years before, but I called on Yahusha when he said “Jesus.” He looked pretty shocked when I said it. But, I did it again myself in the creek, because I felt disturbed over the other situation. The Blood of the Lamb covers our sins, but we inherit eternal life by the resurrection of Yahusha ~ which is what our immersion pictures. Although my son and I were the only people present at the creek, I felt the presence of Yahuah, and other beings in His presence who witnessed my immersion. You will also, when you obey, and undertake this “circumcision.” Romans chaps. 7 & 8 are a must-read! Read the whole context without a “lawless mind.” The secret is unlocked for you. Paul explains the whole struggle with “sin,” and how we, with the Spirit, delight in Yahuah’s Torah in our inner being. The “law” is spiritual; but while we remain in an unspiritual condition, it produces death. The “law” was created to produce LIFE, but can only do so if we become spirit-minded by having Mashiak in us, destroying our sinful, lawless nature. **“Those who live according to the sinful nature have their minds set on what that nature desires; but those who live in accordance with the Spirit have their minds set on what the Spirit desires. The mind of sinful man is death, but the mind controlled by the Spirit is life and peace; the sinful mind is hostile to Yahuah. IT DOES NOT SUBMIT TO YAHUAH’S TORAH, NOR IS IT ABLE. Those controlled by the sinful nature cannot please Yahuah. You, however, are controlled NOT by the sinful nature, but by the Spirit, IF THE SPIRIT OF YAHUAH LIVES IN YOU. And if anyone does not have the Spirit of Mashiak, he does not belong to Mashiak.”** Rom. 8:5-9. Please read Romans chapters 7 & 8. You will be confronted by many people in the future who struggle to understand what Paul really means. Men attend Bible colleges, seminaries, and spend their entire lives without being able to “crack” the secret, nor can it be done ~ unless your mind gives up, and you ask Yahusha for the TRUTH. As I said on page 4 of this book, you must have asked Him for the TRUTH, because now you have it. I asked, and I received. “The Truth Is Out There” ~ but now it can be IN you. You have just found the treasure of eternal life, if you will only

pick it up and put it on! That is the (“Gospel”) message of the Reign of Yahuah, in Hebrew called the Besorah:

REPENT. FOR THE REIGN OF YAHUAH DRAWS NEAR. This means He reigns in our hearts and minds, and we obey Him because we love the Covenant (the marriage vows, the 10 Commandments). We show our love for Him by our faithfulness. We change, they don’t. The “change” in the “law” between the Old Covenant and the New concerned the ceremonial animal sacrifices, which were imperfect, and could not justify us permanently.

The Renewed Covenant: This is the 2nd part of the secret. It was “cut” in the Blood of the Lamb of Yahuah, when ONE sacrifice put an end to atoning for lawbreaking. Having become convicted of our sinfulness, we “turn” or repent to the Torah. Our belief in Him as our substitution, convinces us of our sinfulness and need for a debt payer. However, we cannot be perfect, because of our mind of the flesh. This is where the Renewed Covenant brings us eternal life. Showing our repentance to the marriage vows by obedience, we go to the water in full submission to our Husband, and wash clean spiritually. We actually “die” to sin. We are then “raised” with Him, and He comes into us ~ you will feel Him, it is like a “wind” grabbing you from the inside, filling you. You will feel something change in your will, and have a new clarity of mind. Your flesh will no longer rule your mind, but your spirit will rule your flesh. By His resurrection, we have eternal life also. We are atoned for by His death; but we are SAVED by His LIFE, the resurrection from the dead. This is the complete Truth, and it is absolutely free. You don’t have to pay for it, by going to a steeple for decades giving a man 10% of your money, because he doesn’t even know it. As you continue to learn, you will see that Christianity is man-made, and absolutely nothing like the faith that was delivered to the saints. The Natsarim existed for centuries before a “Christianity” did; Christianity arose from Alexandria, Egypt.

The **Covenant** is the 10 Commandments, Dt. 4:13. If you read Galatians chaps. 4 & 5, you will see that “Sinai” represents the slave woman. The slave woman is fleshly, carnal, and non-spiritual. But the “free” (spiritual) woman represents those **born of the Spirit**, having the Covenant written on their hearts, not stone. The “law” that could **not justify** us was the ceremonial law of animal sacrifices (Heb. 10:1-4), but the Renewed

Covenant is able to justify us, being in the Blood of the Lamb of Yahuah (one sacrifice for sins, Heb. 10:12). The 10 Commandments are called the “**Covenant of Love**” (1Kings 8:23, 2Chr. 6:14, Ne. 1:5). Look over the list of them at the left; is there **ONE** that is not good? If your inner being **AGREES** with them, then you are being called! When you can say “**I LOVE these teachings**” ~ you have crossed-over into a Spirit-led realm, controlled by the Spirit of Yahusha ~ and you will not sin against them, because they are now your personality, as they are His. “**If we deliberately keep on sinning after we have received the knowledge of the truth, no sacrifice for sins is left, but only a fearful expectation of judgment and of raging fire that will consume the enemies of Alahim.**” (Heb. 10:26, 27). These Commandments are your marriage vows. You change; **they don’t!**

HOW DO GENTILES BEGIN?

ACTS 15. At the Yerushalayim Council, the issue of fleshly circumcision (the sign of the land covenant) was debated, and called “a yoke that neither we nor our fathers have been able to bear.” Peter told them of how he learned that no man is “unclean” (the 3 sheets, Acts 10). He saw **unclean animals** alluded to **MEN**, not food, as he explained at Acts 11.

When Gentiles heard the **message**, Peter said their hearts were purified by belief, and **they received the gift of the Spirit**, and were immersed (spiritual circumcision). Then “James” (YaAqob) decided the beginning steps for Gentiles:

“It is my judgment, therefore, that we should not make it difficult for the Gentiles who are turning to Alahim (no fleshly circumcision). Instead we should write to them, telling them to :

(1) abstain from food polluted by idols, from (2) sexual immorality, and from (3) the meat of strangled animals and from (4) blood. For Mosheh (Moses, the Torah) has been preached in every city from the earliest times and is read in the synagogues on every Shabath.” (Acts 15:19-21). Because few could read and write (being illiterate), and because scrolls were not widely available, the converts needed to attend the readings of the Torah, Prophets, and Writings at synagogues (houses of study) in order to **learn more**. The Natsarim remained a part of the wider group of Yahudim, and even many “synagogue rulers” were Natsarim. The main disruption of this “oneness” was caused by the Romans (a “war” conducted

by Shatan), when they destroyed the Temple in 70 CE, and again crushed the Yahudim 60 years later. Shatan managed to kill millions of us, and dispersed us into the surrounding regions. Because Yahusha warned us beforehand that when we saw armies surrounding the city to “flee to the mountains,” the Natsarim were shunned because they **did not stay and fight**. Without the Temple and the ceremonial sacrificial system, rabbinical Yahudaism developed among the dispersed Yahudim. Shatan pursued “the woman” (Yahuah’s bride, wife): **“Then the dragon was enraged at the woman and went off to make war against the rest of her offspring ~ THOSE WHO OBEY YAHUAH’s COMMANDMENTS AND HOLD TO THE TESTIMONY OF YAHUSHA.”** (Rev. 12—read it all). What is the “testimony” of Yahusha? It is: **“Repent ~ for the Reign of Yahuah draws near.”** Prophecy is also the testimony of Yahusha, as He speaks through us. We are engaged in a war, and wear the Torah as our armor. Yahusha is the Living Word, and so we are clothed in Him. We are the meek.

Our sword is the Word of Yahuah, His Torah. The true elders who serve our Rabbi do not plunder the flock, but serve and feed the flock. You can recognize us by our “fruits” ~ whether or not we **keep and teach others** the Commandments. Read all of 1 Yahukanon carefully. We also carry the true “message.” We have been saved by “grace,” the unmerited lovingkindness of the GIFT of the Spirit of Yahusha, Who has written His Torah on our hearts and minds. Now, having the ability to LOVE the Commandments, we do not sin against them. We are led by the Spirit (the spiritual seed), not the flesh (Hagar, the mind of the “flesh”). The Commandments are spiritual, but the mind of the flesh wars against them. How do we show our love for Yahuah? We obey His Torah, teachings, Covenant of Love! We are the “wise virgins” who await our Bridegroom, having the “oil” (Torah) that lights our way. If you have been raised in, or converted to Christianity, you should by now be starting to see the “rotten” decay that Paganism brought into the barrel of apples long ago. The Torah (teachings) is the “Rock” that the wise man will build his house on. You need no other “rabbi,” or the approval of any man, to convert to the religion of Yahusha. We do not beg for money, but work ourselves. The love of money is the root of all kinds of evil. The wisdom of Torah is more precious than gold or rubies! It must not be “sold.” The Renewed Covenant makes you an heir of the promises, and you will be included at the Wedding Supper of the Bridegroom, not locked

outside. It doesn't matter how much you pay your pastor to spread the message of the Reign; you must do it **yourself**. His **Name** and the **Covenant** is the "buried treasure," so apply your whole heart and mind to remain steadfast. You can trust your Husband to be faithful, and He will say, "well done, good and faithful servant." If He gives you 5 pieces of "**silver**" (wisdom, knowledge, understanding), and you return to him 5 **additional** pieces at His return (you have invested and helped **others convert**), you will be greatly rewarded. Your money cannot help. People who misunderstand the parables, or are tricked by their pastors, not only are blocked from the **Covenant**, but they are also plundered. The reason so many men can peddle the Word of Yahuah for profit is because the message is veiled. The harvest is great, because there are billions alive **right now** who need to hear the true message of the Reign of Yahuah. The harvest of the Earth is coming very soon, probably **within** the generation (70 years) of the re-gathering to Yisharal (1948 CE). But no man knows the day or hour of His coming; we will know the "season" however. First, you must be **immersed**, calling upon the Name of Yahusha for the forgiveness of your past uncleanness (sins), then walk in the Truth (Torah, the Covenant). You will know you are Yahuah's Bride.

THE ONENESS OF MARRIAGE

The "message" (gospel) of the Reign of Yahuah is **LINKED** to the idea of a marriage covenant, and begins with Yahuah's **CALL**. If we agree to His **COVENANT** (the 10 Commandments), then we love Him and obey Him as a Husband is to be obeyed. He loves, provides for, and protects us as a wife. The immersion into the waters (called baptism now) removes our "uncleanness," and we are then enabled to become **ONE** with our Maker. He only seeks the love of a faithful bride, and He is not bashful about telling us He is **JEALOUS**. He calls us out from **ancient Paganism** which pollutes His bride. This is why the prophet Hosea was told to make a prostitute his bride, to illustrate how we make Yahuah feel. At our resurrection, He will inhabit us fully. It is most important that we be **immersed** in His **NAME**, then **sealed** in His **NAME** with the laying on of hands. A faithful wife is an obedient wife, who obeys out of **LOVE**. It's a Covenant of Love. Ha shatan hates and attacks marriages.

PAGANISM EXPOSED

It's important that we consider the impact that Constantine had on our accepted customs, **because he filtered-out the Hebrew roots of the faith.** The habits of the western Pagan Gentiles like Sun-day, Easter, Saturnalia, Samhain, towers, and many familiar symbols were carried along and blended into the Nazarene faith as a matter of state policy. Yahusha's death and resurrection occurred at the time of **Passover**. Since the Gentiles of the western localities were in the habit of their Earth Mother fertilization festival, Easter, they continued to keep it in a new perspective when they converted to Christianity. The eggs and rabbits, rolling eggs on the fields, egg "hunts," etc., should be more than enough evidence to show this. The early Natsarim who were less inclined to "inculturate" the Paganism were disturbed as they witnessed the Gentiles' changes. Since they continued to observe the **Passover**, it meant even more to them than ever before. Yahusha had revealed the mystery that Passover had foreshadowed. We know there was a controversy concerning the alterations made by Constantine when he set up "Sun-day," and "Easter," replacing the Covenant Commandments. In Eusebius' **Ecclesiastical History**, there is the record of the following letter written by an elder, **Polycrates**, to Victor of the Church of Rome:

"We, therefore, observe the genuine day; neither adding thereto nor taking therefrom. For in Asia great lights have fallen asleep, which shall rise again in the day of the (Rabbi's) appearing, in which He will come with esteem from Shamayim, and will raise up all the saints; Philip, one of the twelve apostles, who sleeps in Hierapolis, and his two aged virgin daughters. His other daughter, also, who having lived under the influence of the Ruach ha Qodesh, now likewise rests in Ephesus. Moreover, Yahukanon, who rested on the bosom of our (Rabbi); who also was a priest, and bore the sacerdotal plate, both a martyr and a teacher. He is buried in Ephesus; also Polycarp of Smyrna, both elder and martyr of Eumenia, who is buried at Smyrna. Why should I mention Sagaris, elder and martyr, who rests at Laodicea? Moreover, the blessed Papius; and Melito, the eunuch, whose walk and conversation was altogether under the influence of the Ruach ha Qodesh, who now rests at Sardis, awaiting the episcopate from Shamayim, when he shall rise from the dead. ALL THESE OBSERVED THE 14TH DAY OF THE PASSOVER ACCORDING TO THE WORD, DEVIATING IN NO RESPECT, BUT

FOLLOWING THE RULE OF FAITH. Moreover, I, Polycrates, who am the least of all of you, according to the tradition of my relatives, some of whom I have followed. For there were seven, my relatives elders, and I am the eighth; and my relatives always observed the day when the people threw away the leaven.”

There it is, friends. An elder who saw the changes, and wrote to another elder who was being carried away by winds of doctrine.

He mentioned the throwing away of the leaven for the 7 days of the Feast of Unleavened bread (Matsah), as Paul also mentioned at 1 Cor. 5:7-10. Paul even said **“Let us therefore celebrate the Feast,”** speaking of **Matsah**. Remember how Paul said he wept and pleaded with the elders for years (Acts 20), knowing that these things would come after he was gone. The assemblies were turning aside to “myths.” The heretics have distorted the true walk to suit themselves, and created a powerful hierarchy which has killed tens of millions, and is still in place causing human catastrophes. The current “times of the Gentiles” will not be set right by human means, but will be obliterated by our returning Mashiak, as a roaring lion from space, as lightning from one end of the sky to the other. You have to be a “saint” while you are alive, if you expect to enter the New Yerushalayim in the resurrection. There is no religion in the Writings that requires us to meet together on Sun-day morning, or observe “Easter,” or “Christmas.” To follow “leaders” who are blind, you will fall into a pit. Many trust their own hearts, saying “I believe in my own way,” or “I worship the Creator in my own personal way.” They do what seems right in **their own eyes**. **“You are not to do as we do here today, everyone as he sees fit . . .”** Dt. 12:8. Following your own heart, you will be deceived: **“The heart is crooked above all, and desperately sick ~ who shall know it?”** YirmeYahu 17:9.

At 18:12, the prophet wrote that the people said to themselves, **“It’s no use. We will continue with our own plans; each of us will follow the stubbornness of his evil heart.”** People find comfort in cliches like “When in Rome, do as the Romans do.” Is this what Yahusha taught us to do? **“And the fire shall prove the work of each one, what sort it is. If anyone’s work remains, which he has built on, he shall receive a reward. If anyone’s work is burned, he shall suffer loss, but he himself shall be saved, but as though through fire.”** 1 Cor. 3:13-15. The prophesied “apostasy” has happened.

“Blessed are those doing His Commands, so that the authority shall be theirs unto the tree of life and to enter through the gates into the city. Outside are the dogs, those who practice magic arts, the sexually immoral, the murderers, the idolaters and EVERYONE WHO LOVES AND PRACTICES FALSEHOOD.” Rev. 22:14,15. **“It would have been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than to have known it and then to turn their backs on the qodesh command that was passed on to them. Of them the proverbs are true: ‘A dog returns to its vomit’, and ‘A sow that is washed goes back to her wallowing in the mud’.”** 2Pet. 2:21,22. “Dogs” is the term used for Gentiles without any hope (see Mt. 7:6, and 15:26). The ‘vomit’ a dog returns to is his old Pagan ways.

The "Last Supper" was at the beginning of the 14th of Abib, and was the memorial meal of Yahusha's day of death. He said **"Go and make preparations for us to eat the Passover"** (Luke 22:8), and **"I have eagerly desired to eat this Passover with you before I suffer.** (Notice that He said He desired to eat “this Passover” before I suffer?) **For I tell you, I will not eat it AGAIN until it finds fulfillment in the Kingdom of Yahuah."** (Luke 22:15,16). This reinforces John 19:31, which states it was the Day of Preparation since the next day was a **special** (annual) Shabath, beginning at sunset. There is no “lamb” mentioned, but our Rabbi is the Lamb. **"It was the Day of Preparation of Passover Week, about the sixth hour"** (John 19:14), being what we would call “noon” when Pilate sentenced Yahusha. Luke records that it was about the sixth hour that darkness came over the whole land until the 9th hour (3 p.m., Luke 23:44). This agrees with Mark 15:33, but Mark 15:25 says it was the 3rd hour when they hung Yahusha up on the tree. These variations could have been made by copyists, since no two sentences in the Greek manuscripts are uniform among the many copies; or different forms of time-keeping were being used. There is the Roman method that begins at midnight, and the Hebrew method that begins at sunrise, and others that begin at different “watches” of the night. What is important to realize is that it was the 14th day of Abib that Yahusha was sentenced and shed His precious blood on the tree for us. The Lamb was to be slain on the 14th, and Yahusha certainly was slain at exactly the right time. Pesach is a memorial at several levels; the first-born was slain in Egypt, and Yahuah's First-Born was slain for us at Golgatha; Yisharal was redeemed from slavery and captivity in Egypt, and with

Yahusha's death we were redeemed from our sins. During this week of Pesach, Yahusha resurrected, becoming the First-fruits offering before Yahuah. All of these combine to form a picture of redemption, or rather a shadow of things to come for the body of Mashiak. The body of Mashiak is Yisharal, and the outward signs of His redemption are **Pesach**, the **Shabath**, and the **circumcision of our hearts**. Although there is a chance of 14% that an annual Shabath can coincide with a weekly Shabath, both kinds have a "Preparation Day." Mark also records "**It was Preparation Day**" (15:42). As most understand it, this day of preparation was the day before the 1st Day of Matsah, the 7 days of Unleavened Bread, which was (and is) also generally called "Pesach." We notice at John 18:28, where our Rabbi is being brought to Pilate from Caiaphas: "**By now it was early morning, and TO AVOID CEREMONIAL UNCLEANNES, the Jews (Sadducees) did not enter the palace; THEY WANTED TO BE ABLE TO EAT THE PASSOVER.**" The "Last Supper" may have been just a meal, and Yahusha didn't eat the Passover, but He may have meant that He looked forward to eating with His talmidim **before** He suffered at this most special Passover season.

Many now observe the memorial meal at the beginning of the 14th of Abib at twilight, the same day Yahusha was executed. Passover is observed "between the evenings" on the 14th of the first moon. Lev. 23:5,6 says: "**Yahuah's Passover begins AT TWILIGHT on the fourteenth day of the first month. On the fifteenth day of that month Yahuah's Feast of Unleavened Bread begins; for seven days you must eat bread made without yeast.**" Passover, the slaying of the first-born, the plundering of the Egyptians, and the exodus all occurred on the "same day" - see Ex. 12. "Twilight" is just after sunset, between sunset and darkness. Today, we find many people learning the "Hebrew roots" of the faith by looking closely at the doctrinal descendants of the **Pharisees** - the ultra-orthodox who adhere to the Torah and the Talmud, or Rabbinical Judaism. The doctrinal descendants of the **Sadducees** would most closely be the Karaites. As I continue to study Scripture, I notice many things are done correctly yet not well understood by these groups, while other things are not observed exactly as Scripture dictates. The distortions are caused by fallible men, so each of us should study the original Hebrew texts carefully to learn how to straighten-out what is bent out of shape. It's best to pattern our walk

according to the written Word of Truth, rather than everyone doing whatever seems right in their own eyes.



THE LAST SUPPER

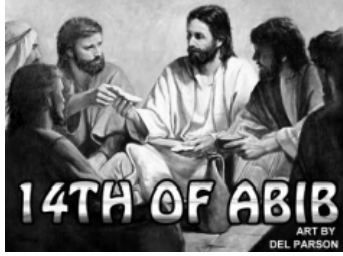
Most people have come to understand the final meal of the talmudim (disciples, students) and our Rabbi Yahusha the night before He died was something new. Catholicism has taught it to be the model for what they call the “consecration” and “offertory” of the “mass.” They instituted this annual observance of “Passover” into a **weekly** “morning meal” observance. The Mithraists were already holding a Sun-day morning service to worship the sun deity, and used a flat disc of bread.

The moment the pagan priest would lift it into the air to receive the sun’s rays, it became “transformed” with the word “**abracadabra.**” The Roman “priest” says “hoc est corpus meum,” (Latin, this is my body), which later became ridiculed by the words **hocus-pocus** (meaning trickery). These words are now used to refer to superstitious nonsense. Catholics actually believe the bread “transubstantiates” into the actual presence of the body and blood of Mashiak when the priest says hoc est corpus meum, and by eating it, they would possess the powers of the deity. The Egyptians laid the round wafers out in the sunlight at their “consecration.”

To the Natsarim, these rituals are an abomination, and the wafer is a “death cookie” – the anti-Mashiak imposter.

PASSOVER OBSERVANCE

Yahusha said, “I have eagerly desired to eat this Passover with you before I suffer.” Luke 22:15. Many Christian assemblies are beginning to invite those of us who are observant of Torah to come teach them about the Hebrew roots of the faith.



The “Last Supper” was not a “Mass,” but a very familiar annual observance on the 14th of the first month (Ex 12). It is called Pesach, aka “Passover.” The students of Yahusha were talking about it before it came (Mt 26:17, see BYNV, “Prior to”). Today some call the observance a “seder,” meaning **order**. It is the day prior to Matsah (Unleavened Bread which begins on the 15th, for which we remove all “**chametz**” or leavened bread from our homes. This is the origin of what we now call “spring cleaning.” If something is “Kosher” (appropriate, approved) for Pesach, then it doesn’t contain yeast or anything that makes it rise. This is to remind us of the hasty departure from the bondage of Egypt (Mitzraim) by the mighty hand of Yahuah. It is always observed in the evening at the 14th of the 1st month of the year, determined by the arrival of the first moon in the spring. This pictures the beginning of the redemption plan for Yahusha’s bride, since He is the “first-fruits” of the Reign of Yahuah, our “wave offering.” Other neglected observances will be discussed in sequence. This “wave offering” occurred after the most significant event in the history of mankind: The resurrection from the dead of Rabbi Yahusha. The “first-born” from the dead, of what will be a great **harvest** of mankind, was like grain, cut-down; then, upon resurrecting, was “waving.” He is literally the first to be “born” of the spirit, because He doesn’t have a body like we do anymore; He’s something completely NEW. We receive a small seed of this rebirth upon being immersed, but while we are still in our flesh, we are not yet “born of the spirit” in the complete way we will be. We are, however, re-born in a spiritual way, even while we are in our flesh. We are born of water at our immersion, and later will be raised as ascended beings, exactly like Yahusha.

“Dear friends, now we are children of Yahuah, and what we will be has not yet been made known. But we know that when He appears, WE WILL BE LIKE HIM, for we shall see Him as He is.” - 1 Yn. 3:2.

The painting of the Last Supper is widely recognized, and most think it is linked in some way to what they do on “Sun-day” morning, but this idea is

not true. “**Supper**” and “**morning**” are oxymoronic. When Yahusha said, “**Do this in remembrance of Me**” (Luke 22:19), He was referring to the observance of Pesach, and it’s fulfillment. **Once** every year, we are to remember Him and His **death**, as our Passover Lamb. The unleavened bread, known as “**MATSAH**,” reminds any observant Yahudi of our Lamb. If you look at one of these flat, square pieces of cracker-like bread, it is **PIERCED** and **BRUISED**. During the annual cycle of reading the TaNaK in synagogues, YashaYahu 53 is skipped. This has significance. “**But He was PIERCED for our transgressions, He was BRUISED for our iniquities; the punishment that brought us peace was upon Him, and by His wounds, we are healed.**” v. 5.

With no Passover, how is it that Catholicism and her daughters have a Passover Lamb? Constantine decreed there be nothing in common with the “hostile rabble of the Yahudim.” Our Passover Lamb died to redeem His bride, Yisharal. The penalty for her idolatry (harlotry) was death. Another name for His bride is “Daughter of Tsiyon” but her new name will be **HEPHZIBAH** (*My delight is in her*, 62:4.)

It has been said that it took Leonardo De Vinci almost **20 years** to paint a famous picture known as “The Last Supper.” There’s an old tale concerning Leonardo’s portrait of The Last Supper that gives perspective to what a life **without Torah** is like. It is said that as Leonardo began his painting, he studied the text of the Writings for who was present, and he imagined their appearance. Naturally he had to search for subjects to pose for each person in the portrait. He **began** by looking for the most “angelic” and pure features he could find for the face of our Rabbi. After a thorough search, he finally found a young boy with the face of **absolute innocence**. Leonardo kindly asked the boy if he would pose for him, and compensated him for his time. Over the years, Leonardo carefully selected models to pose for each of the men. This took almost 20 years. Finally, he was down to the last man in the painting, known as “Judas” (really Yahudah). He spent months searching for the perfect model, but there just didn’t seem to be anyone who looked evil enough for this modeling job. At long last, he discovered a man who had sunken as low as any man had ever gone. He was in a tavern, drunk, and had lines of pain and sin in his face that reflected the kind of life he had lived. Leonardo knew at once he had to get him to pose. Offering the man compensation, Leonardo had him pose for the most famous betrayer in

the world. As Leonardo busily arranged his model, and was mixing his paints, the man spoke to him saying, “You know me.” Leonardo was sure he had never been around anyone who was like this man, and replied, “Oh no, I’m sure you’re mistaken, I’ve never laid eyes on you.” The man, sure of himself, replied saying, “Oh yes, sir, it was me, **when I was very young**, who posed for this portrait. I was the **first**, you said.” Hearing this, Leonardo put his hands to his face, and wept over the young boy he had crossed paths with so long ago.

Each of us engage with others who need something from us. We either help them, ignore them, or push them down lower. I worked in a retail store for 35 years which had a wide mixture of people coming into it. Most everyone visiting was “searching” for something to embrace; or fulfill a need or emptiness within them. With your daily contacts, neighbors, co-workers, clients, etc., there are many who are looking for guidance which you can inspire them with. One of my missions in life is to dispel error, and replace it with Truth.

Concerning this Passover Seder known as **The Last Supper**, there was a Medieval superstition that arose, based on error. Most have become convinced (hypnotized) into the thinking that Yahusha was executed on a “**Fri-Day**,” the Day of Preparation for the weekly Shabath, and resurrected at SUNRISE on “**Sun-Day**.” This is not anything like what the memoirs reveal to us. This is just a traditional misinterpretation, propagated by Rome. In fact, there is no phrase “last supper” in the Writings, but only this “Passover” which Yahusha said He had looked forward to observing before He suffered, and He had observed it every year of His life. He also said he would observe it again, drinking again the fruit of the vine, in His Father’s Kingdom/Reign. The only “sign” (like “tongues,” a sign for unbelievers, 1 Cor. 14:22) to prove that Yahusha is the Mashiak was the “sign of Yunah.” As Yunah was 3 days and 3 nights in the belly of the fish, so Yahusha was **3 days and 3 nights** in the tomb. The year Yahusha was executed, he observed a memorial of His death on what Pagans today would call a “Tues-Day” evening at twilight. Later that night He was arrested, and by the 3rd hour of the next day (our 9 am), Yahusha was being pierced. At the 6th hour (our “noon”), darkness fell on the land until the 9th hour. With a loud cry, Yahusha breathed His last, and the 60-foot-high curtain in the Temple was ripped from top-to-bottom, as a man tears his robes in grief.

FRI-DAY THE THIRTEENTH

“Preparation Day” is a term for every sixth day of the week. It is also used to refer to any day prior to an annual appointed time. Six of the seven “annual appointments” are movable, one of which is the **1st Day of Matsah**, or Unleavened Bread. Obviously there are not **3 DAYS AND 3 NIGHTS** between “Fri-Day” night at sunset and “Sun-Day” morning. Shatan’s spin-doctors twisted it for us so that a Sun-day morning “supper” they instituted would justify the old pagan **day of the sun**. Pagans assembled to worship the sun in the morning on the first day of the week. Because the entire Christian world has been programmed to believe the day of Yahusha’s **resurrection** is permanently affiliated with the first day of the week, they do not observe Passover. Shatan bruised the heel of Yahusha. The “myth” that Yahusha died on a “Fri-Day,” and not the preparation day for the High Shabath of “Matsah” (Yn. 19:31) is part of the superstition of “Fri-Day the 13th.” The “13” represents the fact that there were **13 MEN** present at the meal the previous evening. The 13th day of each Roman month has no connection with the real moon, nor the number of men present at the meal. Not only that, but what day the resurrection occurred has nothing to do with what DAY is the Shabath, our day of rest. It’s hard to understand how such obvious “smoke and mirrors” masked so much of the truth, and could be propagated by so many scholars over so many centuries. Shatan successfully blinded the eyes of populations with his “teachers,” and desolated the correct pattern of observances. The “head” (Shatan) of this fiendish scheme controlled Constantine I, and the office of the papacy, **BECAUSE HE RULES THIS WORLD**.

CHRISTIANITY’S PAGAN TRICK: APOSTASY

It’s the same old trick as in the garden: “we don’t have to obey.”

The false message is woven into their minds by the merchants who masquerade as messengers of righteousness. The secret of the Renewed Covenant, “**Mashiak IN you**” is not a reality, but a religious idea for them. Here’s how they usually teach it: “You don’t have to obey, your sinning is atoned for. Besides, **NO ONE** can possibly obey the Commandments perfectly. J-sus obeyed them **FOR** us, and died to atone for all our sins, past, present, and future. You cannot out-sin the grace of G-d. When the Father looks at us, He only sees the righteousness of His Son.” Believing this “Gospel” message makes a person grateful to their J-sus, and they think they will show him how grateful they are by going to “Church” every Sun-day. This is a false, **COUNTERFEIT**, and highly incomplete message, and

they don't know the True Mashiak. The being that sins will **die** (Ezek. 18). The Renewed Covenant is having **Mashiak in us**, allowing us to love and **agree** with the Torah; we no longer live in the "mind of the flesh." Catholicism taught for centuries that this "Mashiak in you" was achieved by receiving "**communion**," a man-made "sacrament" they associated with the symbols of bread and wine at the Passover seder the night before He was put to death. It's true that the emblems represented what the Renewed Covenant pictures, but it's only a model for what was to literally take place when He came into them with power, as He does when we accept the TRUE message of salvation. The Protestant sects carried this out of the Mother, leaving behind the belief in the bread and wine trans-substantiating (changing into His literal Body by the mystical "powers" endowed in the "priest"). Never learning that they are empowered to obey by having the Ruach ha Qodesh (the set-apart Spirit of Yahusha) in them, they keep coming back week after week. They want to learn more, but never do. The tragic thing is, Shatan has turned this into a world-wide business, and his messengers go to the bank thinking "The Lord" is blessing them. Remember, a liar tells part truth, but withholds important information.

Do we go on sinning, that "grace" (kindness) may abound? "**Shall we go on sinning so that kasid may increase? By no means! We died to sin** (at our immersion); **how can we live in it any longer?**" Romans 6:1,2. "**Shall we sin** (break and ignore Commandments) **because we are not under law but under kasid? By no means! Don't you know, that when you offer yourselves to someone to obey him as slaves, you are slaves to the one whom you OBEY - whether you are slaves to sin, which leads to death, or to OBEDIENCE, which leads to righteousness?**" v. 15,16. Reading Romans 6, 7, and 8, you will see that Paul is looking at the Torah from 2 perspectives; the mind of the flesh, and **the mind controlled by the Spirit**. Since the Torah is spiritual, our inner being must be controlled by the Spirit of Yahusha in order to live by it. Paul says "**For in my inner being, I delight in Yahuah's Torah**" Rom. 7:22. He also makes it clear that without the Spirit to change us,

we are doomed: "**For if you live according to the sinful nature, YOU WILL DIE.**" Rom. 8:13.

Catholicism's dogma, Apostolic Succession, is really more like

APOSTATIC SUCCESSION



SUN PILLARS

High places are images pagans interpreted as sexual objects. Yahuah specifically order us to not erect pillars anywhere. He'll topple them soon.

PILLARS OF JEALOUSY

Ezekiel saw Paganism mixing into the worship of Yahuah. **“Then He said to me, ‘son of man, look toward the north’. So I looked, and in the entrance north of the gate of the altar I saw this pillar of jealousy.”** Ezek. 8:5.

High places relate to the image erected by Nebuchadnezzar, and to the tower of Babel. They are ziggurats, obelisks, pyramids, poles, pagodas, spires, stupas, steeples, and an array of sky-pointing structures. We don't find a steeple used in the worship of Yahuah. All Pagan temples utilized a tower, usually with bells or gongs to summon their sun-worshippers. Hand-held bells constructed in rows which they would shake like rattles. In the worship of Circe, altar bells were rung periodically during the services, inherited by Roman Catholicism and their Mass.

One of the oldest relics of Pagan worship is the pillar of jealousy called an **OBELISK**. Any ancient Pagan would recognize one. They were interpreted to be a ray of the sun, but also the image of male generative power, the **phallus**. Pagans also stood stones up in circles, and prayed within the area they defined. Most of the time the stones were only a few inches tall, but Stonehenge was one exception. In the time of Danial, in Babylon, Nebuchadnezzar constructed an image ninety feet high, and nine feet wide, and this obelisk was to be bowed to when the “national anthem” sounded (Dan. 3). If you were able to ask Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego if they would accompany you to most Christian places of worship, what do you think they would have to say about the big “steeple” near the entrance? I'd

wager they wouldn't go near the place. You can even see obelisk shapes in the building designs, signs, and window shapes of many of these buildings. They are also very partial to "circles," which related to the sun in Pagan temple design. Some Christian congregations have torn down the steeples of their meeting places, after learning of the origin of these "high places."



CHURCH

Circe, a Greek deity who turned men into pigs, is the origin from which springs our English word **KIRCHE**, producing the word "Church."

In an English translation of the Natsarim Writings (Renewed Covenant Writings), William Tyndale used the word "**congregation**" for the Greek word ecclesia (ek-la-SEE-a), not "Church." It really means **called-out ones**. These are those who have submitted to immersion in His Name, and repented of sin. The Hebrew word is **QAHAL**, the congregation of Yisharal. We get our English word "call" from qahal. There is no covenant with "Christians," only Yisharal, and foreigners must engraft into Yisharal to partake of the Covenant:

"Therefore, remember that formerly you who are Gentiles by birth and called 'uncircumcised' At that time you were separate from Mashiak, excluded from citizenship in Yisharal and foreigners to the covenants of promise, without hope and without Yahuah in the world. But now, in Mashiak Yahuah you who once were far away have been brought near through the blood of Mashiak. For He Himself is our peace, Who has made the two ONE, and has destroyed the barrier, the dividing wall of hostility, by abolishing in His flesh the law with its commandments and regulations." Eph. 2:11-15.

"Consequently, you are no longer foreigners and aliens, but FELLOW CITIZENS with Yahuah's people, and members of Yahuah's household, built on the foundation of the apostles and prophets, with Mashiak Yahuah Himself as the chief cornerstone." - 2:19,20.

The “law with its commandments and regulations” referred to here are what the ceremonial law required for atonement and cleansing, they don’t refer to what defines sin. Paul cannot make laws, nor annul them.

Avoiding eating blood (Acts 15), profaning the Shabath (Heb. 4), or murder (Ex. 20) etc., are still “Commandments” in force. Foreigners become **former** foreigners if they observe the Torah, and can now call themselves Yisharal, if they are immersed in His Name and live in the Covenant. If they don’t engraft they are outside the Covenant promises, and Shatan knows it.

“The way of peace they do not know . . .” YashaYahu 59:8. **“Truth has stumbled in the streets, honesty cannot enter. Truth is nowhere to be found, and whoever shuns evil becomes a prey.”** 59:14,15. The Truth and “way of peace” is the Torah, the Word. The invitation to the feast described in the parables represents the Shabaths of Yahuah. At YashaYahu 58:11-13, once again we see the Torah is what is called the “ancient ruins” and those who obey are like a well-watered garden (see also Ps. 1). **“You will be called Repairer of Broken walls, Restorer of Streets with Dwellings ~ if you keep your feet from breaking the Shabath, and from doing as you please on My Qodesh Day; if you call the Shabath a delight, and Yahuah’s Qodesh Day honorable.”**

I GAVE THEM MY SHABATHS

“Also, I gave them My Shabaths as a sign between us, so they would know that I Yahuah made them qodesh.” You may want to read all of Ezekiel chapter 20. We’ve learned that a mere man was responsible for instituting the change from the 7th day to the 1st day of each week, and the “Sun-day Shabath” has been the “Christian Shabath” ever since. Let’s just take a brief overview of the Shabath, and determine if there is one, and if so what “choice” we should make in observing it.

MASTER OF THE SHABATH

Please take this only as from a lover of the Commandment, not as any condemnation or personal criticism, bearing in mind, "He who answers before listening ~ it is to his folly and shame" (Pr. 18:13). I was once in denial and rebellion against Gentiles needing to follow the 4th Commandment, but I listened to all of what Scripture says, not men, or Constantine’s establishment of “Sun-day” as the new Christian day of rest. Hebrews 4 has been "allegorized" to mean our "rest" in Mashiak, but really

the whole section deals with the disobedient, and mentions the "Gospel." **The message of repentance is of no value to the lost, and it says "He has spoken about the seventh day in these words: 'And on the seventh day Alahim rested from all His work'." At v.9: "There remains, then, a Shabath-rest for the people of Alahim; for anyone who enters Alahim's rest also rests from his own work, JUST AS ALAHIM DID FROM HIS. Let us, therefore, make every effort to enter that rest, so that no one will fall by following their example of DISOBEDIENCE. For the Word of Alahim (Torah) is living, and active. Sharper than any double-edged sword, it penetrates even to dividing soul and spirit, joints and marrow; it judges the thoughts and attitudes of the heart . . ."** With the Renewed Covenant, we receive the Torah written on our hearts, and His "Word" is the Torah. If the Shabath is for only Hebrews, not Gentiles, then why would Gentiles be punished for not observing the Feast of Tabernacles after Yahusha's return, cited at Zech. 14? Also, there is no difference now between a Hebrew and a Gentile, **as a follower of Mashiak**. The Replacement Theology has lulled us into thinking Gentiles (or the "Church") are now "Yisharal," but it is rather these wild olive tree branches **grafted into** the original olive tree, Yisharal (Rom. 11). This is far more than a "Pharisaical" issue. There is no "Covenant" in Scripture with "Christians," only Yisharal!

BINDING OURSELVES TO YAHUAH

At Is. 66, in the Millennial Reign: **"FROM ONE SHABATH TO ANOTHER, ALL MANKIND will come and bow down before Me, says Yahuah. And they will go out and look upon the DEAD BODIES of those who rebelled against Me."** (Is 56): **"Blessed is the man who does this, the man who holds it fast: who keeps the Shabath without desecrating it "Let no foreigner who has bound himself to Yahuah say, 'Yahuah will surely exclude me from His people'. . . . To the eunuchs who keep My Shabaths, who choose what pleases me and hold fast to My Covenant ~ to them I will give within My Temple and its walls a memorial and a name BETTER THAN SONS AND DAUGHTERS AND FOREIGNERS WHO BIND THEMSELVES TO Yahuah, to serve Him, to LOVE THE NAME OF Yahuah and to worship Him, ALL WHO KEEP THE SHABATH WITHOUT DESECRATING IT, and HOLD FAST TO MY COVENANT, these I will bring to My holy mountain and give them joy in My house of**

prayer for My house of prayer will be called a house of prayer for ALL NATIONS."

JERUSALEM COUNCIL CONCERNING GENTILES

After deciding that fleshly circumcision is not a requirement, the Gentiles who BEAR THE NAME are told to begin by abstaining from idolatry, sexual immorality, FOOD STRANGLED, AND BLOOD. **"For Mosheh (the Torah) has been preached in every city from the earliest times, AND IS READ IN THE SYNAGOGUES EVERY SHABATH."** The Natsarim studied next to the other sects in the places where the Scrolls were read, until after the destruction of Yerushalayim, then were shunned for having fled the city instead of defending it, as they were obeying what Rabbi Yahusha had warned them of. Many of the synagogue rulers were believers in the Mashiak! At Acts 1, Luke records **"Then they returned to Yerushalayim from the hill called the Mount of Olives, A SHABATH DAY'S WALK from the city."** Even the "day of Pentecost," called Shabuoth (weeks), is an annual Shabath ~ one of **seven**, and is the **memorial of the receiving of Torah at Sinai** (the Natsarim received it in their hearts, circumcised by Mashiak on that day, fulfilling the prophecy at YirmeYahu 31). Paul even states that we should "keep the feast," speaking of the **7 days of unleavened bread**, at 1 Cor. 5:8. "The Fast," or **Yom Kippur**, is referred to at Acts 27:9, because the weather was turning bad because of the lateness in the year. I completely understand the turmoil this causes in your mind; I remember it well. I endured it when I had to weigh all the evidence, but I received Him; and the Shabath, and all His Commandments fill me with extreme joy. Will Yahuah punish you for resting on Shabath, or is it really the "bad seed" (teachings) of ha Shatan that inoculates most people from repenting? It is only Yisharal, Yahuah's obedient Bride, who will enter the gates into the city. There is no gate named "the Church," or "Christianity" ~ only gates bearing the names of the 12 tribes of Yisharal. When Scripture says "Yisharal," it is not just speaking of the Yahudim — they are **one** of the tribes — Yisharal is all 12 tribes.

DRAGON RECOGNIZES SHABATH-KEEPERS BY OBEDIENCE

"Then the dragon was enraged at the woman (the Bride) and went off to make war against the rest of her offspring ~ those WHO OBEY ALAHIM'S COMMANDMENTS, and hold to the TESTIMONY OF YAHUSHA (which is: 'repent - for the Reign of Yahuah draws near')." The

4th Commandment tells us all to **remember the Shabath**, and it's the 7th day of every week. As a regular observer of Shabath, I stay home and rest, and study with my wife and children. Obedience is worship. Can we “obey Alahim’s Commandments,” and not have His Sign of the Covenant, His Shabath? If Rabbi Yahusha is “**Master of the Shabath**,” and it was made for man, will ignoring it bring us closer to Him in our walk? If the 4th Commandment is only for “Jews” to obey, then the Creator has 2 different sets of rules ~ or, an enemy has sown weeds among the wheat! The parables are “dark sayings” that only the Bride will understand, and Proverbs 9 even refers to the 7 annual appointments: “**Wisdom (Torah) has built her house; she has hewn out its seven pillars.**” From Passover through Tabernacles and the Last Great Day, there are “7 pillars” or high Shabaths. These outline the redemption plan of Yahuah’s Bride. The parable about the “Great Banquet” (Luke 14:16-24) illustrates how many are just not interested in coming to the appointed observances of Yahuah.

As you can readily see, there is no “break” between what is meant by the “Shabath” in the **TaNaK** and Natsarim Writings, as many would lead you to believe. If you’d really like to learn how this rift occurred, you can look up a man named **Marcion** in a good encyclopedia, or go to a library. He was a heretic, who taught that we need to completely disregard the “Old Testament.” However all scholars realize that the Renewed Covenant authors consistently used the “Old” as their foundation, and never taught the changes we see today. Gentiles must enter into the Covenant.

HOW TO BEGIN (and become an Yisharalite)

If you are not immersed, you are a Gentile. You may have a little knowledge already, but you should re-ground yourself by starting with Acts 15. Then do as it says, and study the writings of Mosheh, the Torah (Ten Commandments). Read all of Exodus 20, Lev. 19, Lev. 23, then Deut. 16, understanding that you are about to enter into a Covenant with your Creator, Yahuah. When you know and understand **how you are to live**, you must be immersed in water as your ‘**circumcision**’.

Your ‘Husband’ doesn’t wish to dwell in the vessel of your body before you have washed, and this immersion signifies the death of your mind of the flesh, the washing away of your sins by **your trust** in Rabbi Yahusha’s

death which covers your sins against Torah, and the resurrection life of Yahusha, so you will receive His Spirit, and WANT to obey the Torah.

1. Pronounce your belief, “I believe Yahusha of Natsarith is the Mashiak, and that He raised from the dead 3 days and 3 nights after His execution for my past sins.”

2. “Yahusha deliver me. Help me obey you, I pledge myself to you.”

3. Going under the water, think of your **mind of the flesh** dying, no longer controlling your actions against Torah. Your sins are left behind you, lifted from you, and you are now a “new creature.”

The old mindset of the flesh is ignored now.

4. Coming up, you have committed to the Covenant: to obey Yahusha, hold to His Testimony, and you will show Him you love Him by observing the Torah. Having obeyed Him, you will now receive the promise of the Renewed Covenant: **His Spirit**, which will write His Commandments on your heart and mind, **enabling you to love them and obey them**. You are no longer Gentile.

This is the way you pledge yourself to the Bridegroom. As a woman will bath after her period of uncleanness before contact with her husband, so we wash away our uncleanness (past sins), and **COVENANT** to obey our Husband. We are His virgin bride! The unrepentant and the very young cannot be immersed, because they have not been convicted of their sinfulness. Next, you are ready to receive “gifts,” that which you are to use to serve the body. This is received by an elder laying hands upon you and reciting the priestly blessing (Num. 6:22-27). At Acts 9:17, Paul had the hands of Ananias placed upon him before immersion. You can receive your “anointing” without an elder, but eventually you should submit to the laying on of the hands when you encounter an elder. The “power” comes from Yahusha, not the brother; the Ruach ha Qodesh is given to those who obey Him (Acts 5:32). The MYSTERY of the Kingdom that we all hope to be partakers of is revealed in all the parables. One of the most misunderstood parables speaks about how Yahusha will “go away on a journey,” and entrusts His property to His servants. At Mattit Yahu 25:14-46, the parable of the “talents,” our Rabbi illustrates Himself as a man who went away for a long time, and returned to see what his servants had done with the various “talents” He had left them in charge of. According to their abilities, each

servant was given 5, 2, or 1 talent each. The “talents” represent the number of Torah-observant people, and the objective was to produce more by the time the Master returned to “settle accounts.” (It’s not about “money,” but PEOPLE). If we go through life without “investing” in others the Word of Life, but rather “bury” the “talent,” we produce no growth in those around us, and we are as a dead branch ourselves.

TEN MINAS The “talents” are one illustration, and at Luke 19:11-27, a similar parable is given. Again, **“A man of noble birth went to a distant country to have himself appointed king, and then to return.”** Before leaving, this man gave ten (the 10 virgins?) of his servants a mina each, and told them to put the “money” to work, until he returned. While he was away, the servants “invested” such that one gained 10 more, another 5; but one of them just wrapped up his mina and hid it. In other words, one gained 10 converts, another 5, and the other NONE. While he was away, the man heard that the “subjects” he had left (all the people of the Earth) proclaimed **“We don’t want this man to be OUR king.”** Upon his return, the new King of the Universe proclaimed, **“But those enemies of mine who did not want me to be king over them ~ bring them here and kill them in front of me.”** That’s exactly what will happen to the “weeds” when He returns as a roaring Lion. You had better get busy, my friend, because the servant who hid his “mina” lost his “mina,” and was not found to be worthy of his Ruler any longer. If we are not spreading the “seed” (Torah, and the message of the Kingdom), then we have not understood that it is US, not the preachers, who must be actively engaged in reaching those around us. **“Unless you repent, you too will all likewise perish.”** Luke 13:3. Why people will perish is clearly explained at 2Thess. 2. The return of our Sovereign Yahusha ha Mashiak will not come until **the rebellion** occurs, and the **man of lawlessness** is revealed. The rebellion is the Nazarene sect, exposing the lie; the whole world is in the power of lawlessness, and religious merchants have taught lawlessness for centuries. We rebel against the lie, and the work of Shatan **“displayed in all kinds of counterfeit miracles, signs and wonders, and in every sort of evil that deceives those who are perishing. They perish because they refused to love the Truth, and so be saved. For this reason, Yahuah sends them a powerful delusion, so that they will believe the LIE, and so that all will be condemned who have not believed the Truth, but have delighted in lawlessness.”** The “lie” is clearly lawlessness, and it is everywhere taught

that “legalism” is evil. How amazing, because this is the strong delusion. The “delusion” is taught by twisting Paul’s writings, EVERYTIME. Peter warned us of those who use Paul’s writings to support their error: **“Just as our dear brother Paul also wrote to you with the wisdom that Yahuah gave him; he writes the same way in all his letters, speaking in them of these matters. His letters contain some things that are hard to understand, which ignorant and unstable people DISTORT, as they do the other Writings, to their own destruction. Therefore, dear friends, since you already know this, BE ON YOUR GUARD, so that you may not be carried away by the error of lawless men, and fall from your secure position.”** ~ 2Pet. 3:15-17.

At Luke 8:11,12, the parable of the Sower, the Torah is sown by the Master of the harvest: **“The seed is the Word of Yahuah.”** The adversary, Shatan, steals the Word from people’s hearts, so they will not believe and obey, and so be saved. Shatan’s messengers are disguised, masquerading as messengers of righteousness. Be careful how you listen! We must produce a crop, by spreading the true seed, not the seed of weeds. Psalm 119:152 says, **“Long ago, I learned from your statutes that you established them to last FOREVER.”** 119:160 says **“All your words are TRUE; ALL your righteous LAWS ARE ETERNAL.”** With Daud, we who love the Torah say, **“Streams of tears flow from my eyes, for your LAW is NOT obeyed.”** 119:136. He’s not talking about the CEREMONIAL LAW, but the MORAL LAW.

That’s why Paul is not properly understood.

Paul cannot make new rules, and certainly cannot annul any of the 10 Commandments that define sin.

History was “revised” over and over, making it appear that “Christianity” was “founded” by Yahusha. But, in truth, He founded the sect of the Natsarim, and these remained in the true faith. Acts 24:5 tells us that Paul was a “ringleader of the sect of the Natsarim,” not a ringleader of the sect of the Christians. The Greek is a translation. Pursued by the “dragon,” this “woman” (the Natsarim, citizens of Yisharal) had to endure many severe trials.

TURNING THE WORLD UPSIDE DOWN

The Book of Acts (of Yahusha’s Spirit) records how the early students of Yahusha **“turned the world upside down.”** The Name of the Creator had

been concealed from the common people for centuries, since the Babylonian Captivity. Learning this truth, everyone was **astounded**. When Peter stood up and addressed the crowds at Acts 2, he quoted Yual 2 (Joel) and told them to be immersed into the Name. Today, just before the end of the “times of the Gentiles,” the world is being turned upside down once again by the growing knowledge of the Name, which has been concealed for many centuries by the religious merchants. Like today, it was the **Name** of the Creator that caused the religious establishment to be turned on its head.

NAME OR NO-NAME? People are quick to label others with handles. Christians in general are called by a Greek term, having no idea that the term was used by Pagans first, as worshippers of Serapis, or that it is cognate with “cretin” (see your dictionary). They hang their hat on one translated verse from the Scriptures (Acts 11:26), while scholars know they were called **Natsarim**, as a sect within Judaism.

Many today are apprehensive of groups that use the Hebrew personal Name of the Creator, calling them “sacred name” groups. These who would criticize those who use the Hebrew Name should remember our Rabbi’s prayer at John 17, where He said He had revealed the Name to them, and that they be kept as one by the power of the Father’s Name. Now, I’m going to initiate a new “handle” ~ the “NO-NAMERS.” The **no-namers** use traditional terms in place of the Name, as most prefaces of the Scriptures will acknowledge. The words “GOD” and “LORD” are used as traditional replacements for the Name, a regrettable situation considering John 17. In review, the Encyclopedia Americana has this to say about the word “GOD”:

GOD (god, gawd) A common Teutonic word for personal object of religious worship, formerly applicable to superhuman beings of heathen myth; on conversion of Teutonic races to Christianity, term was applied to Supreme Being, and to Persons of Trinity.”

Swell. So, what does this mean ~ are we calling on the Creator with a word originally used by Pagans, to avoid the “ethnic” Name for the Creator? Look up the word “BAAL” in Webster’s. It is defined as “LORD.” Belial is a form of BAAL, and is another term for shatan.

What in the wide, wide world of sports is going on?

The overlooked issue is this: at the time our Savior came, Whose Name is Yahusha, the Name was concealed, and any who spoke it aloud could be

stoned to death for saying it. He said He revealed it to those given to Him out of the world, and that we be kept as ONE (in unity) by it.

Are we in unity? He criticized the Pharisees for withholding the “Key of Knowledge” (Luke 11:52), and what they withheld was the Name.

Why did they constantly want to stone Yahusha? He kept saying the Name. At Luke 19:38, the crowds were crying out a verse from Psalm 118:26 which contained the Name, and the Pharisees told Yahusha to rebuke them ~ because they were using the Name. Why were the disciples called to stand before the Sanhedrin? The Name. Why was Stephen **stoned** (Acts 7)? When he said the Name, they screamed and put their hands over their ears, and killed him. Yahusha Himself was condemned because He spoke the Name before the Sanhedrin, which caused the High Priest to tear his clothes, saying, “He has spoken blasphemy!” Blasphemy only involves one thing: **the Name**. Why was Paul on his way to Damascus to arrest Natsarim? To carry them back to the Sanhedrin to see if they would say the Name and be similarly condemned to death. Why were the Dead Sea Scrolls buried in the first place? Because worn-out scrolls were treated with respect and buried in jars instead of being profanely burned or discarded, because they had the Name written on them. The book of “Esther” isn’t among them, because the Name is not written anywhere in the text. Even at Acts 2, Peter quoted Joel / Yual 2:32, emphasizing the importance of calling on the Name ~ and then to be immersed calling on it. No-namers insist it is of no importance, and don’t use it in their immersions. Falsehood and futility is what the prophet Jeremiah says the Gentiles have inherited: **“Yahuah . . . To you the nations will come from the ends of the Earth and say, ‘our fathers have inherited nothing but falsehood, futility, and things of no profit’ . . . This time I will make them know My power and My might; and they shall know that My Name is Yahuah.”**

At Romans 10:14, after quoting Joel 2:32, Paul asks, **“How then shall they call upon Him in Whom they have not believed? And how shall they believe in Him Whom they have not HEARD?”** They don’t know, or call, on His Name. **“HALLELU-YAH** “ means “praise Yah.” It’s easily seen that monks and translators **sterilized** the Scriptures by removing the Name from the texts, especially when you look at Acts 7 and the stoning of Stephen, or even read your preface. Taken as a whole, the main controversy

in the New Testament seems to be the Name issue, and the announcing of the Kingdom of Yahuah. Yahusha's own Name contains the Name. Revelation 7 and 14 connect together, because the "seal" in the foreheads (minds) of the 144,000 is this Name of the Father. Taking His Name "in vain" means to bring it to nothing, missing it, or wiping it out. The "Sinai Autograph" of the original Name Yahuah written by His own hand was in what is called palaeo-Hebrew. All the prophets wrote it in this script. The oral traditions forbade its utterance.

PAUL HAD NATSARIM KILLED, FOR PRONOUNCING THE NAME

The Yahudim were hoping for the Mashiak to come, and Rabbi Yahusha was not going around telling anyone He was ~ but rather kept that an inside secret. The only thing He did that caused the law teachers and priests to pick up stones to kill Him was what they called "blasphemy." It was against their law to say the Name of Yahuah ~ and the penalty was death. This is not usually mentioned by the merchant preachers, because people would naturally start to search it out, and the "Key of knowledge" would be widespread. The Name of Yahusha contains the Name of the Father, so even His Name was part of the problem for them. The name "Yeshua" means salvation, and was a rather common name at the time; however "Yahusha" means Yah is our salvation, and had the Name being clearly heard by all. (See "TALMUD" below).

Paul explains how he fought against those who were found in the synagogues that proclaimed Yahusha. At Acts 26:9-11, Paul explains:

"I truly thought with myself that I ought to do many things contrary to the Name of the Mashiak of Nazareth. And this I also did in Yerushalayim: and I both shut up many of the saints in prisons, having received authority from the chief priests, and WHEN THEY WERE PUT TO DEATH I GAVE MY VOTE AGAINST THEM. And punishing them constantly in the synagogues, I STROVE TO MAKE THEM BLASPHEME; and being exceedingly mad against them, I persecuted them even to foreign cities." They weren't being killed for any other reason than that they were going against the "law" of pronouncing the Name. After "Shaul" was knocked-down on his way to Damascus, and encountered the risen Yahusha, he began to pronounce the Name, and did what he had watched others die for! This is no small side-line issue, but is

really central to what the entire Natsarim Writings reveals to us. After Shaul was immersed by Ananias, (who was himself very afraid at first when he learned he was to be visited by the infamous Shaul), he took the name of “Paulos.” The name “Shaul” and his reputation was terrifying to the Natsarim, and you can well understand why. For some time, Natsarim were still afraid and distrustful of Paul: “ . . . **Is not this he that in Yerushalayim made havoc of them that called on this Name? And has he come here for the intention that he might bring them bound before the chief priests,**” (Acts 9:15,16).

Pronouncing the Name aloud was a REALLY big deal. Paul was nabbed by the Yahudim of AKaia, and they wanted him dead so much that they rushed him to the Roman proconsul Gallio. Gallio, no doubt a Pagan, must have thought they were crazy when he heard the reason they were so murderously enraged, and he said:

“If indeed it was an act of injustice or reckless evil, O Yahudim, according to REASON I would bear with you; BUT if it be a question concerning a WORD, or NAMES, and that law which is among YOU, see you to it, for I will be no judge of THESE things.” (Acts 18:14,15).

Paul had to be locked up to protect him. He claims he was stoned on one occasion for pronouncing the Name. Men had sworn oaths to see Paul dead before they would eat again. Paul had to hide, and sneak out of the city in a basket. How many Christians really know why Paul was imprisoned? Now, you know. Believe it or not, there is quite a bit of “shunning” against those of us who use the Name, even among Messianics who observe the appointed times. Paul’s life, and many other Natsarim’ lives were taken for simply pronouncing the Name, and yet believers today shun and demonize those of us who seem to be making a “big deal” out of it. We can’t help ourselves, the Name burns inside us. We would die for it too. If we are misguided, then those who have died over the Name have done so needlessly, including Paul and all the early Nazarene followers. Yahusha revealed the Name to them, and He has done so to us as well. There are always 2 sides to most issues, but since the Name is the strong tower, that’s the safer bet to go with. The Name turned the world upside down once, and here in the days of the final message, it is doing it again. The custom of hiding the Name is pagan.

The Early Church Fathers

(Excerpts from: *A History of Anti-Semitism*)

[“For almost a century, the early believers in Yeshua the Mashiak were culturally and ethnically the same as, and worshipped alongside, mainstream Judaism. The first believers in Mashiak Yeshua were Jews. The Torah was of great importance to them and they kept its laws, keeping the Shabath and performing circumcision. They did not follow 'another religion', but remained within the framework of Judaism. This Messianic movement spread largely among Jews to begin with, and for some time it remained as a **sect** within Judaism, mostly known as the sect of the Natsarim (Acts 24:5). Thousands of Gentile 'converts' and 'God Fearers' joined themselves to the Nazarene sect. It is important to say something about the Natsarim, as documentation of their existence and beliefs gives us much insight on how the early believers in Mashiak thought and lived. The fourth century 'Church Father', Jerome, described the Natsarim as "those who accept Mashiak in such a way that they do not cease to observe the Old Law" (Jerome; On. Is. 8:14). Yet another fourth century Church Father, Epiphanius, gave a more detailed description of them:

“We shall now especially consider heretics who.. call themselves Natsarim; they are mainly Jews and nothing else. They make use not only of the New Testament, but they also use in a way the Old Testament of the Jews; for they do not forbid the books of the Law, the Prophets, and the Writings... so that they are approved of by the Jews, from whom the Natsarim do not differ in anything, and they profess all the dogmas pertaining to the prescriptions of the Law and to the customs of the Jews, except they believe in Mashiak... They preach that there is but one God, and His Son Yeshua the Mashiak. But they are very learned in the Hebrew language; for they, like the Jews, read the whole Law, then the Prophets... They differ from the Jews because they believe in Mashiak, and from the Christians in that they are to this day bound to the Jewish rites, such as circumcision, the Shabath, and other ceremonies. They have the Good news according to Matthew in its entirety in Hebrew. For it is clear that they still preserve this, in the Hebrew alphabet, as it was originally written.” (Epiphanius; Panarion 29; translated from the Greek). There is evidence that the Nazarene Sect continued to exist until at least the 13th century. The Catholic writings of Bonacursus entitled 'Against the Heretics', refers to the Natsarim, who were also called 'Pasagini'. Bonacursus says: “Let those who are not yet acquainted with them, please note how perverse their belief and doctrine

are. First, they teach that we should obey the Law of Moses according to the letter - the Shabath, and circumcision, and the legal precepts still being in force. Furthermore, to increase their error, they condemn *and reject all the Church Fathers, and the whole Roman Church.*”]

(Many spell the Name “Yeshua,” which is Hebrew for “help,” however “**Yahusha**” means **YAHUAH [I AM] YOUR DELIVERER**).

The Natsarim disregard the teaching authority of all other ways, and hold only to Yahusha as their teacher and Head. You will notice the quote above states that the Natsarim practiced “circumcision.” For newly born male infants born to obedient parents, they still do. An adult male convert is obliged only to be immersed, and that is his circumcision. The Natsarim rejected Rome’s **change** of the 7th day Shabath to Sun-Day. The 4th Commandment **states** the reason we are to keep the 7th day set-apart is because Yahuah created the skies and Earth in 6 days, and He rested on the 7th. We honor Him as Creator by resting as He did (Heb. 4).

There is no peace for the wicked. **“But the wicked are like the tossing sea, which cannot rest”** YashaYahu 57:20. **Epiphanius** also claims that the writings of “Matthew” were originally written in Hebrew.

Epiphanius, Bonacursus, Jerome, and later records up to the 13th century speak of these Natsarim. We are repulsed by the new circus doctrines, replacement theology, and supersessionism of the Universal Roman State religion. The gates of the grave have not prevailed against Yahusha’s reign in our hearts. Benjamin Franklin wrote, “History is the record of the winners.” History is the written record of events; the struggles people recorded through their eyes. Rarely do we read about history from the point of view of the losers, or the conquered. The “father of history,” Herodotus, was objective in his report, but his “bias” still comes through. The Natsarim almost vanished from recorded history, since they had to flee to the mountains to survive. Their outposts were discovered at times, forcing them to stay on the move. Some of them influenced the peoples around them, giving rise to little groups like the Anabaptists and Waldenses, who were persecuted by the Roman religion. Anyone who was not “Catholic” yet trusted in Rabbi Yahusha was termed a “heretic,” and exterminated, being a threat to the teachings of Catholicism. So, naturally Jerome, Bonacursus, and Epiphanius would call them “heretics.” Now, we Nazarene Yisharalites are on the internet! The first settlers to America

came to flee religious persecution. In early America, there were civil laws enacted which prohibited the celebration of “Christmas,” because they knew it to be a Pagan festival counterfeited as a “holy” day (holiday). George Washington crossed the Delaware to attack the British on Christmas Day. George knew that because the British celebrated on Christmas, they would be drunken and unprepared to defend themselves. But, as history will show, George was not a nice guy. When George was 25, he caused the French and Indian war by killing the French Ambassador. Then, George started another war with his own King over taxes on tea; taxes intended to help pay for the previous war! Our “history” is only written from the point of view of the winner. George was a Mason, and had his “apron” of righteousness to cling to. I’m not “judging” George, but these facts are easily researched for all to see. What will judge George? It will be the Living Word.

THE LIVING WORD

At Hebrews chapter 4, it is made very clear that those whom Yahuah is angry with will never enter His rest. “THE WORD” of Yahuah is His Torah, the instructions for how His wife/bride is to live. Those who hear THE WORD, yet do not profit from hearing it, are the ones who are not steadfast, but **disobedient**. The Yisharalites disobeyed in the wilderness, and wandered for 40 years until their bodies fell dead. **“For who provoked Him when they had heard? Indeed, not all those who came out of Egypt with Mosheh? And with whom was He angry for 40 years? Was it not with those who sinned, whose bodies fell in the wilderness? And to whom did He swear that they should not enter His rest, but to those who were disobedient?”** Heb. 3:16-18.

These “disobedient” did not **believe**, therefore they did not **obey**. Billions today “believe,” but they believe the wrong thing; THE LIE. The enemy has sown “weeds” among the wheat, which are false teachings. He did it long ago. He said Shabath was now “Sun-Day,” and we can ignore the appointed times, because they are just “Old Testament Jewish Stuff.” Shatan also taught the world that the Creator was so angry with Yisharal, that His Renewed Covenant was with a new wife; THE GENTILES. This is called “Replacement Theology,” and it is a lie.

The “sign” of Yahuah’s Everlasting Covenant is His “rest”: (Go read all of Exodus 31:12-18)

.” . . . So the sons of Yisharal shall observe the Shabath, to celebrate the Shabath throughout their generations, as a perpetual covenant. It is a SIGN between Me and the sons of Yisharal FOREVER; for in six days Yahuah made Shamayim and Arets, but on the seventh day He ceased from labor, and was refreshed.”

“And also I gave them My Shabaths to be a SIGN between Me and them, that they might

know that I am Yahuah who sanctifies them.” Ezek. 20:12.

“There remains therefore a Shabath rest for the people of Yahuah. For the one who has entered His rest has himself also rested from his works, as Yahuah did from His.”

“Let us therefore be diligent to enter that rest, lest anyone fall through following the same example of disobedience.”

“For THE WORD of Yahuah is LIVING and active, and sharper than any two-edged sword, and piercing as far as the division of soul and spirit, of both joints and marrow, and ABLE TO JUDGE THE THOUGHTS AND INTENTIONS OF THE HEART.” Heb. 4:9-12.

This “WORD” that is “living and active” is the Torah; it “judges” the thoughts and intentions of our hearts, and there is no way to hide how we feel about it from Yahuah. The Torah is ALIVE, because it came to life and walked this Earth as a man. It is now His Spirit living in His bride, and He has circumcised our hearts with this “LIVING WORD,” enabling us to LOVE His Covenant Law. If we sin, it is not our spirits in agreement, but our flesh at war with our spirits.

PROTESTANT CONFESSIONS

This is from a tract called:

ROMAN CATHOLIC AND PROTESTANT CONFESSIONS ABOUT SUNDAY

Protestant theologians and preachers from a wide spectrum of denominations have been quite candid in ADMITTING that there is no Biblical authority for observing Sunday as a Shabath:

ANGLICAN / EPISCOPAL

Yitsaq Williams, Plain Sermons on the Catechism, vol. 1, pp. 334, 336:

“And where are we told in the Scriptures that we are to keep the first day at all? We are commanded to keep the seventh; but we are nowhere commanded to keep the first day . . . The reason we keep the first day of the week holy instead of the seventh is for the same reason that we observe many other things, not because the Bible, but because the church has enjoined it.”

T. Enright, C.S.S.R., in a lecture at Hartford, Kansas, Feb. 18, 1884:

“I have repeatedly offered \$1000 to anyone who can prove to me from the Bible alone that I am bound to keep Sunday holy. There is no such law in the Bible. It is a law of the Holy Catholic Church alone. The Bible says, ‘Remember the Shabath day to keep it holy’. The Catholic Church says: ‘NO. By my divine power I abolish the Shabath day, and command you to keep holy the first day of the week’. And lo! The entire civilized world bows down in a reverent obedience to the command of the holy Catholic Church.”

Canon Eyton, The Ten Commandments, pp. 52, 63, 65:

“There is no word, no hint, in the New Testament about abstaining from work on Sunday . . . Into the rest of Sunday no divine law enters . . . The observance of Ash Wednesday or Lent stands exactly on the same footing as the observance of Sunday.”

Bishop Seymour, Why We Keep Sunday:

“We have made the change from the seventh day to the first day, from Saturday to Sunday, on the authority of the one holy Catholic Church.”

Dr. Edward T. Hiscox, a paper read before the New York ministers’ conference, Nov. 13, 1893, reported in New York Examiner, Nov. 16, 1893:

“There was and is a commandment to keep holy the Shabath day, but that Shabath day was not Sunday. It will be said, however, and with some show of triumph, that the Shabath was transferred from the seventh to the first day of the week. Where can the record of such a transaction be found? Not in the New Testament—absolutely not. To me it seems unaccountable that Jesus, during three years’ intercourse with His disciples, often conversing with them upon the Shabath question . . . Never alluded to any transference of the day; also, that during forty days of His resurrection life, no such thing was intimated. Of course, I quite well know that Sunday did come into use

in early Christian history. . . But what a pity it comes branded with the mark of Paganism, and christened with the name of the sun god, adopted and sanctioned by the papal apostasy, and bequeathed as a sacred legacy to Protestantism!”

William Owen Carver, The Lord’s Day In Our Day:

“There was never any formal or authoritative change from the Jewish seventh-day Shabath to the Christian first-day observance.”

Dr. R.W. Dale, The Ten Commandments (New York: Eaton & Mains), p. 127-129:

“It is quite clear that however rigidly or devotedly we may spend Sunday, we are not keeping the Shabath . . . The Shabath was founded on a specific Divine command. We can plead no such command for the obligation to observe Sunday . . . There is not a single sentence in the New Testament to suggest that we incur any penalty by violating the supposed sanctity of Sunday.”

Timothy Dwight, *Theology; Explained and Defended* (1823), Ser. 107, vol. 3, p. 258: The Christian Shabath [Sunday] is not in the Scriptures, and was not by the primitive Church called the Shabath.”

DISCIPLES OF CHRIST

Alexander Campbell, *The Christian Baptist*, Feb. 2, 1824, vol. 1, no. 7, p. 164:

“‘But’, say some, ‘it was changed from the seventh to the first day’. Where? When? And by whom? No man can tell. NO; it never was changed, nor could it be, unless creation was to be gone through again; for the reason assigned must be changed before the observance, or respect to the reason, can be changed! It is all old wives’ fables to talk of the change of the Shabath from the seventh to the first day. If it be changed, it was that august personage changed it who changes times and laws EX OFFICIO— I think his name is DOCTOR ANTICHRIST.”

First Day Observance, pp. 17, 19:

“The first day of the week is commonly called the Shabath. This is a mistake. The Shabath of the Bible was the day just proceeding the first day of the week. The first day of the week is never called the Shabath anywhere in the entire Scriptures. It is also an error to talk about the change of the

Shabath from Saturday to Sunday. There is not in any place in the Bible any intimation of such a change.”

LUTHERAN

The Sunday Problem, a study book of the United Lutheran Church (1923), p. 36:

“We have seen how gradually the impression of the Jewish Shabath faded from the mind of the Christian Church, and how completely the newer thought underlying the observance of the first day took possession of the church. We have seen that the Christians of the first three centuries never confused one with the other, but for a time celebrated both.”

Augsburg Confession of Faith., art. 28; written by Melancthon, approved by Martin Luther, 1530; as published in The Book of Concord of the Evangelical Lutheran Church, Henry YaAqobs, ed. (1911), p. 63:

“They [Roman Catholics] refer to the Shabath Day, as having been changed into the Lord’s Day, contrary to the Decalogue, as it seems. Neither is there any example whereof they make more than concerning the changing of the Shabath Day. Great, say they, is the power of the Church, since it has dispensed with one of the Ten Commandments!”

Dr. Augustus Neander, The History of the Christian Religion and Church, Henry John Rose, tr. (1843), p. 186:

“The festival of Sunday, like all other festivals, was always only a human ordinance, and it was far from the intentions of the apostles to establish a Divine Command in this respect, far from them, and from the early apostolic church, to transfer the laws of the Shabath to Sunday.”

John Theodore Mueller, Shabath or Sunday:

“But they err in teaching that Sunday has taken the place of the Old Testament Shabath and therefore must be kept as the seventh day had to be kept by the children of Yisharal . . . These churches err in their teaching, for Scripture has in no way ordained the first day of the week in place of the Shabath. There is simply no law in the New Testament to that effect.”

METHODIST

John Wesley, The Works of the Rev. John Wesley, A.M., John Emory, ed. (New York: Eaton & Mains), Sermon 25, vol. 1, p. 221:

“But, the Moral Law contained in the Ten Commandments, and enforced by the prophets, he [Christ] did not take away. It was not the design of His coming to revoke any part of this. This is a law which never can be broken . . . Every part of this law must remain in force upon all mankind, and in all ages; as not depending either on time or place, or any other circumstances liable to change, but on the nature of God and the nature of man, and their unchangeable relation to each other.”

DWIGHT L. MOODY

D.L. Moody, Weighed and Wanting, pp. 7, 48:

“The Shabath was binding in Eden, and it has been in force ever since. This fourth commandment begins with the word ‘remember’, showing that the Shabath already existed when God wrote the law on the tables of stone at Sinai. How can men claim that this one commandment has been done away with when they will admit that the other nine are still binding?”

PRESBYTERIAN

T.C. Blake, D.D., Theology Condensed, pp. 474:

“The Shabath is a part of the Decalogue-the Ten Commandments. This alone forever settles the question as to the perpetuity of the institution. Until, therefore, it can be shown that the whole Moral Law has been repealed, the Shabath will stand . . . The teaching of Christ confirms the perpetuity of the Shabath.”

What happened? By denying the roots of the faith, the engrafted Gentile assembly gradually became so anti-Torah, that there was no connection with Yahuah, and they became an instrument of death. When a few “reformers” began to crawl away from it, they were pursued to their death. The Christian assembly turned to fables and mythology:

“Preach the WORD; be ready in season and out of season. Reprove, rebuke, and exhort with great patience and instruction. For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine, but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers to tickle their ears, and they shall turn away their ears from the Truth, and shall be turned aside to myths.” 2Tim. 4:2,3. The “Word” is the Torah, and the “in season” - “out of season” refers to the annual appointed times like Passover, Shabuoth, and SUKKOTH (Tabernacles). False security is fostered in order to fleece the flock, and MANY will utter these words from Matt. 7:22,23:

“Many will say to Me in that day, ‘Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in your Name, and in Your Name done many wonderful works?’ And then I will profess to them, ‘I never knew you. Depart from Me, you who practice lawlessness.’”

What are we to do? **“Come out of her, My people, so that you will not share in her sins, so that you will not receive any of her plagues; for her sins are piled up to Shamayim, and Yahuah has remembered her crimes.** Rev. 18:4. The “merchants” will mourn because no one will “buy” their lies anymore. Babylon, soon your doom will come. Armed with this knowledge, you can study on your own, and put the showmen preachers out of business by telling others who will listen. Support the orphans and widows, and especially your own family members in need (such as elderly parents). **“The woman you saw is the great city that rules over the kings of the Earth.”** Rev. 17:18. The calendar and customs of the whole Earth are following the beast, seated in the ancient city of Rome. When your eyes are opened to this fact, you will be absolutely astonished. If you wonder what the “image” of the beast is, all you have to do is objectively open your eyes, to watch what it is that billions of people alive today bow down to. Something very curious happened when the detachment of soldiers came to arrest Yahusha in the olive grove at Yahukanon (John) 18:5,6:

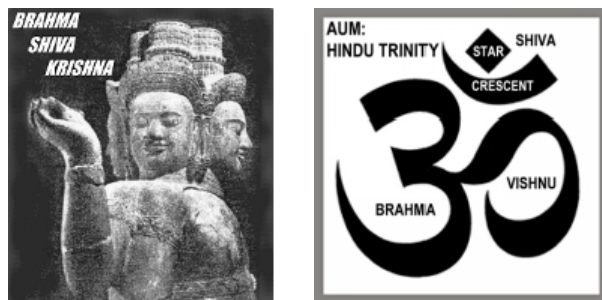
“When Yahusha said, ‘I AM HE’, they drew back and FELL TO THE GROUND.” Many believe He spoke the Name of the Creator, and the power of the Name repelled them with a physical force. At 17:11,12, He prayed: **“Qodesh Abba, protect them by the power of Your Name ~ the Name You gave Me ~ so that they may be one as We are one. While I was with them, I protected them and kept them safe by that Name you gave Me.”** He told us: **“I tell you, you will not see Me again until you say, ‘blessed is He who comes in the Name of Yahuah.’”** ~ Luke 13:35. At Mattit Yahu 24:20, He said **“Pray that your flight will not take place in winter or on the Shabath.”**

Very few Christians are praying for this, but Natsarim are. When all the changes that have been made are corrected, Scripture begins to make much more sense. It takes a great deal of dedication to the Truth for a person to step out from their family and preacher even after learning about the false deceptions. Most everyone who does will have no one around them at first who shares a love for the Name and the Torah. In fact, they will be

bombarded with twisted quotes from Paul’s writings that seem to annul the Shabath or other appointed times. This situation is described in the Parable of the Sower at Luke 8, where the “seed” is stolen away, choked by weeds, or has no root. But, they must bear in mind the words of 2 Pet. 3:15-18, where it states that Paul’s writings are twisted by unstable and ignorant men, leading to their destruction. We are each placed where we are as “salt”; so we are not intended to be “bunched up,” but rather must reach the few around us who **will** listen to the Truth.



EAGLES & CROSSES REPRESENTED THE SUN TO ANCIENT PAGANS — STUDY THE DEVOTION IN THE FACE OF THE GENTLEMAN IN THE PICTURE AT LEFT. HE WOULD LIKE TO KNOW THE TRUTH, BUT IT WASN’T HANDED TO HIM LIKE IT WAS TO YOU. THERE ARE MANY OTHERS JUST LIKE HIM ALL AROUND EACH OF US. EAGLES & CROSSES REPRESENTED THE SUN TO ANCIENT PAGANS



IS YAHUAH A TRINITY?

Is Yahuah One, or does He present Himself as whatever He wills to? **"I will be Who I will be"** (ahayah asher ahayah) makes us stop and wonder about all that He is capable of becoming. Yahuah is not a man, but is Spirit (Ruach in Hebrew). He's not a committee, nor is He a multiple personality. The manifestation of His Name has appeared to us in various ways and **forms** (see Hebrews 1).

In these last days He came in the appearance of human flesh as our Deliverer, an atoning offering once for all. His Name reflects *deliverance*.

As our Healer, He is known as Yahuah Rafa; as our Creator, Yahuah Alahim; as our Shepherd, Yahuah Roi; as a Man of war, Yahuah Tsabaoth; as Provider, Yahuah Yireh; As our Prevailer (banner), Yahuah Nissi; as our Deliverer, YAHUSHA: **YAHUAH [I AM] YOUR DELIVERER.**

The Shema (meaning “hear”) tells us:

“Hear, O Yisharal: Yahuah our Alahim, Yahuah is one! Love Yahuah your Alahim with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your strength. These Commandments that I give you today are to be upon your hearts. Impress them on your children. Talk about them when you sit at home and when you walk along the road, when you lie down and when you get up. Tie them as symbols on your hands and bind them on your foreheads. Write them on the doorframes of your houses and on your gates.” (Dt. 6:4-9).

The words “*ahayah asher ahayah*” mean “I will be Whom I will be.”

The four vowels of the Name have been transliterated as Jehovah, Yahueh, Yahuah, Yahuwah, Yahweh, IAUE, IAOUÉ, etc.,.

This Name means all three of the following: I was, I am, and I will be.

“‘I am the alef and the tau’, says the Sovereign Yahuah, ‘Who is, and Who was, and Who is to come, the Almighty (Heb. Shaddai)’.” -Rev. 1:8 The speaker was Yahusha, speaking to “John” (Yahukanon) on the island of Patmos. Men who “interpret” the Writings with their own preconceived ideas can put a “spin” on them, making them seem to say things they don’t say. They will admit that Mosheh and Danial didn’t think there was a “Trinity,” but claim there was “progressive revelation” later on. If there were a “Trinity,” then surely there would have been a great deal of explanation given in the Writings, because it goes against everything the Scriptures ever taught. We can’t have monotheism, and trinitarianism.

“I am Yahuah; that is My Name!” (YashaYahu 42:8).

“I am the First and I am the Last; apart from Me there is no Alahim.”

(44:6). “Is there any Alahim besides Me?” (44:8). **“I am Alahim, and there is no other; I am Alahim, and there is none like Me.”** (46:9).

“Before Me, no Alahim was formed, nor will there be one after Me.

I, even I, am Yahuah, and apart from Me there is no deliverer.”

(43:11). Yahuah is infinite in power, space, and time. He is not a multiple

personality, nor is He a committee, but can be anything or anywhere He wills to be. Zechar Yah 12:10 reveals Who died at Golgotha: **“They will look upon Me, the One they have pierced, and they will mourn for Him as one mourns for an only child, and grieve bitterly for Him as one grieves for a first-born son.”**

TRINITIES WORLD-WIDE Since Pagan religions were (and are) based on sex, the father-mother-child triad were common to them all. The four seasons were interpreted as manifesting a great cosmic cycle from impregnation (spring) to birth (winter, at the solstice). The power or control over the masses was in the hands of the very few who were “initiated” in the mysteries, and could tell when to plant, when to reap, and when to sacrifice their children to the deities. “deity” comes from the word “diva,” and produces the words divine, deis, and day; it means **to shine**.

Here are a few of the Trinities from the past:

Babylonian: Baal, Semiramis, Tammuz. (alt. Bel, Ishtar, Duzu). Ishtar was also known as Easter, Asherah, Astoreth, Astarte, Aphrodite, etc.

India: Brahma, Shiva (or Devaki), **Vishnu** (or Krishna). The family name of “Brahmans” may have stemmed from one of Abraham’s descendants, due to the close spelling, so some say.

Egypt: Amon Ra, Isis, Osiris (or Horus).

(Note: E.G.Y.P.T. is said to be short for the Genie of Ptah.) **IHS** and has stood for Isis, Horus, Seb. It is uncial form of the first 3 letters of IESOUS

Greece: Zeus (or Apollo), **Demeter** (or Athena, Artemis), **Porsephene** (or Nike).

Rome (Roma): Deus (form of Zeus, also known as Zeus-Father, or Iu-piter, Jupiter); **Venus** (or Astarte, Biblia, Charis); **Cupid** (or Bacchus, Nike).

Celtic: (also known as Druid, Wiccan, Norse, Gaelic); **Baal** (or Woden, Teutates, Heil); **Ceridwen** (or Freya, Frigga, Eostre); **Thor** (or Balder, Taranis, Dero). (alt. Esus, Taranis, Teutates).

Canaanite: Baal (or Molok); **Asherah** (or Ishtar, Easter, Tanit); **Rompha.**

Chaldean: (and Zoroastrian); **Baal Mithras**(known as “wise-lord” Ahura Mazda, or Ohrmazd); **Astoreth; Haoma.**

Persian: Shamash, Ishtar, Sin.

Macedonian / Asian: Dagon (fish idol); **Cybele** (or Ceres); **Deoius** (or Janus).

Mithraic: (Chaldean fusion with Indo-Iranian); **Mithras** (or Marduk, called Sol by Romans); **Rashnu**; **Vohu Manah**.

Mandaean: Joshaman, Abatar, Hibil Ziwa.

Manichaeen: Ohrmazd, Maitreya (New Age “Christ”); **Zurvan.**

In Japan, the Shinto religion has the phrase, “**San Pao Fuh**,” which means “one deity, three forms.” The Irish use one of their ancient Druid symbols, the trifolium clover leaf, as a symbol of their Celtic pride, but also as a secret symbol of their Trinity. The male and female symbols used in Biology are the secret Babylonian signs of Nimrod (Orion, Sagittarius ~ the mighty archer/hunter), and his wife/mother Semiramis (Great Mother, Magna Mater). All of these things and many more, were the “interpreted” mysteries of the Pagan religions, overseen by Wizards, sorcerers, warlocks, shamans, and priest-magicians who exploited the masses. The “Magi” from Babylon were priests of Ahura-Mazda (Mithras), the sun deity. They arrived when the Mashiak was about two years old, and the gifts they bestowed enabled the family of Yusef, Miryam, and little Yahusha to live in Egypt until Herod died.

Trinitarianism and Replacement Theology

Replacement Theology, or Supersessionism, resulted from un-converted Pagans becoming part of the early assembly of believers. The educated men were influential and wealthy, and they swayed doctrines to conform to the mold of the Pagan mind, simply because it was the easiest thing to do. It also preserved their control over the masses. The Pagan mind was already skilled at “spiritualizing” everything through interpretation, and the early Church Fathers had all come from this mold. Augustine had been a Manichaeen, which is a sun worshiper. Anti-Semitism (from the word Shem, a son of Noak) developed from the writing of the Church Fathers. By the 4th century, it had become conspicuous; the record bears witness to it in this letter of **Faustus**, who wrote to Augustine:

“You have substituted your love feasts for the sacrifices of the Pagans; for their idols, your martyrs, whom you serve with the very same honors. You appease the shades of the dead with wine and feasts; you celebrate the solemn festivals of the Gentiles, their calends, and their solstices; and as to

their **manners**, those you have retained without any alteration. Nothing distinguishes you from the Pagans, except that you hold your assemblies apart from them.” The change-over to Paganism is right here on the record, witnessed by Faustus as it happened. Again during the 4th century, the learned **M. Turretin** wrote this into the record as he saw the changes occur:

“It was not so much the (Roman) Empire that was brought over to the faith, as the faith that was brought over to the Empire; not the Pagans who were converted to Christianity, but Christianity that was converted to Paganism.”

In the year CE 439, the historian **Socrates** wrote:

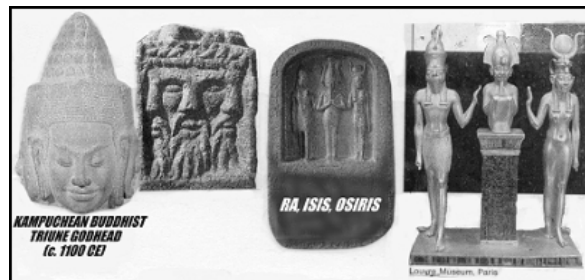
“Although almost all assemblies throughout the world celebrate the sacred mysteries on the Shabath of every week, yet the Christians of Alexandria and at Rome, on account of some ancient tradition, have ceased to do this.”

In the year CE 440, the historian **Sozomen** wrote:

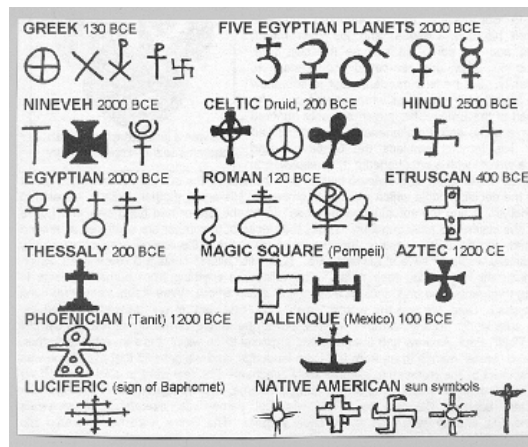
“The people of Constantinople and almost everywhere, assemble together on the Shabath, as well as on the first day of the week.”

The “love feasts” referred to by Faustus were the original commanded appointed times from Scripture, called **Pesach, Shabuoth, and SUKKOTH** (Passover, Pentecost, and Tabernacles, Lev. 23, Dt. 16). Today, those of us who observe these and the correct weekly Shabaths are thought of as some kind of cultists, or heretics. Anyone that does not follow the teaching authority of men is considered a heretic. The APOSTASY is here, and has been for a long, long time. They didn’t want to be accused of substituting pagan customs, so they re-invented them.

Coming out of this pagan background it is no wonder Protestants carried out so many things from their Mother, like Sun-day, altars, symbols, steeples, Easter, Christ-mass, trees and wreaths, the Trinity, and the substitute name they use for the true Creator. IESV is from the Latin Vulgate, taken into the 1611 KJV. It’s also no wonder the “Jews” are so appalled by the Christian religion! Abandoning the Torah, and calling the Mashiak by a Greco-Roman Name might not be the best way to begin introducing the Savior to a Yahudi.



CROSS IMAGES Many things thought, done, and said within the various denominations of Christendom can be traced to Constantine I. He set the pattern for Sun-day and Easter, and gave us the **labarum** emblem, a circle with a crux beneath it. This symbol, complete with the chi-rho letters in the circle, are on coins that date back to the 2nd century BCE. Tradition says that Constantine’s aging mother, Helena, traveled to Yerushalayim to find the actual wooden “cross” which the Savior hung on. It is claimed that she dug it up. Today, supposedly the pieces of this “discovery” are scattered all over the Earth.



If brought together, there would be enough splinters to fill several railroad cars. Catholic “altars” contain 5 relics each, which the priest-craft kiss during their rituals. These **relics** are anything from human remains to clothing fragments of saints, and often there is also a splinter of “cross

wood” in the “altar.” We have already seen that Pagans used the crux as their symbol of the sun, and the word in our translations came from the Latin Vulgate. Thanks to Constantine, the symbol of Christianity is the cross symbol. The 1965 World Book Encyclopedia vol. VII states:

“Cross forms were used as symbols, religious or otherwise, long before the Christian era in almost every part of the world . . . This symbol had a wide diffusion before the Christian era in Europe, Asia, and America, and is commonly thought to have been an emblem of the sun, or fire; and hence, of life.”

The ancient symbol of life to the Egyptians was the **crux ansata**, or ansate cross (ankh or anchor), and began to be embraced by Coptic Christians from their Pagan surroundings.

The 1945 Encyclopedia Americana states,

*“The symbol of the cross was used throughout the world since the later Stone Age; Greek pre-Christian crosses were the tau and swastika; **the cross first became a symbol of Christianity during the reign of Constantine.**”*

The swastika is four Greek gamma letters, and it is also seen prominently displayed on the entrances of Hindu and Buddhist temples, as an emblem of the “wheel of Samsara.” The 3rd Reich used it to identify itself with Christianity in Nordic caricature (runes), as all scholars agree. The use of halos, steeples, statues, candles, holy water, magic relics, spells, bells, amulets, necklaces, magic rings, scapulas, talismans, rosaries, and crosses enabled the designers of Christianity to appeal to masses of Pagans. The specimens pictured above illustrate pre-Christian religious uses of the cross.

The 1945 Encyclopedia Americana continues:

“Prescott says that when the first Europeans arrived in Mexico, to their surprise, they found ‘the cross, the sacred emblem of their own faith, raised as an object of worship in the temples of Anahuac’. The cross as a symbol dates back to an unknown antiquity. It was recognized in all countries throughout the world at all times. Before the present era the Buddhists, Brahmans and Druids utilized the device. In Eire Land, great monoliths beautifully carved into elaborate crosses are found everywhere. They date from the early Celtic period and they are freely decorated with Runic inscriptions. Constantine adopted the “labarum” as his standard. In CE

680 at the Council of Constantinople, the bleeding Lamb on the symbolic crucifix was forbidden, and the dying Savior's image on the cross was ordered to take its place, thus originating the present form of crucifix to be displayed to the public."

We find the word **TREE** used at 1Pet. 2:24:

"He Himself bore our sins in **His body** on the tree, that we might die to sin and live to righteousness; for by His wounds you were healed."

Here we see it was His **body** lifted up and wounded, not the object He hung on, that is the central point. Many teach that the palaeo-Hebrew letter "TAU" (see back of book—"X") was the "mark" placed on the servants spared at Ezekiel 9:4. Well, the Roman Catholics place an "ash crux" on their congregations' foreheads every *Ash Wednesday*. If you reflect on the fact that the **mark** placed in the foreheads of the elect that protects them from harm at Rev. 7:3 is also called a "seal," the smoke and mirrors begin to clear up. There are 144,000 **sealed**. A seal is usually a Name, as seals in wax served as security checks. Again, at Rev. 14, this "seal" is identified as the Name of the Father in their foreheads: Yahuah, and the 144,000 are mentioned **again**. Would Yahuah use a TAU (X) in one instance, and His Name in another?

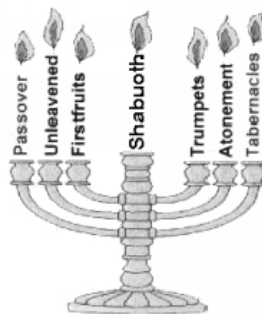
Since the emblem of the **crux** has always been, and continues to be, a symbol to which the people of Earth bow down to, it is more likely that it is the "**image of the beast.**" Considering its source, this is the only **symbol** that makes sense. Stephen referred to a star they bowed-down to at Acts 7. No one ever bowed to the seal of Daud; but lots of people continue to bow to the crux, which represents a star: the sun. Add-up what we know: it was used throughout all times and places by pagans, and it was thrust upon the masses very early in Christianity's development. The adversary has used Christianity as an implement of death, and it's symbol is Pagan. 100 years ago, Alexander Hislop recorded more on this in his book, *The Two Babylons*. The fire worshippers raised a cross of candles in their temples, and this is done today by the Roman Catholics, in St. Peter's Cathedral. The Ku Klux Klan also uses a fire-cross, and when indoors, they use a cross of candles.



The emblem of Yahusha ~ the Light of the world, is a lampstand, called a MENORAH. Pagan priests wore them as talismans! The occultists know this: Dracula is only afraid of it in the movies because it reminds him of the sun. It's shatan's symbol, and it's used in Black Masses.

What agreement is there between light and darkness? When people are programmed with Pagan rituals and designs, and taught to ignore the Torah, Shatan effectively "disarms" them of the sword of the Spirit, the thing that makes him flee. **"I have hidden Your WORD in my heart, that I might not sin against You."** Ps. 119:11. **"Have nothing to do with the fruitless deeds of darkness, but rather EXPOSE them."**

Eph. 5:11. **"Put on the full armor of Yahuah, so that you can take your stand against the devil's schemes."** Eph. 6:10-17. When we put on the armor, we are putting on **Yahusha**. The armor is the belt of Truth, breastplate of righteousness, shodding our feet in the message of peace, the shield of faith, helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the Word of Yahuah. The reign of Yahusha is all about being legal.



THE MENORAH The word “menorah” was avoided by translators, and we have inherited the word “lampstands.” At Revelation 1:12, Yahusha is clearly associated with the menorah, because He is standing in the center of “seven golden lampstands.” At Revelation 1:20, the text says the menorah is the seven congregations, His **body**. At Revelation 2:5, He threatens to remove the menorah (Himself, the Light) from the congregation at Ephesus. So, the sign of the Son of man is a menorah, not a crux.

A menorah is essentially a **TREE**, with seven branches holding sources of light. It is the symbol of Yisharal, more so than any other. The 7 branches signify the 7 days of the week, the 7 annual appointed times, the 7 congregations mentioned at Rev. 1:20, and the 7 millennia. The 7th millennium will be a “rest,” corresponding to the weekly “rest.” In Yahudaism, the worship of Yah, the menorah is a symbol of the **TORAH**, and the Torah is called a “Tree of Life.” At Proverbs 3:18, “Wisdom” (the Torah) is the “woman” we must embrace:

“She is a Tree of Life to those who take hold of her, and happy are all who hold her fast. Treasure My Commandments within you, make your ear attentive to Wisdom . . .”

The Tree of Life is mentioned in Genesis, Proverbs, and Revelation. Its leaves are to be used to heal the nations, and its fruit enable one to live forever. This is the Torah, which Yahusha gave answer to the rich young man when asked how he might acquire eternal life. The Torah will go forth from Yerushalayim, and it is also called Living Waters. When someone receives a LOVE for the Torah, they have received a precious gift, not a burden. Metaphorically, Yahusha is the root, and we are the branches of the menorah, lighting the world with the Torah. The hatred of the Torah was put to death by Yahusha’s execution, so that both the sons of the Covenant and engrafted Gentiles could be reconciled in one body to Yahuah. The Commandments weren’t abolished, the hatred of them was. You will not be punished or lose the promise of eternal life by obeying the Torah. You WILL be unable to obey Torah without Yahusha, and for this you will be cast into the Lake of Fire. Shatan is NEVER going to tell you to obey the Torah, but he WILL tell you that you don’t have to obey it. It’s the wedding Covenant, which he is at war against.

Legalism is not condemned in Scripture, lawlessness is.

PAGANISM IS DOG VOMIT - 2Pet. 2:19-22

You now have more than enough evidence that proves that the calendar, customs, objects, symbols, and words used by popular religion *overwhelmingly* originated from Babylonian sun worship. Religion has become socialized, Gentilized, and sterilized of all Scriptural recognition. Every excuse under the sun is used to avoid actually living according to the directives given in the Torah. The Apostasy, as prophesied, is all around us. People have been tricked into following after the beast, and don't even know it. The religious merchants **“promise them freedom, while they themselves are slaves of depravity— for a man is a slave to whatever has mastered him. If they have escaped the corruption of the world by knowing our Rabbi and Savior Yahusha ha Mashiak and are again entangled in it and overcome, they are worse off at the end than they were at the beginning. It would have been better for them not to have known THE WAY OF RIGHTEOUSNESS (Torah), than to have known it and then to turn their backs on the sacred command that was passed on to them. Of them the proverbs are true: A DOG RETURNS TO ITS VOMIT, and a pig that is washed goes back to her wallowing in the mud.”** - 2Pet. 2:19-22.

The religious merchants are experts in greed.

Only a small handful of them can even recite the 10 Commandments, especially in order. The only thing we will carry beyond the grave will be the Torah. Without preparing by having this “oil,” our lamps will go out, and we will not be ready when the Bridegroom calls “Come out.” Without this light to lead our way, and knowing His Name, we will be shut out from the Wedding Supper of the Lamb. This is not the popular message, so that, in itself, should testify that something is wrong. In fact, the Truth is so bizarre-sounding to most, those who follow it are labeled a “cult.” The “familiar” and “popular” behavior of the majority provides a false security blanket. The odd thing is, Christendom is packed tight with so much Paganism, it would be difficult to imagine it containing more! This was done so slowly over time that the average person never questions anything. We need to question everything, and prove all things from Scripture. People who have pre-conceived notions of what the Scriptures are saying have to take sentences out of context, and “spin” them to mean what they are not saying. They say they KNOW why man is separated from his Creator, but

they still make excuses for not doing what He requires, written over and over in His Word. They are messengers of Shatan, not Yahuah, or they would warn you.

MYSTERY BABYLON - Babel's Great Mother of Harlots

The goddess of the dawn, queen of heaven, abomination of desolation: **Easter / Ishtar** is her name. Astarte, Venus, were others.

The thought of the altar of Zeus being set up on the Temple Mount is unthinkable; but if the Olympic Games are ever held in Yerushalayim, this could happen as part of a big peace ceremony. Or, a May Pole could be utilized, which is another form of Asherah pole. Babylon is the origin of all false worship, and it is called a "harlot" because it draws us away from our Husband, and we pollute ourselves with its Paganism.

Humanists often use the term *Mother Nature*.

THE GREAT MOTHER, QUEEN OF HEAVEN

In ancient Babylon, the Pagans began to worship a trinity of father Sun, mother Earth, and the re-born "son," who was interpreted to also be the father, come back to life each winter solstice, beginning a "new year." The Sun was thought to be "dying" as it rose lower and lower on the horizon, until it "stopped" (sol-stice means "sun-stop"). By December 25th it was evident that it had reached its stopping point, and in the ancient world this was the *solstice*. December 25th was celebrated by Pagans from all over the world, and has been the birthday of:

Nimrod, Baal, Molok, Dagon, Hercules, Atlas, Mithras, Krishna, Zeus, Osiris, Tammuz, Horus, Apollo, Amon Ra, Bacchus, Ju-piter (Zeus-father), Hermes, Indra, and Buddha (Guatama Sidhartha was born on a different date, but as "Buddha," his birth is celebrated on Dec. 25). *Buddha* means light-bringer, just as the Latin word *Lucifer* means.

This evidence only shows who is really lurking behind Christmas, because there was a **Nativity of the Sun** already long established.

Since any nativity is a birth, the Pagans thought of it as the Nativity of the Son, followed by a new year in the dead of winter.

Nimrod established Babylon and Nineveh, in what is now Iraq. The making of bricks and building a tower in order to "make a name" for themselves became the Babylonians' nationalistic obsession. It was believed that the objects in the skies could be reached if one could build

high enough. So, they constructed a “high place” on the highest ground they could find. Other than fire, the lights in the heavens were the only luminous objects around. The descendants of Ham and Yapheth wanted to communicate with these heavenly bodies. The principle deity (shining one) was the sun, worshipped for its life-giving warmth. The Babylonians had left the truth behind, and produced their own system of religion based upon **SEX**. The changes in the seasons were “interpreted” by the ancient Pagan mind in a sexual way. They pictured the Earth Mother Ishtar / Easter being impregnated in the spring near the Vernal (Venus) equinox. Then, **nine moons later**, the Sun was said to be “re-born” at the winter solstice. Nimrod’s mother, Semiramis, was probably the first “witch” ~ as a person who possessed secret knowledge and powers to manipulate the natural world (wikkerie). She was the “Great Mother,” Magna Mater.

DEATH OF NIMROD

According to traditional accounts, Noah’s son Shem had settled with his clan apart from his 2 brother’s clans in Babylon. Nimrod was a descendant of Ham, and the abominations that he committed caused Shem to destroy him. To shock the Babylonians even further, Shem delivered Nimrod’s body parts to the far reaches of his Pagan kingdom. This sent the Babylonians into shock, causing their activities to be “occult.” Nimrod’s mother began to comfort the people by telling them that she was pregnant with Tammuz, who was also “Nimrod,” because he was the father of her child. And, she explained, Nimrod had gone into the heavens, and was now the Sun itself. People were led to believe that after death they too would go into the heavens. This is still the belief of many Christians, even though there is not a scrap of evidence contained in Scripture to support this belief (it’s Babylonian). Actually, the “saints” (Hebrew: “qodeshim”) will inherit the Earth, not heaven (see Ezek. 37:12, Isaiah 65:17, Mt. 5:5). The universe will be ruled from this Earth, restored to its Edenic state. The weeping for Tammuz became the Catholic “LENT”.

MAGNA MATER

To the people of Ephesus, she was Diana (aka Artemis):



The Great Mother was translated as Magna Mater in Latin, and is this very same sun-goddess or witch, Semiramis. To the Greeks, Zeus was the sun. The Egyptians depict Isis holding Horus, who is somehow also Osiris, shown to be **exactly** like the “Madonna and Child” seen in Christendom’s art. Mother Nature is a common personification of the environment, extended to the worship of Mother Earth, the anthropomorphic deity called Gaia.

The Sumerians called Semiramis *Ishtar*. Yahuah’s prophets recorded her name as **Asherah and Astoroth**. She has been known throughout the world by many other names; Oster, Easter, Eastre, Eostre, Austron, Eostra, Astoreth, Ostara, Astarte, Artemis, Aphrodite, Tanit, Diana, Nana, Maia, Gaia, Devaki, Ceres, Cybele, Circe, Indrani, Venus, Isis, Frigga, Frey, Biblia, Usha, Eos, Aurora, Ausra, Ushastara, Stella, Aster, Nut (the sky), and others. Astarte, or Venus, was said to have fallen to Earth in a huge EGG ~ Ster; from the word aster, (eAster), Latin *stella*, for **STAR**. By diverting people from worshipping the true Creator, Shatan has designed traps to lure people to worship him through stealth. Most don’t do it consciously. He removed the Name from our worship, so we won’t know specifically who it is we honor: **“They think the dreams they tell one another will make My people FORGET MY NAME, just as their fathers forgot My Name through Baal worship.”** This text from YirmeYahu (Jer.) 23:27 is from a time that lying prophets were misleading the people by avoiding Yahuah’s great Name. They had begun to just call Him “LORD” (Baal). Read YirmeYahu 11.

The Magna Mater or “mother & child” worship doesn’t mean Shatan is a “he” or “she,” because he wasn’t created as a male or female. Shatan will accept any worship we can spare, as long as we don’t do what Yahuah asks of us. As the “Queen of Heaven” (YirmeYahu 44:17) the Magna Mater is represented in sculpture with radiant sun-rays around her head. Egyptians had Nut as Queen of Heaven.



Carved images of her associated with “sacred pillars” rallied multitudes of Pagans to the seasonal observances, because these were the times their Pagan religion ordered grand sexual “services” to be conducted. Many of these people were “shrine prostitutes,” both male and female, as can be determined from Gen. 38:21 (where Yahudah thought Tamar was a shrine prostitute). The “sacred pillars” were obelisks, like seen in Babylon, Egypt, Rome, London, and the Washington Monument in Washington, D.C. (which happens to be the biggest one in history).

They are also the very same Pagan pillars seen on most Christian meeting places today ~ now they’re called “steeple.” Yahuah told us not to erect a pillar in our land, so that’s become the main thing to do.

The ancient mind interpreted these religious pillars as a male reproductive organ. The female symbol is the wreath, crescent moon, fish, lilies, rabbits, and others.

LENT – 40-DAY FAST FOR WHAT?

The ashes are a sign of mourning, not fasting. Originally this 40-day period of mourning was known as the weeping for Tammuz (Ez 8:14).

Lent has no connection with the resurrection, or Yahusha's Fast Before Beginning His Ministry.

Lent is Babel's confusion with the 40-day fast of Yahusha prior to the beginning of His ministry. There is no connection of His fast with His resurrection. Lent is the springtime "lengthening of days" representing the "mourning for Tammuz." It's associated with the fertility festival called Easter, the Great Mother Gaia/Ishtar, who was impregnated in the spring, giving birth to the sun deity nine months later on Dec. 25th. The 4th avatar of the beast (reign of Babel) altered these pagan events to deceive the nations.



MYSTERY BABYLON, QUEEN OF HEAVEN

Above right is an Egyptian burial lid showing the zodiac, and their sky deity **NUT**. The **Great Earth Mother**, and the religious customs inherited from Babylon, are richly entangled within our world-wide observances, though veiled to the average person on the street. Revelation 17 explains how this great prostitute will be brought down, and how she has deceived the nations ~ or caused them to be “intoxicated.”

Her title remains the same:

The Great Mother of Harlots and of abominations of the Earth

This religious “system” sits on seven hills, called the Great City. Almost all scholars understand this is Rome, which is in fact built on seven hills from the early Etruscan period. The scholars confuse the issue by claiming this is only ancient PAGAN Rome, and draw a distinction there. This is done so as not to “offend” of course, and keep blinders on everyone. Let’s consider if there is anything Pagan still there, shall we? Let me think. The “Great Mother” is what she was called? Well, the Church of Rome calls itself “Mother Church,” which is literally “Mother Circe.” Do they perform anything remotely Pagan? Yes, the name **Ishtar** became Astoreth, then Eastre, Oster, Astarte, and **Easter**. Easter was a Pagan spring observance brought into Christianity by Constantine I at Nicea in 325 CE. A Webster’s Dictionary will tell you quite a lot about the word itself. If this is in fact the **personal name** of Mystery Babylon, the Great Mother, why is it the most celebrated observance of Christianity? The answer of course is, Constantine re-invented the meaning behind Easter in order to desolate Passover. He also established the practice of Sun-day, superseding the Scriptural day of rest, Shabath, which is the “sign” that we worship the true Creator, as Creator. He claimed the resurrection as the reason for both **Easter** and **Sun-day**, *and he got away with it.*

EARTH MOTHER



The statue of the Great Mother is in the Vatican Museum, and was called **Durga** (above) to the Hindus, Artemis to the Greeks, **Hathor** to the Egyptians, and Diana to the Romans. “Di” means to shine. *Diana* means *bright one*. That’s why she faces the rising sun; she’s the dawn deity. The Statue of Liberty in New York Harbor even has seven sun-rays, or horns, extending from her TOWER headpiece. Many statues of the Earth Mother throughout history have this tower emblem on her head, thus harkening back to Babylon. The torch is an old emblem of fire worship, and even the Greeks’ lighting the altar of Zeus at Olympic Games owe this Pagan eccentricity to the ancient Babylonians. Child sacrifice was their real purpose for the torch and altar, and the Sun started the “sacred” flame for the offering.



COME OUT OF HER

WHO IS SHE? Asherah, Ishtar, etc.,.

WHAT IS THE GOLDEN CUP FILLED WITH ABOMINATIONS?

The Babylonian **calendar**, the **zodiac** (zoo/animals), and **triads** of deities is employed to lead everyone astray, and look for love in all the wrong ways.

The whole Pagan system is based on SEX. “She” is fertilized in the spring, and gives birth at the winter solstice, and the years are based on

when the SUN is re-born. Take the calendar away, and the whole system falls apart! The Roman calendar is based on the same processes established in Babylon. If people live their lives by it, they will not recognize the “seasons” or appointed times that the lights in the sky were **put there** for us to know them (Gen. 1:14). The **calendar of Babylon** holds all the “abominations” together! This dragnet, or “gold cup” intoxicates the people of Earth, and they can’t see clearly.

The Pagan observances are “abominations,” and they desolate the Scriptural observances, as Constantine intended.

THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION HAS BEEN SET UP

The Roman calendar is a like a huge dragnet guiding everyone unknowingly into worshipping the sun, ordering their lives according to the old Babylonian mysteries.

It fits when you consider the title Mystery Babylon, the ***Mother of Harlots, and of the Abominations of the Earth.*** Since the calendar regulates when everyone does what, it has to be the dragnet that intoxicates us with the filth of the harlotries in the golden cup in the woman's hands. The woman is riding the beast. Coming out of her will keep us from participating in her sins, as Rev. 18 describes.

This ***Queen of Heaven*** and her daughters deceive the nations even today. Babylon masquerades today even as recorded at YirmeYahu 44:17.

Christianity assimilated her **ways** very early, and abandoned the true straight path of obedience to the Creator, Whose Name is Yahuah. As Peter put it, “**a dog returns to its vomit . . .**” ~ 2Pet. 2:22.

Being called-away from Paganism and idolatry, early Gentiles fell back into their old ways by mixing them together with the Mashiak message. Yahusha commands us saying “**Come out of her, My people . . .**”

at Rev. 18:4.

“Formerly, when you did not know Yahuah, you were slaves to those who by nature are not Alahim. But now that you know Yahuah ~ or rather are known by Yahuah ~ how is it that you are turning back to those weak and miserable principles? Do you wish to be enslaved by them all over again? You are observing special days and months and seasons and years! I fear for you, that somehow I have wasted my efforts on you.” Gal. 4:8-11.

Being that the name of the Great Mother is in fact **EASTER**, you need to come out of the mother and her daughters, since they practice Easter, Sun-day, Christmas, and many other intoxicating filth from the golden cup in the Harlot's hand.

Alexander Hislop, in his work *The Two Babylons*, has written about this same topic over 100 years ago, explaining how this fusion occurred with Christianity long ago: *“To conciliate the Pagans to nominal Christianity, Rome, pursuing its usual policy, took measures to get Christian and Pagan festivals amalgamated, and by a complicated but skillful adjustment of the calendar, it was found no difficult matter, in general, to get Paganism and Christianity ~ now far sunk in idolatry ~ in this as in so many other things, to shake hands.”*

Ezekiel 8:12-17 discusses how 25 men (the 24 courses of priests + 1 high priest) **“bowed down to the rising sun and put a branch to their nose.”** The Pagans used branches, wreaths, trees, and became really excited when a sprig of new growth sprang from a tree stump. To them this symbolized their slain Nimrod, and the new life of a branch growing from this stump symbolized Tammuz.

This is how we came to be bringing trees into our homes at Christmas, carried over to the US by the Irish during the potato famine in the 1840's.

BRIDE OF SHATAN, CONSORT OF BAAL

The Great Mother, Easter, has been the main deception for mankind as recorded throughout Scripture. She was called ASHERAH, the **“Queen of Heaven.”** Even the words “east” and “estrogen” refer to this abomination. “eAstrology,” and “eAstronomy” contain her name as well. At Sinai, what happened was a wedding betrothal and Yisharal became Yahuah's WIFE, as He claims repeatedly. The Covenant was in two stone copies, one for each partner. The wife agreed to obey, and Yahuah promised to provide. Yisharal was to show her love for Yahuah by her obedience. Gentiles who convert and begin with the decision reached at Acts 15 engraft into Yisharal. Through belief, and obedience to Yahusha, they become part of the natural olive tree, Yisharal. Shatan's bride is deceived. They have not taken the name of the husband, but adhere to several Pagan titles such as GOD, LORD, and yes, even “CHRIST” (Kristos, Kris, Krishna, are only a few deities). They flounder aimlessly paying, observing Sun-day, Easter, and

Christmas, and have no clue of their true origins. They call our Rabbi “Yeh-Zeus” (but He knows who they mean, right?). They blindly follow the traditions, forsaking the teaching (Torah) given for Yisharal as her marriage Covenant.

“You are servants to the one whom you obey ~ whether you are slaves to sin, which leads to death, or to obedience, which leads to righteousness . . . “ Romans 6:16.

If you are obeying Shatan by keeping the traditions he’s using to deceive the whole world, then you are embedded in Mystery Babylon, and are his bride, not Yahusha’s. The abominations set up look and feel good, but they are the way of death, because they were not commanded by Yahuah. Their origins in Paganism should expose their Shatanic design. These counterfeit works and wonders were discussed by Paul:

“And then the lawless one will be revealed . . . The coming of the lawless one will be in accordance with the work of Shatan, displayed in all kinds of counterfeit miracles (great works), signs, and wonders, and in every sort of evil that deceives those who are perishing. They perish because they refused to love the Truth and so be saved. For this reason Alahim sends them a powerful delusion so that they will believe the lie, and so that all will be condemned who have not believed the Truth, but have delighted in lawlessness.” ~ 2 Thess. 2:5-12. Is “Sun-day” a delusion? Paul means these people will not obey the Commandments, and condemn “legalism,” which the true bride obeys gladly. Those perishing delight in **not** obeying the law (Torah). **“Come out of her, My people.”** Do just a little research on The Inquisition, and find out what an “iron maiden” is ~ you will be very enlightened to see these things go completely against the “love your enemies” philosophy we were commanded to live by. You will recognize a tree by its fruit. In everyday life, you will find that if you pray for someone who is giving you a difficult time, there will be a change in their treatment of you. It actually works!

When we are not humble, we can walk around with a “chip” on our shoulder, and not even be aware of it. When we gossip or ridicule others who are poor, physically impaired, different from us because they’re white, black, yellow, red, or some “ethnicity” (ethnos means “foreign”), **we insult their Maker**. I’ve always tried to make it clear that when I teach or write about Pagan customs, I am not judging people at all, but rather the

philosophies themselves. Invariably, some receive the information as an “unloving” criticism of people. In a popular magazine called BAR (*Biblical Archaeological Review*), a reader responded saying,

“I understand your position on reporting the facts, but I do not have to read such drivel.” The reader may as well have said,

“My mind’s made up; DON’T CONFUSE ME WITH THE FACTS!”

It’s easy to steer children down the path of error with pagan programming. Growing older, many lose their belief because they see through a few things, and realize the shallowness of what they were taught. Others never have the opportunity to comprehend the basis of why the “world” does the things it does. They’re set in their ways.

A French philosopher, Jean Paul Sartre, said,

“The more sand that has escaped from the hourglass of our life, the clearer we should see through it.”

The Scriptures we place our trust in are translations (interpreting words) done by fallible men. In many places they inserted words into the text that reflected their doctrinal understanding, and monkey with it.

This is why there are so many different versions.

Even the Greek underlying the English has many versions, and no two sentences in thousands of copies agree perfectly. This is evidence that the “New Testament” (Natsarim Writings) in Greek is only a translation.

Christianity is so fully-packed with paganism, that if you TRIED, you couldn’t get any more in. When we confront Christian ministers, evangelists, apologists, and so-called men of GOD with just a few of the issues brought up in this book, they become cold, and even hateful of us for being critical in our thinking. The reason for this is their livelihoods are being threatened, because they are profiting from the ignorance of those who remain unaware of the truth. Ignorance holds them captive.

“Is not My Word like fire’, declares Yahuah, ‘and like a hammer that breaks a rock in pieces?’” ~ YirmeYahu 23:29.

THE SEEDS OF THE KINGDOM

The Latin word “doctrine” means teaching, and the “teachings” are seeds. They are either sown by the Father, Yahuah, or an enemy.

The evidence of what was sown is revealed by what grows. The true seed sown by the Father is His Commandments. This is illustrated by the parable of the Sower, at Mt. 13. Veiled hearts cannot understand the parables, as you will notice the footnotes in your Scriptures struggle to deal with the true meanings of texts that require spiritual discernment. (As most of them do!).

“The knowledge of the secrets of the Kingdom of heaven has been given to you, but not to them.” Mt. 13:11.

Yahusha explained the meaning of the Sower, but even so, His explanation is not understandable to those whose hearts are veiled.

“Listen then, to what the parable of the Sower means: When anyone hears the message about the kingdom and does not understand it, the evil one comes and snatches away what was sown in his heart.” The “birds” came and ate it up. This is Shatan saying, “this Commandment was done away with,” or “that Commandment is only for Jews to obey.” Thus, by trickery, the evil one explains we don’t need a particular “seed.”

“The one who received the seed that fell on rocky places is the man who hears the Word, and at once receives it with joy. But since he has no root, he lasts only a short time. When trouble or persecution comes because of the Word, he quickly falls away.” This is like one of us who understands, but then his family, peers or preacher criticize him saying things like “you’ve come in contact with some kind of cult” or “how can the whole world be wrong?.” Then, they turn away from Truth.

“The one who received the seed that fell among the thorns is the man who hears the Word, but the worries of this life and the deceitfulness of wealth choke it, making it unfruitful.” This is like one who works on the 7th day, and is intimidated by bosses or co-workers when he wishes to rest. They say, “All it means is that we should take off one day in every 7” or “I can’t afford to eat kosher, the meat is too expensive.” But, you’ll find that taking it day-by-day, week-by-week, it’s easy to obey. The **Decalogue** (deca, ten; logue, words) will be around forever. They will cry, “legalism!” ~ and that’s the persecution. We must listen to the guiding principles for Gentile beginners from the letter from the Yerushalayim Council at Acts 15. Leviticus 11, 19, and 23 are still binding upon all believers, and easy to obey; but the enemy has stolen the true seed from most, and replaced it with the tares, or teachings of error. The teachings we live in are either our

Father's Words, or they are the tares sown by the enemy, the one who changes the laws (by deceiving people). The wife of Adam was deceived in this same way. When you sincerely pray for Truth, you will receive it.

When you cry for help, Yahuah Who seeks for any who understand will immediately send you the **Truth**, and the ability to *receive it*.

“How gracious He will be when you cry for help! As soon as He hears, He will answer you . . . Your teachers will be hidden no more; with your own eyes you will see them. Whether you turn to the right or to the left, your ears will hear a voice behind you, saying ‘This is the way, walk in it.’ Then you will defile your idols overlaid with silver and your images covered with gold; you will throw them away like a menstrual cloth and say to them ‘Away with you!’”

YashaYahu 30:19-22.

No matter how precious the pagan observances were to you, you will become sickened by the whole calendar that spews out their Babylonian vomit. The cakes baked for the Queen of Heaven (birthday cakes), Christmas trees, Easter baskets, jack-o-lanterns, and the broad road of “Sunday” will be like a menstrual cloth to you. People will ask you, “Are you a ‘Jew’?” “Jew” means Yahudi, a worshipper of YAH.

You are engrafted into Yisharal, having been begotten by Yahuah.

You are Yisharalite, of the sect of Messianic Natsarim. We are priest of the order of Melchizedek (King of Righteousness). We don't require Earthly man's approval, or acceptance; rather, seek the approval of Yahuah, through His Son, Yahusha.

“Do not learn the ways of the nations, and do not be alarmed by the signs (Zodiac, ZOO, beasts, constellations) of shamayim - (the heavens), although the nations are alarmed by them. For the CUSTOMS of these peoples are worthless; for one cuts a TREE from the forest . . . They adorn it with silver and gold, they fasten it with nails and hammers so that it does not topple.” ~ YirmeYahu 10:2-4.

Again, remember there is no covenant with “Christians,” but only with Yisharal. Psalm 147:19,20 says:

“He has revealed His Word to YaAqob, His Laws and Decrees to YISHARAL. He has done this for no other nation; They do not know His Laws.”

The Torah is for all men to submit to. Wisdom cries out from the Scriptures. Our duty is to obey Yahuah; **“Love Me and guard My Commandments.”** From His point of view, obedience is love.

Love is not a feeling, it’s an action word. “Greater **love** than this has no man, than to lay down his life for his friends.” It’s not a feeling, it’s expressed with action.

“Of the making of many scrolls there is no end, and much study wearies the body. Now, ALL has been heard;

HERE IS THE CONCLUSION OF THE MATTER:

Fear Alahim, and keep His Commandments, for THIS is the DUTY of ALL MEN. For Alahim will bring every deed into judgment, including every hidden thing, whether it is good or evil.”

~ Ecclesiastes 12:12-14.

GEMATRIA, CODES, KABBALA

Gematria, numerology, codes, Kabbala, and other forms of Gnosticism are an approach of men to find Yahuah, and seek out how He performs His wonders. Divination, necromancy, scrying, and the search for hidden knowledge is like eating from the tree of knowledge of good and evil all over again. If we meditate on Torah, we quickly see its goal is love, not knowledge. Doctrines of demons lure, entice, and seduce us with the goal of trapping us, making us believe we are growing closer to Yahuah. When Yahusha fully inhabits us at the first resurrection, we will have no need for such arrogant nonsense. With His Mind of the Spirit in us, we can discern teachings and behavior to be of Him, or witchcraft and the manipulator of forces.

BEWARE THE DOCTRINES OF DEMONS

Following the Pagan calendar’s prescribed events, people are unknowingly worshipping demons.

1 Timothy reveals what we are seeing today.

“The Spirit clearly says that in later times some will abandon the faith and follow deceiving spirits and things taught by demons.” 1 Tim. 4:1.

In this section, Paul explains men will forbid marriage, as was done by Catholicism. What has been approved by the Word (at Lev. 11) is given for

food. Yet this text is twisted to justify eating kangaroo, squirrel, horse, lobsters, shrimp, crab, oysters, clams, swine, rabbit, etc., is now “clean” ~ but this is not what Paul is saying. What is unclean remains unclean, and is not food in the first place.

“All Scripture is Alahim-breathed and is useful for teaching, rebuking, correcting, and training in righteousness, so that the man of Alahim may be thoroughly equipped for every good work.” 2 Tim. 3:16,17.

“Do not merely listen to the Word, and so deceive yourselves.

Do what it says. Anyone who listens to the Word but does not do what it says is like a man who looks at his face in a mirror and, after looking at himself, goes away and immediately forgets what he looks like. But the man who looks intently into the PERFECT LAW that gives freedom (from sin), and continues to do this, not forgetting what he has heard, but doing it ~ he will be blessed in what he does.” YaAqob (James) 1:22-25.



When Galileo had refined his optics to the extent that he could see spots on the sun, orbiting moons circling the 5th planet, and had irrefutable proof of the Copernican Theory (sun-centered system),

the RCC rewarded his efforts by arresting him. The Inquisitor Cardinal Bellarmine, who arrested Galileo, has a university named after him in Louisville, KY, USA. They almost burned Galileo at the stake, but he agreed to recant, and died under permanent house arrest. In CE 1989 they “re-instated” Galileo back into the Roman Mother Church. The search for truth is often met with violent opposition, and the Inquisition used violence to stamp out truth. They were not interested in truth, otherwise they would have pursued it, and used it to prove whatever it was they were promoting. Inquisitor Bellarmine might not have granted this book a “Nihil Obstat/Imprimatur” either.

I’d be killed, and so would anyone else who had ever been in contact with this book.

We have become numb and comfortable with the paganism around us, but unaware of it or its consequences. The familiar *Jesuit-illuminati* image, the all-seeing-eye of Nimrod, is on our US Dollar Bill. This same shining Eye-in-the-Sky held the people of Egypt in its spell as **Horus**. Because of Nimrod's idolatry, his uncle Shem killed him. Some have hypothesized that Melchizedek was Shem. Nimrod's wife/mother, Semiramis, was perhaps the first noteworthy woman to be possessed by the adversary. She deified her dead husband Nimrod, and led the Babylonians to worship him as **Baal**, the Sun. She became the Earth Mother, and was also known as the goddess of the dawn. Towers or turrets were part of her crown all through the ages, based on the Babylonian "ziggurat," the tower of Babel. Diana (Artemis, Asherah) of Ephesus had a tower headpiece. The **Statue of Liberty** has both a tower headpiece, and rays. The more one studies history and paganism, it becomes increasingly apparent that "Shatan" has concealed himself as female just as often as male. The rising popularity of the **Mother Goddess** is another masquerade by which ha shatan diverts worship toward himself — a sexless fallen cherub going by many names.

The power behind powerful men all through history has been this nameless being we refer to as ha shatan, or Lucifer, the *light-bringer*.

All popular customs over the Earth point back to ancient Babylon, and it's founder, Nimrod, the builder of towers. Masons celebrate Nimrod as their founder. Shem, the preserver of the **Torah**, pointed the way for the children of light. Nimrod, the **tyrant** who rebelled against Yahuah, has established a pattern of folly, and leads the world to continue the production of ignorant "children of darkness." The "sign" of this Nimrod / Sun God is "Sun-day," and this action is set against the recognition of the true Creator, Who set-apart the 7th day to commemorate His work (not Sun-day).

The position or office of the deceiver of men has moved across the Earth over time. It began in Babylon, eventually found the throne of the king of Tyre (Ezek. 28:12-16), Pergamum (Rev. 2:13), Rome, Germany, and now resides in Washington mainly (although he can move about quite quickly around the entire Earth). He has used the **emblem of the eagle** as one image, but the obelisk / pillar is most consistently used.

His reign is not only over secular government, but all religious government as well. The spiritual and secular authority over all mankind is the meaning of the two fingers lifted by the pope. The Papacy has been one of his most

deadly instruments. The “anti-Mashiak” is one who stands “in place of” the Faithful and True Anointed One, and the title “**Vicar of Christ**” bestowed on the Pope has the meaning “in-place-of” Mashiak. Danial 11:37 describes this “office,” which will endure until the time of the end, and this man of “celibacy” “**will show no regard for the Alahim of his fathers or for the DESIRE OF WOMEN.**”



Looking at the towers and turrets around the Earth, it is apparent they are of some ancient significance. Could it be that the “**Alahim of fortresses**” referred to in Danial 11:38,39 is Nimrod, and these fortresses are the steeples, towers, turrets, and high places which our Father Yahuah calls pillars of jealousy? Is Nimrod truly “the Great Architect” the Masons worship in their Masonic Temples? Behind Nimrod is ha Shatan, who is also Semiramis, Tammuz, Astarte, Asherah, Ashteroth, Ge, Gaia, Molok, Baal, Venus, Woden, Aphrodite, Cupid, Pluto, Jupiter, Mars, Mercury, Orion, Ninus, Zeus, Apollo, and Beelzebub. The names he/she goes by are without end. His/her image is on our currency, so no man may buy or sell without his image, seal, and value given in his name. “In GOD We Trust” is not exactly specific. The GOD of this world exacts worship, honor, and obedience — and he is opposed to the Covenant, and hates those who live by it.

The United Nations’ banner displays the whole Earth encircled by the ancient wreath/crown of Kaiser. The General Assembly is eventually to be the legislative branch of the New World Order; the Security Council will act as the Judicial branch; NATO will be the executive branch. This beast’s false prophet will be the papacy, who will use smooth words to convince the world to follow the leader of NATO, which will be a great peacemaker, but also the end-time anti-Mashiak. He will anoint himself the leader and sovereign ruler of the Earth. From this position, he will move against those who do not conform to his proclaimed moons and false “holy” days. This is why we must be as “**wise as serpents, but harmless as doves.**” The UN peacemakers are already fighting under the banner of the UN, and will

ultimately move against the wife of Yahuah — Tsiyon (Zion). **Yisharal** has a different calendar than Babel.

She is the **bearer of the Covenant** (marriage vows / Commandments), and is the wife of the Maker of the universe. The two witnesses will prophesy the end-time message of repentance to the whole Earth, and soon after that planet-wide destruction will threaten all life on Earth. They will proclaim His Name and His Word, and the warning at Malaki 4:1-6.

Nationalism began in ancient Babylon — the people sought to make a name for themselves, so others would fear them. Control mechanisms began, national laws were instituted, and land was placed under dominion and ownership of powerful rulers. The nations themselves became more than just their populations; they took on a life of their own. While individual men would live and die, the nation would go on.

The governments sought worship, and total compliance from the people. Men who were the most corrupt, driven by greed, power, and lust, were the ones who rose to the top. They are all struggling and fighting their way to the top of a pyramid of power, established by Nimrod back in Babylon. Babel remains the head of the kingdoms of men.

Men's kingdoms are all ruled by shatan, who was once **“the anointed cherub who covers”** (Ezek. 28:14), **“Shining-one, son of the dawn”*** (YashaYahu 14:12). **Helel Ben Shakar*

So, mankind's horrific history is not all his own doing, but rather his choices. Mankind has been led by a powerful entity that is filled with intense hatred. Fallen from the highest place of all, our nameless adversary once enjoyed being in the presence of the Throne of Yahuah. He was the most beautiful and powerful creature — above all the Watchers; and was loved dearly by Yahuah. When pride swelled inside him, it corrupted his judgment; he sought equality with Yahuah.

This grew into a murderous rage, and there was WAR between the Sons of Yahuah who followed him, and those who did not. This cherub set up a system of control on this planet, and each person born here unwittingly comes under his sovereignty.

Throughout time, a few of us have been chosen, and trained by the Spirit of Truth (Yahuah) to leave a witness to the facts preserved in the writings of the prophets. We do not enter the pages of history, except in the

instances that we become a threat, are discovered, and expunged. Of the increase of Yahusha's government there will be no end. This is not to say it will grow larger and larger visibly on the Earth, but that there will always be people awakened as others die — thus it still grows larger. As the time of the Gentiles grows shorter, so does the time for the fallen cherub.

THE SPIRIT WAS MOVING ON THE FACE OF THE WATERS

The "Spirit" is Yahuah (Yahuah). Yahuah is Spirit, and cannot be seen. He put His "Spirit" on Mosheh, Al Yahu (AliYahu), Al Yasha (Alisha); and Daud pleaded "Do not take your Ruach ha Qodesh from me." Some perceive this "Spirit" is the personality of Yahuah; others claim it is his "power." Being Spirit, what does Yahuah want? He wants to look out through our eyes, completely possessing us. This involves a union that is analogous to a marriage. This is the purpose of all Creation, that Yahuah may be "all in all," and the Body of Yahusha is the pre-eminent focus of all Creation, with Yahusha as the Head. The Spirit of Yahuah made "covenants" with Abraham, Yitshaq, and Ya'akob, and the descendants of the 12 tribes / families of Yisharal, at Sinai -- the marriage of Yahuah to His Bride, Yisharal. Yahuah is ONE, He is not schizophrenic, nor multiple persons. He becomes the fulfillment of our needs, and takes on specific roles, as you can be a managing boss to employees, a husband to a wife, a father to your children, a friend to a neighbor, a brother to your brothers -- yet remain one person. Yahuah can manifest (show) Himself in diverse ways. Mosheh certainly didn't think He was a bush. The Shekinah Kabod was Yahuah, and He goes wherever His Name is honored. His "eyes" search back and forth across the Earth to find any who understand.

The plural "Alahim" refers to His immensity; Yahuah is the Al who swore oaths to Abraham, Yitshaq, and Ya'akob. The oaths are plural, not Yahuah. In certain cases, the plurality of a Hebrew word refers to the size or strength of the pronoun or noun, as "behemoth" can be more than one beast, or refer to only one beast of great size.

The titles Yahuah Rapha, Yahuah Yireh, Yahuah Nissi, etc., are "roles," they are not different names. Yahuah said "AHAYAH ASHER AHAYAH," meaning "I will be Who I will be." As our Deliverer, He is Yahusha, meaning **YAHUAH [I AM] YOUR DELIVERER**. Churchianity has come to accept the name "Jesus Christ" as if "Christ" were a last name.

The Hebrew original was not "Christ," but Mashiak. Mashiak is a title meaning He is our "anointed" RULER. In Hebrew, it would be "Yahusha ha Mashiak." In this role, **Yahuah is our Deliverer.**

"Yahusha" means YAHUAH [I AM] YOUR DELIVERER.

The Renewed Covenant (Natsarim Writings) sealed in Yahusha's blood is the culmination of Yahuah's objective to redeem His chosen bride, the remnant. The Renewed Covenant is: Yahusha WRITING His Torah on our hearts and minds, circumcising our hearts with His Commandments. This is referred to at Hebrews 8:8-12, YirmeYahu 31:31-34, and Ezekiel 36:26,27. You will note that this Covenant is to be with the "House of Yisharal" and the House of Yahudah -- these are the two houses of the Northern and Southern Kingdoms. The 10 tribes of the House of Yisharal were scattered by the Assyrians into the nations about 722 BCE.

Yahusha's mission, both 2000 years ago, and NOW, is to re-gather the "lost sheep of the tribes of Yisharal." He is restoring us to His Covenant through His Natsarim. Many who thought they were goyim and following Nimrod's fossilized customs are returning to their Husband, and turning their backs on tradition. They are obeying Him from their hearts.

We Natsarim announce the same message of the Kingdom, **"Repent, for the Reign of Yahuah draws near."** Repenting means to return, turn around. Yahusha came to restore the Torah to its fullness so that truth and justice could be restored. He told us to not even think He had come to destroy the Torah. This verifies that the "APOSTASY" (falling-away) spoken of in 2 Thess. 2 has happened. It involves religious lawlessness, -- a delusion -- because those in the apostasy believe the LIE, and delight themselves with lawlessness. This lawlessness means they have not received the Spirit of Yahusha, Who circumcises our hearts with His Torah (Commandments) -- and they are not yet restored to the Covenant, but rather are deluded. Human customs ensnare millions of people, benefiting swindlers who peddle the Word of Yahuah for profit -- the rich merchants of Revelation 18.

Most perceive that the Scriptures teach we will "see" (GOD) and "Jesus" seated at His "right hand." Two seats? Misunderstanding the Hebraism "right hand" is the problem. It's an idiom. It means simply authority, or power; not literally on the right side of someone. Idioms are not to be taken literally. These kinds of issues don't affect our eternity, but they impede our

understanding. Remember, the thief on the stake who died next to Yahusha didn't have all his "dogma" worked out in every detail -- but he had enough LOVE, kindness, and sought justice; and accepted his penalty -- while the other thief was making a joke, and inviting Yahusha to do something to rescue them all. Yahusha WAS DOING something to rescue ALL OF MANKIND. In all our struggles to understand these things, we must keep focused on love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, and self-control. We must **love one other**, and the Truth; and love our enemies.

Scripture also states that the Father is greater than the Son. When we see Yahusha, we are seeing the Father; this is what Yahusha told brother Philip. Yahusha is all of the Father we will ever see, and He will be seated on the Throne Himself. Yahuah became a man. He took the form (appearance) of sinful flesh, and died to atone once-and-for-all His bride. The Husband had to die, ending the Old Covenant / Marriage, so the Bride could re-marry; a bride is bound to her husband until he dies, and so, HE DID. The former Covenant's atonement model was imperfect, and was written in stone, not the heart. Animal blood was temporary, pointing to the perfect Offering, and required yearly offerings. Obedience was rewarded with blessing, disobedience with curses and death. The Renewed Covenant involves the Torah circumcised on our hearts by Yahusha, so we walk in agreement with His Spirit, not our former mind of the flesh -- which *could not* and *would not* obey. Our immersion pictures this circumcision, the death of the mind of the flesh, and the resurrection to life of the mind of the Spirit. It is our pledge of a good conscience toward Yahuah as we submit to obey Him as a servant, like a loving bride obeys her husband whom she loves. The Torah becomes our way of life, and wells up into unending rivers of LIVING WATER (the eternal Commandments of Life). If we have His seed (the Commandments) within us, we have the Truth, Life, and are children of Yahuah, children of LIGHT.

CONSTANTINE CHANGED THE TIMES AND TORAH

The Edict of Constantine decreed that the "Venerable Day of the Sun" was to be the empire's day of complete rest in 321 CE, fulfilling Dan. 7:25. This Universal (Catholic) Edict was imposed under penalty of death; and Shabath (the 7th day, commemorating CREATION, Gen. 2:2, Ex. 20:8-11, Ex. 31:13-17, Ezek. 20:12, 44:24, YashaYahu 66:23, Hebrews 4:1-12) and it's observance were abandoned for the ways of Balaam, Nimrod, Shatan,

etc.,. The One Who covenanted with Abraham, Yitshaq, Ya'akob and spoke with Mosheh in the burning shrub, was the same ONE Who became "the Son": Yahuah.

The Father is "greater" because He is infinite in size, time, and power; looking at the majesty of Yahusha is but a small glimpse, and for this reason Yahusha said **"Abba is greater than I."** Every knee will bow, and every tongue will confess that Yahusha is Yahuah, to the esteem of Alahim the Father." Didymus / Thomas fell down and confessed "my Adonai and my Alahim" to Yahusha. The "Captain of the Armies of Yisharal" allowed the man Yahusha / called Joshua to KNEEL before Him.

"And I will pour out on the House of Daud and on the inhabitants of Yerushalayim the Spirit of unmerited lovingkindness and supplication, so that they will LOOK ON ME -- WHOM THEY HAVE PIERCED; and they will mourn for Him, as one mourns for an only son, and they will weep bitterly over Him, like the bitter weeping over a first-born." -
- Zech. 12:10

This will reflect back to the execution of Yahusha, the Passover Lamb's purpose, and the covering of Adam and Kuah in the bloody sheepskins put on them. It will also bring to mind the moment Yusef revealed himself to his brothers who sold him into slavery and he became the ruler of all Egypt. Those who looked on Yusef saw the authority of the Pharaoh, but yet it wasn't Pharaoh. Many of these things will become clearer through study, and this is why it is good that we are being forced to go to the Words of Yahuah. We must try hard to not go in with the intention of finding the passages that agree with our traditional mindset, but rather let the Truth come through to replace the errors we've been taught. There are not many who know Yahusha is Yahuah, but the overcomers are finding out. AT THE EASTERN GATE, WHEN YAHUSHA RETURNS, Scripture states: **"And behold, the esteem of the Alahim of Yisharal was coming from the way of the east; and His voice was like the sound of many waters; and the earth shone with His esteem."** -- Ezek. 43:2. Before Yahukanon (John) turned to see the Voice speaking, he heard:

"Behold, He is coming with the clouds, and every eye will see Him, even those who pierced Him; and all the tribes of the earth will mourn over Him. Even so, Amn*. 'I AM THE ALEF AND THE TAU' says Adonai

Alahim, 'WHO IS AND WHO WAS AND WHO IS TO COME, THE ALMIGHTY'. -- Rev. 1:7-8. *[Amn means *truly, absolutely*]

Then Yahukanon turned, to see Yahusha speaking, amid a menorah (seven lampstands), His sign. The menorah represents the Torah, the Tree of Life, the oil of which gives LIGHT to the world (by metaphor, the Commandments). He is the Living Word, the Torah made flesh. The Hebrew word for the personal NAME of Yahuah literally means "I was, I am, I will be" ("I will be there" as translated by some). Look closely at the phrase in Rev. 1:8 above "**Who is and Who was and Who is to come.**" Yahusha is describing the meaning of His Name. Those sealed with the Name of the Father (see Rev. 7, and 14:1) will **know** His Name; these living saints will number 144,000, and no lie will be found in their mouths. "**You will not see Me again, until you say: 'Baruch haba baShem Yahuah'**" (Blessed is the One Who comes in the Name of Yahuah).

Note that Yahusha is **not** saying we will not see Him again until we say "GOD," or Theos, or Lord. Alexander Hislop's work *The Two Babylons* mentions that Nimrod was widely known by many different names and titles. He traces all fire-worship back to him, and the custom of "purifying" oneself by offering one's children in fire. One of Nimrod's titles was "ADON," meaning LORD. This is simply the root of the Hebrew word adonai, which means "my lord." This eventually became Aden, and "ODIN" (Woden) in Norse mythology. So, we can see this is but one example of dozens that can show that Nimrod is very much still with us — he's hidden in the name for the 4th day of every week (Woden's Day). People who rationalize that the true Creator "knows our hearts," so we can continue in our Nimrod customs, are playing with not only their own welfare, but any others who may find comfort in large numbers. Remember, Yahusha told us that many would be taken by surprise, and His return would be just like the days of Noah. The majority were swept away, and only **eight souls** were preserved — selected by Yahuah.

A WINNOWING FORK IS SEPARATING US

Here in the US, as well as the UK, witchcraft and the occult have become the counter-culture of the young. The Pagan movements are seeking equal use of public facilities, especially those used by popular Christian sects.

ALL-SEEING-EYE, AND EYE-IN-THE-SKY

The symbolism used on the US Dollar Bill is over 4.000 years old. The eye is seen in the meditation room at the United Nations. The new meanings we read into these symbols represent "revisionism." Those initiated in the occult understand the secret interpretation of the pyramid and eye point back to Nimrod of Babylon. The glowing eye is indeed a symbol of "deity," but a gross Pagan one; the "All-Seeing-Eye" is the same as the Egyptian's symbol of Horus, which was called the "Eye-In-The-Sky," referring to the Sun. Nimrod again. Nimrod was the first king on Earth, establishing Babylon and Nineveh. He was a "tower builder," and most believe his secular title was Sargon I, where "Sargon" means supreme ruler. Nimrod, the name, means "tyrant," equivalent to our idea of a dictator. (The word deity means *to shine*, and is related to our words day, divine, and diva). Nimrod established human sacrifice, immolating children through **purifying fire**, the meaning of the name Tammuz.

JESUIT-ILLUMINATI

The Masons were originally stone-masons. During the late Middle Ages, they organized into guilds, the proto-types of today's unions. By 1776, Adam Weishaupt of the Illuminati in Bavaria successfully melded his organization with the Masonic Lodges, which had evolved into a fraternal sect worshipping a mystic Great Architect. This architect turns out to be Nimrod, who was worshipped by the Babylonians as Baal (LORD), Molok (KING), and Adon(LORD, SOVEREIGN) -- Adon later turned into the proper name ODIN. Hislop described this fire-worship started by Nimrod, for which Shem slew him:

“The name Molok originally suggested nothing of cruelty or terror; but now the well-known rites associated with that name have made it for ages a synonym for all that is most revolting to the heart of humanity, and amply justify the description of Milton:

‘First Molok, horrid king, Besmeared with blood of human sacrifice,
And parents’ tears, though, For the noise of drums and timbrels loud,
Their children’s cries unheard, that passed through fire to this grim idol.’

“In almost every land the bloody worship prevailed; ‘horrid cruelty’, hand in hand with abject superstition, filled not only the ‘dark places of the Earth’, but also regions that boasted of their enlightenment.

Greece, Rome, Egypt, Assyria, and our own land under the savage Druids, at one period or other in their history, worshipped the same god and in the same way.” (Quoted from *The Two Babylons*).

PILLARS



Lev 26:1 **‘Do not make idols for yourselves, and do not set up a carved image or a pillar for yourselves, and do not place a stone image in your land, to bow down to it. For I am Yahuah your Alahim.’**

The pyramid was sacred to many Pagan civilizations of history, being the top of an obelisk -- called a **pillar of jealousy** in Scripture, which the Yisharalites would not bow to. It was interpreted as a sun ray, but also as a male fertility symbol. It evolved into various religious towers, or high places, such as steeples or turrets. They all trace back to the ziggurat of Babel. Poles, spires and high structures were always a part of any Pagan temple, which Scripture refers to as an "image" in places. At Nimrod's death, the Babylonians worshipped him as the Sun -- which later was represented by the eagle, seen carrying the golden orb of the sun across the sky (hence our flag-pole ornaments). The eagle seen on the right side of the back of our dollar bill was first adopted by the Babylonians, and this very same pose can be seen by investigating "Ahura Mazda" (Persian/Assyrian for "wise lord"). This was only a title, but it was still Nimrod -- they adopted the name "Mithras" for the Sun, and used the eagle as his symbol.

The Zoroastrians (also fire-worshippers) had priests called **Magi** (magicians) which bore the emblem of their deity on their chests. They wore black garments, because they were constantly working with the ashes of the "sacred fire.” Hence, religious garments of Pagans are black (Yisharal was told to wear only white linen by Yahuah). These Pagan priests made **holy water** by putting a lit torch of sacred fire into water.

Catholicism adopted holy water from Buddhism, since the water of the Ganges River was considered sacred to them. Purgatory, indulgences, and prayers to the dead were also adopted from the Buddhists. Prayers said for

the dead ancestors by priests and popes are sold to reduce time in a non-existent "Purgatory." Such sales are called indulgences.

It will be found that every detail seen in Catholicism can be traced back to Chaldaen Paganism -- and much came into the daughters of this Mother of Harlots, most especially the Babel / Roman calendar.

On the US Dollar Bill, the eagle and the "eye" atop the pyramid are both really Nimrod, who was worshipped as the Sun. The Latin words ANNUIT COEPTIS NOVUS ORDO SECLORUM mean "announcing the birth of a new world order." The goal of the Babylonians was also to "make a name for themselves," to become feared as a nation, identified by their unity and power together to conquer. Nationalism is based on common customs and language, symbols, anthems, and the pursuit of power has held men in its grip from the beginning. They scramble to get to the top of the pyramid of power. The reason for all these cryptic symbols used by Franklin, Jefferson, and the other founding fathers is because these men were mostly Masons.

The Masons revere Nimrod as their founder.

The number 13 is unlucky because of a Medieval superstition; the Catholics had interpreted that the "last supper" (a Passover Seder) was on an evening just before a "Fri-Day," and there were 13 men at this seder; actually the "preparation day" for the "Shabath" was not for the "weekly" Shabath, but rather the preparation day for the **annual Shabath** of the 1st day of Matsah, called "Unleavened Bread." Six of the seven annual Shabaths may fall on any day of the week, thus the "3 days AND 3 nights" works out as long as one doesn't try to interpret it the Catholic way, Fri-Day to Sun-Day. The seventh-day Shabath, now called "Satyr-Day," is a commemoration of CREATION, see Hebrews 4. Yahusha's resurrection was the fulfillment of the First-fruits offering, which is why He would not allow Miryam to touch Him when she saw him; He is the wave-sheaf offering (see Lev. 23). His resurrection fulfilled what the waving of the sheaf pointed to.

We've investigated why Sun-Day (the "Day of the Sun" to the sun / fire-worshippers) became the Christian Shabath in the year 321 CE. Today the sect of the Natsarim restoration movement has begun across planet Earth, restoring all things. The original branches of the faith are reconnecting to their Root, Yahusha. The Inquisition murdered all of us they

could find over the ages, but now we're on the internet. Nimrod, the lawless one is the antithesis of the Mashiak. Without the name, or the number of the name of the beast, no man can buy or sell. The real power given to this beast comes from a fallen cherub, called ha shatan; also known by the Latin word, "Lucifer," meaning "light bearer." He is nameless, yet goes by many names. Whose image and inscription is on our currency of exchange? Well, "IN GOD WE TRUST" takes on a strange meaning when you look up the origin of the word "GOD."

WHO IS GOD?

GOD (god): "Common Teutonic word for personal object of religious worship, FORMERLY APPLICABLE TO SUPER-HUMAN BEINGS OF HEATHEN MYTH; on conversion of Teutonic races to Christianity, TERM WAS APPLIED TO SUPREME BEING."

(Encyclopedia Americana, 1945).

This points to a creature who is deceiving the whole world, and has successfully hood-winked the nations to conform to a pattern he instituted long ago in Babylon under Nimrod. Alexander Hislop put it into words over 100 years ago, that the papacy was disguised Nimrod worship. His book, *The Two Babylons*, you can order from us at www.torahzone.net.

The renewed Covenant promised at YirmeYahu 31 has nothing to do with "sacraments" or dispensational "grace" — but rather is the Spirit of the Living Yahusha writing His Commandments on our hearts. Instead of beginning by debating whether or not we must obey a given Commandment, we must first ask why we are separated from our Creator. The answer is, our sin separates us from Him. We can only define what "sin" is by knowing the Commandments. Sin (our criminal acts against the Commandments which teach love) is defined as the **transgression** of the Commandments. Without the Commandments to identify sin, there would be no sin. Having established the basic fact that the Commandments define sin, and that our ignoring these same teachings separated us from our Maker, and continue to do so, the next step is to accept the fact that we are, in fact, all sinners — we must be "convicted" of our sinfulness. Instead of just "believing" that all we must do is accept Yahusha's death as our justification for all past and FUTURE transgressions, we must **REPENT**, or turn away from sin. We cannot obey in our "mind of the flesh," but we

need help; this is how the Renewed Covenant brings us its most powerful promise: Mashiak IN US. Yahusha literally comes into us, and ENABLES us to actually **LOVE** His Torah, and SAVES us from sin.

We can repent of the Paganism, the Popery, the Babylonian fire-worship customs of Nimrod, but without repenting of all the things the Commandments call sin, we will not receive the Spirit of Yahusha (Acts 5:32). Like I've always told my sons, "You've got to really **want** it!" (This applies to achieving something they want to accomplish; from getting a higher grade, to playing a sport and scoring — Paul spoke of it using the example of a race — by running in such a way so as to WIN).

Without a goal and the proper motivation, a person will just sit back and be an observer. Time is long passed for that, it's now time for the harvest workers to appear. Arise! Shine! For your LIGHT has come! The ideas we've summed up in this book can be further condensed into the following words of an unknown author (please take it as humor, yet truth):

"The **Circus** has the "can opener" (the Mashiak), and the **Frozen Chosen** have the can of beans (the Torah) -- all we need to do as Natsarim is show these 2 groups the Renewed Covenant -- the Torah written on our hearts." (Heb. 10, YirmeYahu 31).

Christianity as we know it is what Paul prophesied would happen after he was gone. Everything Yahuah ordered us to **not** do is practiced.

Paul told us men would rise up and plunder the flock, and lead the Body into apostasy, and follow after myths (See Acts 20, 2Tim 4). Worse still, they have become lawless, replacing the Commandments of Yahuah with traditions of men.

Yahuah is calling forth a remnant from among Christians who are awakening and receiving a love for the Truth. Yahuah stated there is to be one Torah for the native-born and foreigner. His Torah is the wedding Covenant, and the renewal of the Covenant is in Yahusha's blood.

He has written a love for His Torah on our hearts, not as the old one had been carved into stone tablets. The Torah of love is alive in our hearts. Pagans did not know they were only worshipping idols, but still their hearts went after them. If a Christian turns to the Hebrew-Roots, and learns the personal Name of the Creator, how could they still cling to the uncleanness and errors more so than the Truth? Many waver due to programming. **Being faithful to the programming is not repenting** -- being faithful to the Truth

requires sacrifice. Friends, family, and other brothers and sisters in the old ways can be powerful glue to keep change from occurring. This is what the parable of the Sower is all about. Rather than excusing and defending the long history of an apostate religion, we must plow ahead without looking back. It would be far more comfortable to remain within the structure of Christmas, Easter, Sunday, Halloween, and sacraments, but we must decide whom we will serve -- witchcraft and Shatan, or the Creator Yahuah. That's why Shatan is called a deceiver; he has people thinking they are serving Yahuah, but they are really obeying him. Looking at what Yahuah says He likes, then turning away and following the Pagan format is truly a strange way of showing it.

Shatan is masquerading. You can't peel away Yahuah's ways and find uncleanness because He is not wearing a costume like Shatan is.

YOUR FIRST STRUGGLE: OBEDIENCE

OBAD: Hebrew for servant. The one obeying Yahuah belongs to Him. Like the rainbow He has set in the clouds as a sign of His Covenant with all living creatures to never destroy the Earth by water again, He has established a sign between Him and His bride, those who have chosen to obey His Voice, His Word.

Starting in Genesis, the 7th day was established as a sign which shows to Yahuah who we worship as CREATOR, since this 4th Commandment was given to commemorate creation. The Great Prostitute hates the “mark” of Yahuah, which is the “sign” of His Covenant. The Shabath has nothing to do with the Resurrection, but people have been hypnotized to believe otherwise. The texts we usually hear used to “prove” the disciples changed the Shabath to “Sun-day” to celebrate the Resurrection of Yahusha are examined here, because you will find great resistance to obeying the true Shabath. Concerning the “Day of Yahuah” (translated “day of the LORD”) at Rev. 1:10, many have been taught that this was “Sun-day,” yet it is really the future time of testing which Yahukanon was writing about, as he said he was “in the spirit,” a vision of the time of wrath was being shown to him. If he wanted us to know what day of the week it was, he would have said so, by saying “on the first day of the week” like other passages did.

Let's look at the texts about “SUN-DAY,” which people seem to “see” in Acts 20, and 1 Corinthians. It is only Tradition that has interpreted selected texts in order to apply a Scriptural basis for a Sun-day observance. You will

notice the "Shabath" is referred to in Hebrews 4, and it remains for the people of Yahuah. Paul never stated that it was any other day, and it's mentioned many time in Acts. Acts 1:12 even mentions a "Shabath's distance" of about 3/4 mile, and the NIV footnotes verify this. This was not a "Sun-day." The best way to prove to yourself that Shabath is the same day as it has always been is to just go through the entire book of Acts, and circle the word **Shabath** every time it appears. Acts was written many years after the Resurrection.

It was Constantine who instituted the change of the day of rest.

The Council of Laodicea made Sun-day a Canon law.

At Acts 20:7, Paul was preparing to leave the next morning, and the Shabath had ended at sunset, and he and Luke (the writer) came together with a small group in a house. Translations say it was "on the first day of the week," but it really says "first of Shabaths," meaning the first Shabath in the count to Shabuoth, mentioned later in the chapter. Luke records "there were many lamps" in this second-floor room, because it was after dark now and Shabath had just ended. Paul went on speaking until midnight. Little Eutychus fell asleep and dropped out the window, overcome with sleep. It says they broke bread, meaning they had a meal, like the meal Yahusha had with the two on the road to Emmaus (His aunt Miryam and uncle Cleophas). Yahusha was invited into their home, and "When He was at the table with them, He took bread, gave thanks, **BROKE** it, and began to give it to them" - Luke 24:30). "Breaking bread" is just eating.

At 1 Cor. 16:2, Paul was writing to the Corinthians to prepare for their gift to Yahuah's PEOPLE (the poor in Yerushalayim), since he would be soon passing through on his way to Yerushalayim. This was not a collection for Yahuah's work; it was for the poor, and it was for that specific occasion. The "first day of the week" was (and still is) the first **work** day of every week, and so the people were to make this collection then, so everyone would do it in an orderly way - there is no Scriptural order of any kind to have this done at all times everywhere.

The Corinthians may have congregated on the 7th-day Shabath (those who wished to), and then the funds for the poor were collected the following day, from the previous week's proceeds. This is not a big mystery, but it has been turned into a business by the ravenous wolves who plunder the flocks,

and has been the tradition for well over 1,000 years under the authority of the Great Prostitute. Pesach (Passover) is the remembrance of our Passover Lamb, and Yahusha is metaphorically called the "Bread" of life, which came down from Shamayim.

It is apparent that the wolves want to take 10% from their followers, and yet Paul wept for years over this, if you check what he told the elders at Acts 20:13-38. We take the emblems of bread & wine only ONCE every year, at Pesach. A remembrance of Yahusha's death is done as twilight comes on at the beginning of the 14th of the first moon. The 7-day festival of Matsah begins at sunset, the beginning of the 15th, the time the lamb was to be eaten. The lambs were slain on the 14th, and eaten on the 15th. We are not to slay them anywhere else but Yerushalayim, where we were told to assemble (Dt. 12). We are now in captivity among the nations, but will be regathered when Yahusha returns. Our Roman calendar is the beast's cycle. It is part of the filth in the golden cup filled with abominations in the prostitute's hand (man-made festivals).

At 1 Cor. 5:7-10, Paul says "**For Mashiak, our Passover Lamb, has been slain. Therefore LET US KEEP THE FESTIVAL, not with the old yeast . . . but with bread made without yeast, the bread of sincerity and truth.**" Christendom has called Shabaths and the festivals (such as Passover) as legalistic, and a yoke of bondage -- missing the meaning.

It turned previously Pagan observances into its own false worship/strange fire, and made man-made traditions replace the Torah observances. Christianity developed from Catholicism's Catechetical school at Alexandria, later giving birth to her daughters the Reformers. It has never had a Passover, but instead invented their own methods, bent on plunder and deception, re-inventing previously Pagan observances (mixing the clean with the unclean, and darkness with light). If the blind lead the blind, BOTH will fall into a pit. If you are asking men who are blind to show you the narrow way, what will be the end of it? Test everything.

Try circling every occurrence in Acts where the word *Shabath* occurs, and you will begin to see the **Truth**, and it will set you free.

How evil would it have been if we had simply inherited the tradition of **obeying** the 4th Commandment as it is written? Shabuoth (aka Pentecost) is one of the commanded festivals in Lev. 23, and commemorates the giving of the Torah at Sinai. Natsarim have the Torah written on their hearts,

fulfilling the prophesied Renewed Covenant described in Jer. 31:33, Ez. 36:26,27, Heb. 10:16. Shatan has led away and deceived the whole world, and we have inherited the echoes of his sun-worship pattern, and not our Father's pattern. We are labeled Judaizers for obeying the Commandments, and rejecting human traditions.

Many are being refined by the Spirit of Yahusha. We are being ripped away from the common bedrock of tradition, and are encountering persecution. The darkness will not approach the Light for fear of exposure. We are the Living Stones, the Temple of Yahuah made without hands. Wherever two or more of us are gathered, He is in our midst—no building can ever be as set-apart as ourselves.

When we stop searching for the place, the people, and the organization, and turn to Him as our teaching authority ~ He gives us the Truth.

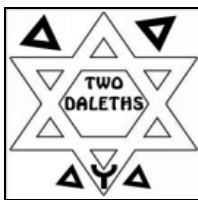
He is Wisdom, and by Wisdom all things were created. Danial 11:33-35 describes the struggle with the Great Prostitute, and Danial 12:10 is being fulfilled today. The Hebrew word for wisdom is CHOCHMAH.

In Him resides all the depths of knowledge, and He will equip us for every work we are to accomplish while in our flesh. The Keys to the Kingdom of Yahuah have been given to us, and in our obedience to His Torah, we show our love for Him. With the wisdom of Torah, we can bind & loose (forbid & permit), so others can be guided by Truth. There will be many times your steadfastness will be tested, but remember to keep your eyes on Him, not the winds of human logic and tradition. All kinds of teachers say diverse things regarding when an appointed day begins, or certain rules regarding Shabaths, and Kabalistic leavening (puffed up knowledge), but remember all you need is written down in the inspired Word, which is useful for all teaching, rebuking, and correcting in righteousness. Practicing what it says will strengthen you like exercise strengthens muscles, and deeper understanding comes from observing the appointed times (Shabath, Pesach, Shabuoth, Yom Teruah, Yom Kippur, and SUKKOTH). The adversary HATES the Covenant, and attacks Yahusha's bride. His servants you should avoid, because we have been warned to not cast our pearls before swine, or they will attack us! In all things, be filled with love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, and self-control. If you treat others as you would have them treat you, you will put others above your own needs develop the character and behavior Yahuah looks for in you. When we debate with someone who argues over the Name or Shabaths,

they are at a critical point. They really want to be shown the Truth. Be patient and loving, and ask them if they love the Commandments . . . this will give them a perspective, and all the Scripture stored in their hearts will convict them of sin. This is the beginning. They must be convicted of their sinfulness - but all their lives they have been programmed to believe their sins are "covered," and never started in the right place. They started off out-of-step. Their sins are only "covered" when they "repent," and turn from sin. Yahusha enables them in their spirit to agree with the Torah, and they will pass from their mind-of-the-flesh into our realm, the mind-of-the-Spirit. They will never be able to go back to thinking that the Commandments are done away or blotted-out. The Torah is Spiritual, and the mind-of-the-flesh cannot obey. Be patient with everyone who wants to learn the evidence and foundation of your faith. They are where we all were once; and as it happened for us, they can be used to carry the true message to many others.

No one is hopeless, if they are praying for the Truth. When it is shown that human traditions have become religion, and partial truths have been **mixed** with lies and doctrines of demons, a rebellion will occur like no other has before, all over the Earth ~ and then Yahusha will return to rule over us. We are part of the restoration, the re-building of the Temple of Yahuah made without hands. This is the Temple that will come from the skies ~ it will be us. You have found the true Natsarim.

We are hated without a cause, like Yahusha; and we are in a war of Truth against lies, Light against Darkness. We are spoken against everywhere.



THE SEAL OF DAUD

Because of Christian anti-Semitism and misinformation, many will say that this symbol was used by Pagans, but there is an older origin to it that is overlooked. It isn't a religious symbol, yet is a Scriptural fulfillment.

The symbol of the Torah, Yahusha, is the menorah — a representation of the Tree of Life. The banner of king Daud struck terror in the hearts of his

enemies, as the two inverted letters represented the name Daud. He was the beloved one of Yahuah. Beloved is spelled daleth-uau-daleth.

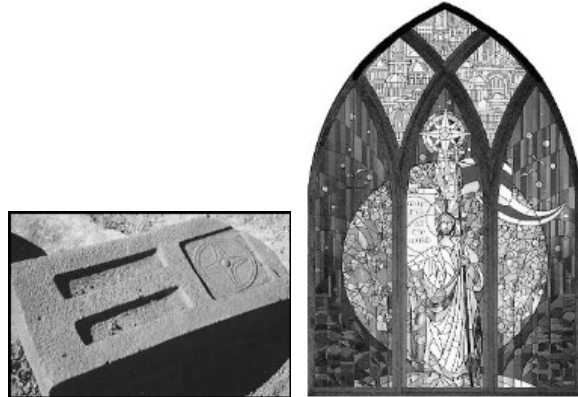
It's the king's seal, and it will be the throne of Daud upon which Yahusha will one day sit to reign the Earth, and the universe. People are led to believe this seal was the "star" mentioned at Acts 7, but that star was made to bow to. The seal of Daud has never been bowed to. The crux symbol was, and still is bowed to, throughout human history. The Yahudim venerated the Zodiac, even putting the animal symbols in Yahuah's Temple (Ez. 8) and in other buildings.

DAUD'S NAME IS HIS SEAL

YashaYahu (Isaiah) 11:10-13 describes a banner, which is a flag. Afraim, one of the 10 "lost" families of Yisharal, is mentioned, along with Yahudah, and Adonai Yahuah is said to reach out His hand a second time to reclaim the remnant of His people who were lost, dispersed over the Earth. On this banner is the symbol of the root of Yishai. This means a descendant of Yishai, being Daud. It's a king's SEAL, the literal name of Daud.

Commonly called a star, it is really Daud's name, written in two palaeo-Hebrew letters, two daleths -- the beginning and ending of Daud's name. It stands today on the flag of Yisharal, and is the symbol of a great king of Yisharal that once ruled over all the tribes. Over time, Shatanists began to use it with a circle around it, since in conjuring up demons they believe they must stand in a circle of protection as they do so. That won't help, since candles and circles with symbols in them cannot protect anyone from demons. They may as well repel them with a crux as we see done in vampire movies. BTW, the real reason Dracula hates the crux: it is the symbol of the SUN. Vampires are not real, but demons are.

Many Christian teachers are actively promoting the notion that this seal is demonic, and refer to Acts 7:43, but they are mistaken. The "shrine of Molok and the star of your god Rephan" is the symbol used by Islam today, which is a moon and star, symbolizing **child sacrifice** to Molok. The moon symbol represents Semiramis / Diana / Artemis / Asherah / Ishtar / Easter; and the star is Tammuz, her child. Another image commonly seen today but misunderstood is the old image of Shamash, here seen on an ancient incense burner, and later on a Catholic stained-glass window reinterpreted to be the star of Bethlehem:



Some will try to convince you that it is an evil talisman, able to be inhabited by demons. Try to educate them, but avoid being offensive.

1 Pet. 3:8-12 is a text that should guide us in love, and applies to many areas. The crux seen by Constantine was, in his mind, the image of his deity Apollo, the sun. The ancient world had no doubt what the crux image represented, but we do today.

CONSTANTINE & APOLLO



TORAH INSTITUTE

PAUL AND CIRCUMCISION

One of Paul's biggest challenges came from those Natsarim who insisted on circumcising adult gentiles. Those who reject or misunderstand Paul sometimes force ritual circumcision on new converts. When Natsarim discuss these kinds of issues, I like to bear in mind that while there is an ideal and goal in all of Yahuah's wonderful teachings, our LOVE has to remain the foremost goal. Achieving absolute perfection, and not having love, we are doomed to fail. Our love is the real test, and by the measure we judge, we will be judged. Love is a verb, an action word, not a feeling. The thief who died next to Yahusha was accepted because he had a change of thinking.

Circumcision is an eternal covenant sign. It is related to land inheritance, but not eternal life. Our **immersion** (in the Name of Yahusha Who we covenant with) has become our circumcision. It is a pledge of a good

conscience toward Yahuah. Paul states it very well: **"In Him you were also circumcised, in the putting off of the sinful nature, not with a circumcision done by the hands of men, but with the circumcision done by Mashiak, having been buried with Him in (immersion, baptism) and raised with Him through your faith in the power of Yahuah Who raised Him from the dead."** Col. 2:11,12.

Immersion represents our circumcision by Yahusha, the Living Word.

The main issue of the council recorded at Acts 15 regarding Gentiles turning to Yahuah involved the controversy of fleshly circumcision, and the decision reached remains unclear even to many Natsarim today. Those who believe and are immersed will be delivered; Yahusha didn't include fleshly circumcision here, so an adult gentile can become a Yahudi without a fleshly circumcision. Is the sign (oth) of the Eternal Covenant circumcision, or the Shabath? Yahusha circumcises our hearts so we can walk in the Spirit, obeying the Torah willingly as an obedient servant. Eph. 2:11 discusses how a gentile's citizenship in Yisharal is accomplished by Yahusha's blood, and the dividing wall between believing gentiles and the circumcised is abolished. Romans 3:28,29 states: **"A man is NOT a Yahudi (Jew) if he is only one OUTWARDLY (circumcision), nor is circumcision merely outward and physical. No, a man is a Yahudi if he is one INWARDLY; and circumcision is circumcision of the heart, by the Spirit, not by the written code. Such a man's praise is not from men, but from Alahim."** Romans 3:30 states that Yahuah "will justify the circumcised by faith and the uncircumcised through that same faith."

Romans 4 explains more about this. Circumcision is and always has been an issue of controversy among Natsarim. Belief (trust) in Yahusha's redemptive blood makes us children of Abraham, who was justified even before he was circumcised. All believers who have been circumcised by the sword of the Spirit in their hearts are children of Yahuah.

We are unable to perfect or improve what Yahusha has already done.

MANIFESTATION OF YAHUAH: YAHUSHA

"They will look upon ME, the one they have pierced, and they will mourn for Him as one mourns for an ONLY CHILD, and GRIEVE BITTERLY for Him as one grieves for a first-born Son." -- Zech. 12:10. **"The Son is the radiance of Alahim's esteem and the exact representation of His Being, sustaining all things by His powerful Word."** -- Heb. 1:3.

Many words can be written to counter the above, but they will never change their meaning. The SECRET is withheld, being veiled to those who cannot accept that the HUSBAND had to die to end the Covenant. (Rom. 7:2, Heb. 9:15-17). If Yahusha were not Who He is, He could not possibly alter or amend any former Covenant made by Yahuah.

"Even to this day when Mosheh is read, a veil covers their hearts. But whenever anyone turns to Yahuah, the veil is taken away. Now Yahuah is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of Yahuah is, there is freedom." -- 2Cor. 3:15-17.

"Who, being in very nature Alahim, did not consider equality with Alahim something to be grasped, but made Himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness. And being found in appearance as a man, He humbled Himself and became obedient to death -- even death on ha'etz (the tree).

Phil. 2:6-8. (Nas: pole or **stake** in Hebrew).

"He is the image of the invisible Alahim, the firstborn over all creation." -- Col. 1:15.

There is no **creature** able to take this attribute upon itself—certainly not Michael, one of the malakim. The veil has been removed for some of us, but remember that the thief who died next to Yahusha didn't have to know a great deal, and our defining attribute must be LOVE. Where there is contention and strife over what we believe, we don't exhibit love. If we who believe Yahusha is Yahuah are to be cast out as "idolaters," then we were misled by many, many Scriptures. He is Wonderful, Counselor, Everlasting Father, Mighty Al, Sar Shalom, Al Alyon, Al Shaddai, Yahuah Tzedekenu, and Maker of all things seen and unseen. He appeared to Abraham. He walked with Kanok, Adam, spoke face-to-face with Mosheh, and wrestled with Ya'akob. And, He died for me, His pitiful servant. He did this for each of us, and wants to save each of us who will accept Him, by writing His Torah on our hearts. His resurrection is the central focus of all history, when death was swallowed up — and by faith in this, we all can have His life. He is the resurrection and the life.

DAUD IS NOT IN HEAVEN?

Paul says to be absent from the body is to be present with Yahuah; after death, the very next thing you will know will be awakening and being with

Yahusha. I may only differ with some on the passage of time, but we can easily see that Acts 2:34 clearly says: "**For Daud did not ascend into the heavens . . .** " and we also read that NO ONE ascended into the heavens -- EXCEPT the One Who descended. So, Daud is not yet with Yahusha, but sleeps in the grave, awaiting his resurrection. Danial was told "many of those who sleep in the dust of the Earth will wake up . . ." (12:2). He was also told to "**go his way to the end, and rest,**" and he would rise to his lot at the end of days.

The thief who died next to Yahusha was told "**I tell you TODAY, you will be with Me in paradise.**" See the comma? The thief is waiting his resurrection. Misinterpretations by translators cause ambiguity and conflicts. Wisdom is to be found where there are many counselors, and two or more witnesses are necessary to provide evidence of truth.

Each of us, the CONGREGATION, participates in getting people converted to the Truth; we are **ALL** involved in teaching, immersing, correcting, training, guiding, planting, and watering. "**... you are slaves (servants) of the one whom you OBEY ...**" Romans 6:16

"... a foolish people has spurned your Name." Psalm 74:18

SCATTERED TRIBES BECAME THE NATIONS

Reading Ezekiel 36:17-38, and 37:1-28 (especially 36:27), we discover the **TWO HOUSES** of YISHARAL (Yahudah, the southern kingdom, and Afraim / Yisharal, the northern kingdom). They will be united into one stick in Yahuah's hand. Today we are witnessing the scattered tribes embedded in the Gentiles returning to the Covenant with all their hearts in all the places where Yahuah scattered them (Dt. 30:1). This is a prelude to the return of Yahusha of Natsarith. When He reveals Himself to His brothers, it will be a day of great mourning, as it is described in Zech. 12, and one will be reminded of how it was when Yusef revealed himself to his brothers in Egypt, after being sold into slavery, imprisoned innocently by Potiphar, and rising to the highest position of the kingdom.

Not long ago, someone wrote to me from prison saying he was about to be released, but didn't think he could return to his wife and child because they were "Christian." Since learning the Truth, this individual was only interested in being with others like himself.

Accepting Those Who Are Different

1 Cor. 9:19-23, (pilot text): In this whole area of his letter, Paul is on a tangent, or line of thought, which pertains generally to his right to be called an emissary. He was under great stress, because other Natsarim were questioning him constantly -- they didn't trust him completely.

He seemed to be associating with people others turned their noses up at. Some thought he believed differently. He said he was under compulsion to spread the message of the Reign of Yahuah to all mankind, not for any recognition or reward. He explains why he speaks to anyone who will listen. He doesn't think anyone as a lost cause, but all have the potential to win "the race." He calls his journey a race -- and he encounters all types of people along the way. Some are beginning. Others are farther along in knowledge.

Even though Paul understood many things more deeply than most Natsarim, like the meaning of the Renewed Covenant (the Torah written on our hearts and minds), he realized we needed **other** basic advice; like how to get along with each other, and others who were not yet on the same page. Divisions existed then just as they do now.

ABRAHIM MEANS: FATHER OF NATIONS

Many nations are the seed of the Abrahimic Promise -- and the Spirit of Yahusha within us has a **goal** which many of us push into the background. He wants to use us to reach the "lost" sheep of the tribes of Yisharal -- the 10 "lost" tribes -- with the message of the Kingdom of Yahuah. How committed to this are we? Many place their highest goal on **finding** and **meeting** with others who believe like they do. Seeking others who use the same words, observe the same appointments, and a similar knowledge-level make the Kingdom of Yahuah more like an "**Us versus Them**" meeting. We can "see" the Kingdom of Yahuah, because we are of it; but ALL of us are sent to gather more to the wedding supper. We need more workers for the harvest, and pray to the Master for them.

In 1 Cor. 9, Paul is telling us we must become "like" the people around us -- that is, infiltrate them. A prisoner that wrote to me a few years ago was dedicated to the Name, the appointed times, and so on; but he could not accept others who were different, even his own wife and child.

I wrote to him about this. Even if it takes a lifetime, our place on this Earth is to help those who need us the most. It is not our mission to isolate ourselves together **only** with others who already follow and understand; we are **SENT** to help those being called-out. A bag of seed has to get out of the bag to be planted into the dirt, not stay together bunched-up with the other seed. Yahusha plants the seed through us, His vessels.

We are ambassadors of the coming reign of Yahusha.

Yahusha's work through us must reach out to adulterers, drug-addicts, alcoholics, thieves, liars, -- you know; REGULAR PEOPLE. We are sent to them. From this number of sinful people, Yahusha is calling forth children of Yahuah. I can relate to Paul, because I have been sent to all kinds of people. I talk to observant Yahudim who don't know that Mashiak has come. Pauls "former way of life in Yahudaism" (Gal. 1:13) was the mixture of the traditions of the fathers (oral law). Paul has much to teach us all, but sadly few seem to understand him -- that's why Peter warned us in his letter about misinterpreting Paul "lawlessly." Most put forth their greatest efforts to meet with believers, but we should put forth as much effort to reach the lost. As seen today, the "2-tiered system" of pastor/flock is a remnant of centuries of human control. Often only one or two are ever heard speaking in assemblies. We must not remain stagnant, frozen pew-sitters. Most of us must become teachers, and become like our Teacher. Many of us must become pastors, evangelists, teachers, healers, givers, etc.,. equipping the Natsarim with proper instruction. Yahusha provides the spiritual gifts for the body, and to the body. As His vessels, we offer ourselves to serve His body, our reasonable service. This "body" is Yahusha's Bride -- and many of them are waiting to hear from us. (The "givers" should carefully read 2 Cor. 8:3,4: **"For I testify that according to their ability, and beyond their ability they gave of their own accord, begging us with much entreaty for the favor OF PARTICIPATING IN THE SUPPORT OF THE SAINTS."** The idea continues in v. 14, **"At this present time your abundance being a SUPPLY FOR THEIR WANT, that their abundance (one day) also may become a supply for your want, that there may be equality."** This "support" was for those saints in dire NEED.)

At our gatherings we should let the Spirit of Yahusha speak to the group through **whoever can give a teaching**. You can plan a lecture topic, then the BODY of believers should ALL have the opportunity to speak, as Paul

directed us. Note: 1 Cor. 14:26 states, **“When you assemble, EACH ONE has a psalm, HAS A TEACHING, HAS A REVELATION, has a TONGUE, has an INTERPRETATION.”** This does not sound like one man dominating the group — the Spirit of Yahusha uses each one to speak to the Body!

I’ve found that the smaller the study group is, the better. Some things may come up that everyone needs to hear, but no one saw coming. The Spirit uses His Body to speak to us, so we should not imitate the Nicolaitans by just having one person's voice still everyone else's. It seems that many Natsarim **focus** on finding others to meet with, which is of course great; however our MAIN objective is to carry the message to the lost. Our meetings should encourage us, and we should gain instruction in how to accomplish our real goal -- teaching others, and immersing them. Remember, this is for ALL of us to do, not just a leader.

The students of Yahusha took 3 1/2 years to get the basics. He left us so that He could live in all of us -- and we should listen to Him, and let Him use us to reach those who would otherwise never hear the Truth. We are sent to the lost -- so let's not turn our backs on those we were sent to. Let him use you to perfect and call-out His Bride. Take Paul's advice, and become "as" an unbeliever, in order to save some of them. As you get nearer to the finish-line, you should be less critical of those you see just starting out across from you on the path. **"Be wise as serpents, but harmless as doves. If you abide in My Word, then you are truly disciples of Mine; and you shall know the Truth, and the Truth shall make you free."** -- Yahukanon 8:31,32.

Jesuits have taught young people that Constantine wrote the Scriptures, and this has caused a great barrier for any Truth to get through. One has to wonder how Constantine managed to stash those old scrolls at Qumran in the hills of the Dead Sea before he was born. It was probably not an easy trick to get them into synagogues all over the world either. You may live in the same house with someone who celebrates Halloween, Easter, and Christmas. It's your endurance that is put to the test, not theirs. Leaving Babylon is a spiritual journey, not a physical one.

Your eyes were opened to the deception, so now you have to help open the eyes of others – with kindness. The reign of Babel (the beast) is richly spread into the world customs. Behind Nimrod is Shatan, and all his lying

wonders are deceiving the whole world. Those who honor the Dalai Lama or the “child of the sun” are also trapped in worshipping Nimrod. Nimrod is represented in many ways — eagles, gold balls, obelisks, steeples, cruxes, the Christmas Tree, Santa, the eye on the pyramid; and together with his mother, Semiramis, the whole world is caught up in witchcraft.

CARRYING MONEY ON SHABATH?

Let's put on our thinking caps. Many of us have been taught conflicting things over the years, and **steered** into behavior that benefits those who were doing the teaching. We know that the average Torah-observant person over the centuries would not carry something on Shabath that required both hands, and walk around the town with it. Neither would they have a money bag hanging from their cloak-belt, jangling all over the place on Shabath -- this would give the appearance of having just sold something, or the intention of going out to buy something. Even the giving of alms would cease on Shabath. The beggars would have to take the day off from begging, no one would be carrying money anyway.

So, how is it that there are collections taken in to support the teachers (and calling them tithes) on Shabath? Going into an orthodox synagogue on a Shabath might underscore my point here. If you asked the people there, "When's the collection to be taken?" you'd get some funny looks.

It is not a custom, nor has it ever been, for observant Yahudim to carry even one coin with them on Shabath. This illuminates the passage of

1 Cor. 16:1-5, where Paul writes concerning the collections for the set-apart ones (qodeshim or saints — the poor Yahudim in Yerushalayim like widows, and fatherless children): (v. 2): **"On the first day of the week, let each one of you set aside, storing up whatever he is prospered, SO THAT THERE ARE NO COLLECTIONS WHEN I COME."**

Contrary to popular interpretation, this "first day of the week" collection was not a permanent policy, but was just to be done up until Paul passed through on his way to Yerushalayim. Nor was it because "Sun-day" was a "meeting day," or the "new Shabath" of believers. It was an organized way to prepare for Paul's arrival. It was food for the poor at Yerushalayim who were suffering a famine. People can't eat money. It was done on the "first day of the week" because Paul knew they wouldn't be carrying money or food with them on Shabath. Christians (led in the ways of the Chaldeans)

have had the basket-passing method conducted in their assemblies for centuries, done on the man-made "Shabath" called Sun-day, and everyone who drops something into the basket is basically shamed into it -- everyone is watching around them. Many "Messianic" groups do this also, or provide a box for it. This is not intended to judge individuals who have been doing this to the flock, but rather to point it out, de-program our habits, and restore a more scriptural method. It should be apparent that our "assembling together" shouldn't cost us anything. Teaching the Torah for pay is also not to be done. Teach harp, harmonica, architecture, geometry, or square-dancing if you want to support your family; not Torah.

You may have heard the excuses about the *Shabath distance* (Acts 1:12), insisting that we must assemble even if the distance is greater than 1000 cubits. The saying is, "it is more important that we assemble, so we over-rule the Shabath-distance to keep the Command to assemble." What Command? There are three times a year males 20 years of age and older are to assemble (Matsah, Shabuoth, & SUKKOTH). Being in captivity, all we can do is observe the time where we are.

Lev. 23 declares convocations "in all our dwellings," not "drive hundreds of miles," or "go find an elder setting up a meeting." We should assemble whenever and wherever we can, sure; especially the 3 appointed times in a year (but a convocation can be just 2 or 3 people). Wherever 2 or 3 are gathered in Yahusha's Name, He is there.

Is it possible that the over-ruling of the Shabath-distance principle is taught so that those who have been gathering **wealth** from the flock can continue to do so?

If Exodus 35:3 says "**You shall not kindle a fire in any of your dwellings on the Shabath day**" we just obey the Commandment. If we feel others are not observing the annual feast correctly, do we run to Yerushalayim and cut the wave-sheaf ourselves, wave it, and do what only the High Priest is to do? If Exodus 16:29 says, "**Let each one stay in his place, do not let anyone go out of his place on the seventh day,**" do we ignore this teaching and travel 60 miles? The idea is we stay in our vicinity. If your vicinity is the size of Los Angeles, we need to rely on common sense.

TITHING TO SUPPORT ELDERS

Support for teaching elders is necessary, but it is not the whole tithe. Elders are worthy of a double-portion given to feed them. The ox is worthy of a share of the grain. The poor, fatherless, and widows need support. We're not going out on Shabath if we're observing it in all our dwellings as we should. But let's assume we go to a nearby assembly to fellowship, hypothetically. If we cease from carrying money on Shabath, do you imagine this may be disagreeable to any of the teachers?

A teacher who serves without pay is a true follower, one who cannot be bought. Remember Balaam, the prophet for hire. Support to elders is rendered by those who are moved to do so, without compulsion. Reading Acts 20:28-35 carefully may shed a great light on this plundering that has gone on unchecked for centuries. Speaking to the elders of Ephesus, Paul says:

Acts 20:28-35: "Therefore take heed to yourselves and to all the flock, among which the Set-apart Spirit has made you overseers (elders), to shepherd the assembly of Alahim which He has purchased with His own blood. For I know this, that after my departure SAVAGE WOLVES shall come in among you, not sparing the flock. Also from among yourselves men shall arise, speaking distorted teachings, to draw away the taught ones after themselves.

"Therefore watch, remembering that for three years, night and day, I did not cease to warn each one with tears. And now, brothers, I commit you to Alahim and to the Word of His favor, which is able to build you up and give you an inheritance among all those having been set apart. I HAVE COVETED NO ONE'S SILVER OR GOLD OR GARMENTS. And you yourselves know that these hands supplied my needs, and for those who were with me. All this I did show you, by laboring like this, that YOU OUGHT TO HELP THE WEAK. And remember the words of the Master Yahusha, that He said, 'It is more blessed to give than to receive.'"

These words may not be very popular with those seeking to prod their flock. The flock needs to help support the poor in their own families, and it will be a true "tithe." (For further study, see Acts 4:32-35, Romans 15:27, 1 Tim. 5:3-16, James 1:27, 2 Peter 2:3.)

We do many things because it became customary to do them, never knowing about the "law of first discovery." If something is done a certain

way, and amended or changed later because there is a better way, fine. The original way shouldn't be hidden or covered up. The origin of the word "cop" is an example. In Chicago, Illinois during the early part of the 20th century, policemen wore uniforms with very large, prominent COPPER buttons. The slang term "**coppers**" developed from this uniform, and the word was shortened to "cops." When we go back to Scripture and explain the TRUE reasons for things, and not the invented interpretations, the messenger of the Truth is often labeled "heretic." Study on your own, and show the lies to everyone around you, but do it with LOVE. All knowledge without love is worthless. A pastor who works full-time traveling and teaching the poor wanted to know how he is to receive support. All of us aren't called to travel full-time, but brother Paul did it extensively for awhile. He claimed he supported himself and those with him at Acts chapter 20, and was not a burden in the least on anyone else -- and speaking to these elders, he told them to imitate his example. So, how do we manage it?

The tithe, or ma'aser, was for the support of the Luite priests who did not have a land inheritance; Yahuah was their inheritance, being "joined" to Him. We would have to prove we were descendants of the tribe of Lui, and continue in all the duties they were obliged to perform. The offerings of animal blood has ceased, and so has the functioning priesthood. Now in the renewed Covenant (Brith Chadasha), we are all priests, under our Kohen Gadol, Yahusha. It is not the responsibility of just one individual to go, teach, and immerse others into the Name Yahusha, but **each one of us**. Our assembling is for one reason: "**let all things (done in the assembly) be for edification.**" -1 Cor. 14:26. This means we are to have the ultimate goal of getting built-up in knowledge, meaning educated. This costs nothing. If we choose to **create circumstances** that require a huge crowd of us to congregate into a hall and listen to one person teach, this is a man-made situation. Mortgages, rents, utilities, and insurance costs are the result of circumstances we have control over, and we can make them disappear. 1 Cor. 14:26 also says that when we assemble, **EACH ONE** has a teaching, a prophecy, a message, a tongue, etc., -- This "lording over the laity" is evidence that Yahusha has been gagged, because traditionally only one man gets to address His assembled body. Try standing up in one of the Christian meetings, and telling everyone it's your turn to speak, and watch what happens to you. We've been led by the pattern of the **Nicolaitanes**, which goes all the way back to the Chaldean priests.

How each of us gets out there and spreads the message of the Reign of Yahuah, immersing others into the Name of Yahusha, should be facilitated by the specific GIFT we have been given by Yahusha's Spirit, not molded after a man-made technique. All people on Earth should be able to hear the message, and it should be carried to them for free as we allow Yahusha to do His wonderful work through all who believe and obey Him. He is working in many people from all walks of life.

We have to rely on the ability of the Message reaching others through the power of Yahusha's Spirit, by teaching the pure truth of the message, so it will be able to be CONVEYED THROUGH MANY OTHERS. We who know the Message of the Reign of Yahuah must live it and share it with any who will accept it. We share a **common responsibility**, and the "assistant pastors" who from time-to-time travel and visit distant places should be housed and fed by the brothers at their destination, but they must not be an undue burden, or over-stay their welcome. I know well the costs involved in printing, and keeping this kind of ministry paying its bills.

We labor in the harvest not only with our money, but with our personal efforts to reach those lost around us. We don't necessarily have to travel to find them, but the message itself can span great distances.

“Not by power nor by might; but by My Spirit” - declares Yahuah.

The lie has become the thing that is believed by most in today's Christian denominations. It is taught that a person will still enter the Kingdom, and have a close relationship with Yahuah, without having to obey His Covenant marriage vows, because “they believe” that Yahusha's death paid for all their sins; past, present, and future! We're talking about DELIBERATE sins. Their **conscienc**es have become “seared,” because even though they may be confronted with a specific marriage vow / Commandment, they will tell you it was “nailed to the cross.” Once in the re-newed Covenant, a believing follower has no interest in sin, because they now walk in the mind of the Spirit. They have received a **love for the Torah**. A repentant person turns away from what is offensive to their Maker, which includes Pagan customs; they don't return to their sin as a washed pig returns to a mud puddle.

**“Do we then nullify the Law through faith? May it never be!
On the contrary, we establish the Law.”** — Romans 3:31

What shall we say then? Are we to continue in sin that grace might increase? May it never be! How shall we who died to sin still live in it?” — Romans 6:1,2.

So, you stop celebrating birthdays, Christmas, Easter, and stay home and rest on Shabath, teaching your children the WAY (Torah). Then, a close relative wants to bring a cake to your house for one of your children’s birthdays, and celebrate with them (gross idolatry). This is where the rubber meets the road; do you love Yahuah more than your parents, brothers, and sisters? They may remain unconverted in their hearts, and don’t even begin to understand why you’ve changed so. They may blame this book; or claim you have become involved in a cult. Don’t expect them to understand, because the unconverted human is hostile toward Yahuah —

“For those who are according to the flesh set their mind on the things of the flesh, but those who are according to the Spirit, the things of the Spirit. (The Commandments are spiritual). For the mind set on the flesh is death, but the mind set on the Spirit is life and peace, BECAUSE THE MIND SET ON THE FLESH IS HOSTILE TOWARD ALAHIM; for it does not SUBJECT ITSELF TO THE LAW OF ALAHIM, for it is not even able to do so;

And those who are in the flesh cannot please Alahim.

“However, you are NOT IN THE FLESH, but IN THE SPIRIT, if indeed the Spirit of Alahim dwells in you. But if anyone does not have the Spirit of Mashiak, he does not belong to Him.

(Note here, that the “Spirit of Alahim” is synonymous with the “Spirit of Mashiak” — so Yahusha IS ALAHIM, and He is the “Spirit”— and Yahuah is ONE Yahuah. There is no other Alahim with Him).

And if Mashiak is IN you, though the body is dead because of sin, yet the spirit (of the individual) is alive because of righteousness. But if the Spirit of Him who raised Yahusha from the dead DWELLS IN YOU, He who raised Mashiak Yahusha from the dead will also give life to your mortal bodies through His Spirit who indwells you.”

Romans 8:5-11 (read context, because Paul is explaining how the Renewed Covenant actually works in chapters 6, 7, and 8 of Romans).

Look at it like this; if I am trying to trick you, and I am really doing the bidding of the adversary, would I be trying to point you in the direction of obedience so that you will be condemned? Or, maybe it can be said that

now obeying the Commandments will get us into trouble with He who gave these Commandments! I will tell you this: even if a servant obeys out of fear, not love, his master will not punish him. But, we have received love, not fear! Now, we can obey in the renewed Covenant, having Yahusha's Spirit within us, having His Torah written on our HEARTS. The same vows (Commandments) will stand forever and ever, because they reflect the personality of YAHUAH. It is WE who have changed.

It is not widely known, but only Yahusha's BRIDE will be raised and live during the 1000 years after His return to rule Earth: **"The rest of the dead did not come to life until the thousand years were completed. This is the first resurrection."** (read Rev. 20:4-6). This will possibly occur at "midnight," due to the passages of the parables referring to "watching," a thief in the night, the returning master, two lying in a bed, and the Bridegroom coming at the midnight cry. Some believe it will be on the first day of SUKKOTH, or Yom Kippur (the **Fast**, Acts 27:9); making it obvious who those are who are "watching" (or observing) His appointments carefully. When He has finished sealing His 144,000 Natsarim with His Name, **watch out** — and this sealing is going on right now. Repent, or perish. Inventing new reasons for Pagan customs and observances may conceal their character to most of mankind, but this is a wake-up call to those lost sheep who hear their Shepherd's voice beckoning them to return to His flock. His Voice sounds different than human tradition's teachings. If you are being called, your heart recognizes His voice, and you will follow it, and obey it. He told us at Hosea 2:16, 17 . . . **That you will call Me Ishi (my Husband) and will no longer call Me Baali (my LORD), for I will remove the names of the Baals from her mouth, so that they will be mentioned by their names NO MORE.** Many will someday know His Name, take His Name, and realize we're His WIFE; and stop the "my LORD" nonsense. How did He know? He dwells in infinity, and the future and the past are all before His eyes. The knowledge of the Truth has been kept from us, because the adversary has kept us from learning the Truth from his masquerading messengers of light. **"My people are destroyed for LACK OF KNOWLEDGE. Because you have rejected knowledge (of His Torah, Word, Will), I also will reject you from being My priest. Since you have forgotten the Torah of your Alahim, I also will forget your children."** Hos.4:6.

Afraim, tribes of Yisharal, RETURN!! **You are the prodigal son.**

You have left your Father's House (the Torah), and gone to distant lands, and worshipped according to the Gentiles / Goyim. Now you are aware that you are sitting in a pig pen, eating (worshipping) with pigs; you yearn for the food (Torah) of your Father's House, don't you? RETURN!! Rise up, start on your journey home, to your Father. He will see you coming from afar off, and run to you. He will tell your older brother (Yahudah, the "Jews") who never left Him why He drew you home, and why He celebrated because of your return:

“But he answered and said to his Father, ‘Look! For so many years I have been serving you, and I have never neglected a Command of yours; and yet you have never given me a kid, that I might be merry with my friends; but when this son of yours came (Afraim, the lost tribes who return), who has devoured Your wealth with HARLOTS (false idols, Pagan customs), You killed the fattened calf for him.’

“And He said to him, ‘My child, you have always been with Me, and all that is Mine is yours. But we had to be merry and rejoice, for this brother of yours was DEAD, and is now ALIVE; and was LOST, and has been FOUND.’” — Luke 15:29-32. And you didn't suspect you'd ever see yourself written about in Scripture, did you?

Paul was overwhelmed with grief after his conversion, and lived with a pain he called a “thorn.” Most likely this thorn was the daily knowledge that he had hunted down Natsarim and caused them to be put to death because they pronounced the Name. What else could be worse, bad eyesight? He then spent the rest of his life in the flesh spreading the Name and the message of the Reign of Yahuah.

SHABATH'S DISTANCE

First, let me say that meeting together with other saints is very important, for edification; this little study brings up points on how we have been used in a power-play by ravenous wolves who have enslaved our minds with deceptions.

There is not a specific Shabath "distance" in Torah as a Commandment to keep, however we **are** specifically told to "stay in our place" on Shabath (Ex. 16:29). This means your "vicinity." Consider that we're not to ride on our animal, because the Commandment says to not make our animals work in any way. The providing of the manna in the wilderness was used **to teach Yisharal how to observe Shabath**, which they had not done during their

430-year captivity in Egypt / Mitzraim. Manna is Hebrew, meaning "what is it?"

Concerning the gathering of **manna**, the camps of Yisharal had to walk some distance away to find enough to eat for the day; it wasn't just lying around a few feet from their tents / SUKKOTH. Look closely at this passage:

"See, Yahuah has given you the Shabath; therefore He gives you bread for two days on the sixth day. REMAIN EVERY MAN IN HIS PLACE; LET NO MAN GO OUT OF HIS PLACE ON THE SEVENTH DAY." Ex. 16:29.

This text spells out the fact that there is no reason for us to have to GO anywhere on Shabath. Neither is there any Command for everyone "gathering to hear the Torah" every week. Although the English word "convocation" is used in reference to weekly and certain annual Shabaths, the Hebrew word is "MIQRA" (#4744, from #7121) and comes from the root word "QARA" (#7121), to call, ANNOUNCE, or **proclaim**. This **root** word has no use or meaning of "gathering together" whatsoever. It can mean cry, shout, dictate, or call. A "gathering" or "council" is the Hebrew word "SOD" (#5475). To assemble is the Hebrew word QABATS (#6908). The Hebrew word "**YAAD**" (#3259) is used at Numbers 10:3, and is specifically a summoned gathering -- a meeting together -- and this was for the leaders of the congregation to come together to prepare to set out. None of these words meaning "to meet together" are used in association with how to observe Shabath. I thought this was odd, considering how we're programmed; but it started to make sense.

Shabath is a perfect day to read Torah, but so is everyday. Common sense tells us that if we find ourselves needing to go on a long journey to be with others, we've missed the point of the day of rest -- the command is to have a MIQRA QODESH, a set-apart proclaiming (to "rest" is what is to be proclaimed). It was Yahusha's custom to go to the congregation in His town on Shabath, or to the Temple on a **daily** basis. Within the walls of Yerushalayim, the largest community in the land, one could easily go from one end of the city to the other in a short time; certainly within a distance not considered to be a journey. His hometown was considerably smaller. Yahuah's Temple is to be a "house of prayer" -- and we are told to "**pray without ceasing**"; this is because WE ARE THE TEMPLE OF Yahuah,

Yahusha's Body. The physical Temple was symbolic for Yahusha, which makes His "play-on-words" even more interesting: "**Destroy this Temple, and in 3 days I will raise it up.**" -- Yn. 2:19. We really don't have to go very far to be in His presence at all. Pastors call the buildings they have "services" in the LORD's house. A "church" is thought of as a building; see the programming?

We may be missing more than we know here, because if we go back and look at the Hebrew passages, the word "MIQRA," based on the word "QARA," may refer only to the DAY being "proclaimed" as set-apart, as a day of rest. So, a "set-apart convocation" might simply mean "QODESH PROCLAMATION," not "assembly" at all. We've forced the word "MIQRA" to mean only "assembly" -- but the Hebrew words for "assembly" are QAHAL, EDAH, KNESSET, SOD, or the summoned gathering, "YAAD." **MOED** is the Hebrew word for appointment, or set time. It can also mean a set-apart place. It is translated "assembly" twice out of over 200 uses. Translators bend words this way all the time. We never find the literal Hebrew words for "assembly" (QAHAL, KNESSET, EDAH, YAAD, or SOD) used in conjunction with the proper way to observe Shabath. Maybe there is some reason. "Shabath gathering" is actually not a commanded practice, but we've been programmed to think so by the translators who saw fit to tint certain passages. This was so they could make us drink their poisoned waters, and plunder us.

Concerning the fact that Luke wrote the words "**Then they returned to Jerusalem from the mount called Olivet, which is near Jerusalem, A SHABATH DAY'S JOURNEY AWAY**" (Acts 1:12), it could be based simply upon the "man-made" custom to only travel a maximum of 1000 cubits (roughly 500 yards). If a person **didn't** travel more than this distance on a Shabath, no big deal. He's resting, so why not concede that 1000 cubits is reasonable and prudent to not exceed if possible? This distance is coincidentally the distance of the encampments of Yisharal from the tent of meeting in the wilderness (by traditional reckoning). It really was their "place," or "vicinity." Since we cannot find a solid **SECOND witness** from Scripture that would restrict our general movements on our day of rest, there is the possibility that one would not be in error for exceeding 1000 cubits, except that Luke did mention a "Shabath's distance." But, consider that **3 TIMES** in Lev. 23 the phrase "**in all your dwellings**" is used in reference to how to observe various Shabaths. It doesn't say "in all your

gatherings.” I've walked 1000 cubits on certain Shabaths to attend baseball games my younger son played one summer. Getting there and back was a chore, especially in the hot sun! I know people today who drive 60 miles one-way each Shabath to get to the assembly of their choice. This is almost like driving from Nazareth to Jerusalem in Yisharal. (OK, that may be 83 miles). Not to judge anyone, we're just discussing all this. Conservatively, I would rather teach someone to focus on RESTING primarily each Shabath; and if I am wrong, I will be corrected in the resurrection of the saints. If, on the other hand, I teach everyone to travel to get to an assembly each Shabath, I feel I will receive greater correction if I am wrong about that. I would rather see a person sleep all day on Shabath, and get some serious rest! After all, the reason there was a double-portion of manna provided on the sixth day was to eliminate the gathering, and the need to go anywhere -- "Let no man go out of his place on the seventh day." If you have a small group that can get together each Shabath where each of the people reside within a reasonably close proximity, that's marvelous! Like Yahusha said, two or more gathered together in His Name is all it takes to listen to Him speak through us; and each one should be able to speak (1 Cor. 14:26). Then there are the 3 annual “pilgrimage” festivals. Yahusha told the woman of Shomeron at the well, **“Woman, believe Me, the hour is coming when you shall neither on this mountain, nor in Yerushalayim, worship the Father.”** Yn. 4:21. For example, Scripture forbids sacrificing the Passover in any place other than the place He has established His Name, Yerushalayim Dt. 16:5,6. We are **commanded** to come up to only Yerushalayim for the place of worship in Scripture; but the day has come that all we can do is observe the festivals where **we** are; and these festivals are shadows of things coming. Today, believers pass each other on interstates going in opposite directions, to get to the assembly sites of their choice, and this is acceptable. Then they pour out their cash as an offering to those throwing the bash. Please don't read into this any condemnation; but if I report this in a neutral way, it just comes out sounding like a set-up every time. We all desire to get to the root of things, and want the Truth — even if it hurts.

The bottom line is, we have been led to believe that we must "assemble" each and every Shabath, simply based on the word **MIQRA** -- and then we have been taught to "tithe" to the men who have taught us to come to these assemblies. It feels like a set-up to me, since there is **no example** in

Scripture of an assembly on a Shabath where money was poured into baskets that were raked over the crowds. I think the thrust of the Commandment is to rest, and to stay in our immediate vicinity. One could just as easily say that Hebrews 10:25 is only "**one witness**" in Scripture speaking of the "assembling together" of ourselves; and I'm **certainly** encouraging such assembling, although I'm simply pointing out that it is not commanded to do so as we have inherited the pattern.

I'd love to hear anyone's ideas on this topic, because I can't imagine anything in the Commandment that supercedes the Command to rest. Falling short of the Command would have more to do with NOT RESTING, than NOT ASSEMBLING, it would seem. Oops — I think my eyes rolled a little there. Hebrews 4:11 tells us to be diligent to enter His REST, not **diligent to scurry down the road to meet anyone**. The Command to "assemble" may be only an interpretation, but even if it is accurate, it's hard to picture the effort to assemble could negate the importance of resting. This will not be very popular with those engaged in looting the flock, will it? When Yahusha stood up to read in the synagogue, there were no collections made. People today who sell books and videos on Shabath need to look at what they are really doing: buying and selling. No donations were ever made on Shabath in Scripture, and they certainly aren't today in orthodox synagogues. If what I am teaching on this is true, and I believe it is, then the plundered should feel that the Truth has set them free; but the plunderers will be greatly disturbed. All the "good works" like "tithing" on Sun-day will be stubble, burned-up like hay; it will do no good to pay a pastor to do what you were supposed to be doing, at no cost. **Why waste your money on what is not bread?** (See YashaYahu 55, Micah 3:11; also, read Acts 20:17-38 carefully, where Paul met with the elders at Ephesus).

Think of how Yahusha drove out the men who had turned His Temple into a house of merchandise, and then picture in your mind **the baskets of cash passing around in the assemblies**. Yahuah owns quasars, galaxies, and can create universes out of nothing — does He really need our cash? The offering to Him was to be received by the poor, Luite, widow, and fatherless; and this should not be intercepted by anyone posturing themselves to receive it instead. **“He who shows favour to the poor lends to Yahuah”** — Pr. 19:17. Objectively, it would seem we have reconstructed some new form of artificially created house of merchandise all over again.

This situation is the sustaining economic power-plant that gives life to the beast system in place; The great prostitute **lives luxuriously**, while spewing poisonous lies across the whole Earth. **Come out of her, My people**; the great prostitute must pay for her sins -- drinking from her poisoned cup (false teachings) has made most of the world drunk (numb to Truth). Please wake up. Wormwood represents "poisoned water," which you will soon see. The Living Water, the Torah (and by association, the Spirit of Mashiak), has been tainted with deadly teachings mixed into it by human traditions and interpretations for centuries. By all means MEET TOGETHER when you can do so -- but watch out for the ravenous wolves who try to control the gatherings. They are the source of the poisoned waters, the wormwood, the lies.

Take away the money, and the pastors who remain are not masquerading — they seek a reward that thieves cannot steal.

IS YAHUSHA ONLY A PROPHET?

“Take courage, My son, your sins are forgiven.” — Mt. 9:2. Yahusha spoke these words to a paralyzed young man.

What prophet was given the authority to **forgive sins**?

Can Michal or Gabriel do this? Only Yahuah can forgive sins.

To cover sins, the blood of animals was used as atonement (Kafar). This blood is life, given on the altar, and it was offered in place of the life of the person who sinned. Who was it that decided when sins were covered? Only Yahuah can forgive sins, and He gave this authority to His Son, Who came and spoke to us in the authority of Yahuah, not the authority of a prophet. Many don't yet know Who Yahusha really is. All the Scriptures are about Him. He is the Living Waters.

Which Commandment in the “big ten” has the most words? Which Commandment is mentioned throughout Scripture with the most fervor? Which Commandment is mentioned the most times? Overwhelmingly, it is the Shabath. Guarding this day of rest is evidence of Who you serve.

You have Yahuah's mark on you, and are sealed with His Name.

It will mark you in everyone's eyes. Some will ask, “are you Jewish?” The beast's mark, Sun-day, allows people to buy and sell anytime.

When Yahusha returns, the reign of Babel (the beast) will be destroyed.

We have to start at the foundation. We believe in a Creator Being, Who is eternal, and exists outside of time: in infinity. He made all we see and perceive. He told us He is the LIVING WATERS, which metaphorically is His Spirit, but it is also what the Spirit brings to us: His Personality, character, and teachings called Torah. All through time sages have known that the Torah is the Living Waters, the Word of Yahuah. Yahusha is called the Living Waters, and the Word, made flesh.

Something polluted these Living Waters: WORMWOOD. Wormwood is "poisoned waters," and men have fed on wormwood, causing death (spiritually). The falling star called Wormwood took away the Name and the Word from us. I've been calling wormwood by the term "Fossilized Customs." To escape men's customs (futility), we have to begin by teaching the message (besorah, gospel) of the coming kingdom,

"Repent, for the reign of Yahuah draws near."

(See Mt. 4:17, Mk. 1:14, and other references).

This involves the fundamental process that involves the Torah, which convicts us we are criminals (sinners). This will cause wise men to repent. The next step is to teach them how to turn back to the covenant with their Maker. It is a pledge or circumcision, called "baptism."

The renewed Covenant cut in our hearts is sealed by Yahusha's blood.

He circumcises our hearts with a love for the Truth, Torah. There is no other Covenant but this one. Romans chapters 6 through 8 explain this. Yahuah is much more than a Trinity. Trinities are the pattern or paradigm embraced by every Pagan religion on Earth, from Babylonian times forward. Yahuah has manifested as a ROCK, a burning BUSH, a MESSENGER (to "Joshua" and Abram). He wrestled with YaAqob. He was in the Shekinah above the Ark of the Covenant (the box which held the marriage covenant with Yisharal). He spoke as a friend to both Abram and Mosheh at various times, and walked in the garden with Adam and his wife --- and yet each of these manifestations were about Yahusha. There is only one Alahim, and His last manifestation was the Son, Yahusha ha Mashiak of Natsareth (being the product of Yahuah's Spirit and the virginal human woman He chose).

The celebration of birthdays is strictly Pagan, and is only a custom that is preserved carefully because our flesh enjoys it so. Find the birthday celebrations in Scripture, and you will notice calamity surrounds each one. Ayub (Job) lost all his children while they celebrated **"each one on his**

day." Making a wish, blowing-out candles, and the cake (baked for the queen of heaven) is idolatry -- the Spirit will reveal this to you.



The **mark** of the beast is very insidious. The reign of Babel is identifiable by a mark, name, or number. Babel is the first beast, and is the reign of the dragon. The dragon offered the reigns to Yahusha if He would bow to him. Revelation 13 through 18 relate the activities of the beast. Danial prophesied 4 beasts, each one based on the idolatry of the first. The 4 are phases of reigns over time. The last will endure until the end (ROME). The highest sin, the grossest offense to Yahuah, is idolatry. Whose “mark” we bear identifies us as to whose servant we are. The MARK is not shown to those who lack wisdom ("My people are destroyed for a lack of knowledge"). The sign of the Everlasting Covenant (remember the marriage vows, the Ten Commandments) is the sign of the 7th day Shabath of rest. This goes back to Creation, and shows Yahuah we are His people. It is our “mark,” showing Yahuah we honor Him alone as Creator, by commemorating His work of creating, each 7th day. If we are His, Yahusha's Spirit is in us, and we show our love for our Husband by our obedience. And this is love: "THAT WE OBEY HIS COMMANDS".

Yisharal is more than just the "Jews" -- they are but one tribe of 12. 10 of the tribes are in the nations, and Yahusha was, and in His servants is being sent to the lost sheep of the TRIBES of Yisharal — through us, His ambassadors. The manna for 6 days was to re-train Yisharal in the observance of Shabath. Those being called from the nations are called "Afraim" at Ez. 37, but are really 10 tribes.



The parable of the prodigal son is about Afraim, who is today the nations practicing man-made rituals (religions). The younger son (the lost 10 tribes) left the Father's Household (His Torah). Upon drifting through the world of darkness, he came to his senses and realized he was living and eating (worshipping) among PIGS (Gentiles). He returned to his Father, and the older brother became jealous over the attention shown to the wasteful son. He told the Father he had never left, and that he had always obeyed each Command of the Father. The Father explained that "this son of Mine" (the lost 10 tribes) was DEAD, and is now ALIVE."

He was LOST, but is now FOUND.

Yisharalite, if you return to Yahuah, embracing the Covenant as it is written (not as it was poisoned - the wormwood), you too will comprehend the mark of the beast. It is the mark of the dogs, sorcerers, and all who practice a lie: the SOLAR mark of Babylon: SUN-DAY, established by Constantine, and enforced by the Inquisition for centuries. To observe Shabath meant death to back-sliding "Judaizers" -- this is the martyring of the saints, which reaches all the way back to Babylon, the great prostitute who has made the whole world drink from the cup of her fornication (false teachings, wormwood, poisoned waters). It's Sun-day Yisharalite.

We are labeled a cult because the world is so dark, and getting darker; but we are not in darkness. It was the label "heretic" that enabled Christians to justify burning most of us. The harvest is ripe, but you must first stop fighting against the Torah, and admit you love it. Show Him you love Him, and obey Yahuah's Commandments as written.

CAN WE HEAR THE VOICE OF YAHUSHA?

In the renewed Covenant, we have both men and women. Those who belong to Yahusha have His Spirit dwelling **in them**, and these individuals have experienced having the Covenant (Ten Words) "circumcised" on their hearts by Yahusha. We LOVE the Torah now, having been sealed in their foreheads with the Name of the Father (Yahuah), and immersed into the

Name of Yahusha, for the forgiveness of our sins. We no longer **want** to sin. The "Sinai experience" of the giving of the Torah is in our hearts, and we obey willingly. We are the Temple of Yahusha, living containers of the Covenant, as the Ark used to be. The Ark was only a model, or form; we are the reality. There will come a time when it will never be spoken of again (Jer. 3:16).



The lid was a throne, or Mercy Seat; Yahusha is now enthroned in our hearts. Any Spirit-filled individual who meets with another one, or several together (2 or more), is in the presence of Yahusha in their midst. 1 Cor. 14:26 states that when we assemble together, EACH ONE has a teaching, prophecy, tongue, etc.,. It isn't to be just one man or woman lording over the people (nicolaitanism).

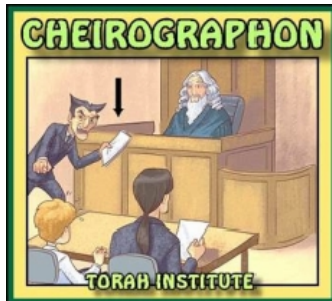
The "Spirit of prophecy" is the testimony of Yahusha. This phrase from Revelation 19:10 tells us that Yahusha speaks to us THROUGH one another. His voice is uttering prophetic messages to the assemblies all the time, but most of these prophetic utterances are ignored and those speaking them are sometimes disfellowshipped when this happens. An "evangelist" is a bearer of the message of the Kingdom, and they should be aware of what it is: "Repent, for the Reign of Yahuah draws near." It matters not whether the person is a man or woman, and all the esteem and honor goes to the Spirit of Yahusha dwelling in us -- He pours His Spirit upon both genders.

THE LAW BESIDE THE ARK

Christians have been taught for centuries that the "law" has been done away with, blotted-out, and that we now live under "grace." This has satisfied theologians and the laity (people) they have lorded-over very well, while none seem to have ever comprehended exactly WHAT the "Renewed Covenant" actually is. The ceremonial laws, which were daily sacrifices pointing to Yahusha's one-time atoning death, were brought to a crashing halt, since they served as our temporary covering for sin. Daily, weekly, and annually ceremonial laws had to be performed, because they were impermanent. Yahusha's death ended the need for this ceremonial law. Even

the Temple was removed in order to make it all come to an end. There was a change in priesthood. The order of Malkizedek is now in operation under Yahusha. We became the Temple; and the Torah (The Covenant Law, or Ten Words) was circumcised on our hearts by the giving of the Spirit of Truth. Yahusha fulfilled even the "drink offerings" by taking sour wine from a sponge as He hung dying, nailed to wood. Our sins were nailed to the wood, taken on by the suffering body of the perfect Lamb of Yahuah. He fulfilled once for all the requirements for atonement, the prescribed instructions kept OUTSIDE the Ark. Inside the Ark was the Covenant. What was outside the Ark was impermanent, and passing away. Inside the Ark was the Covenant which is a lamp for our feet, and an eternal light for our path. The ceremonial law was placed **beside** the Ark, not inside it. Dt. 31:26 states:

"Take this book of the law and place it BESIDE the Ark of the Covenant of Yahuah your Alahim, that it may remain there as a WITNESS AGAINST you." The ceremonial format pointed to Yahusha's permanent atonement for all crimes. Comparing the above text with Kolossians 2:14-6, we can overcome another misinterpretation:



CHEIROGRAPHON - WHAT IS IT?

Certificate of Debt (sins): the CHEIROGRAPHON

This certificate of debt described at Kolossians 2 is the "cheirographon," meaning a hand-written list of accusations. It is a legal term, as used by a court prosecutor to list transgressions against an accused person.

It literally means "hand-writing."

This is "handwriting that was against us." This list of accusations has been blotted-out by the shed blood of Yahusha, because it is a list of our **CRIMES**. Pastors are taught the Commandments are "against us" and they have been blotted-out, but this is a doctrine of demons. Our crimes (sins) have been blotted-out, not the Commandments that teach how to love. We

should beware of bad translations and teachings, testing the teaching authorities leading us into disobedience. The word "judge" is a fine word, but taken lawlessly it can be ammunition to disobey.

If you read the sentence in a lawless sense, it explains why Peter (Kefa) commented on how **Paul's writings were difficult** and those who are untrained twist them, becoming **lawless**. (2Peter 3:15-16)

The word **KRINO** can also be translated "**criminalize**."

Look at the context of Kolossians 2 beginning with verse 8:

"See to it that no one makes a prey of you through philosophy and empty deceit, according to the tradition of men, according to the elementary things of the world, and not according to Mashiak. Because in Him dwells all the Fullness of Yahuah bodily, and you have been made complete in Him, who is the Head of all principality and authority. In Him you were also circumcised with a circumcision not made with hands, in the putting off of the body of the sins of the flesh, by the circumcision of Mashiak; having been buried with Him in immersion, in which you also were raised with Him through the belief in the working of Yahuah, who raised Him from the dead. And you, being dead in your trespasses and the uncircumcision of your flesh, He has made alive together with Him, having forgiven you all trespasses, having blotted-out the certificate of debt against us – by the dogmas – which stood against us. And He has taken it out of the way, having nailed it to the stake.

Having stripped the principalities and the authorities, He made a public display of them, having prevailed over them in it. Let no one therefore judge (CRIMINALIZE) you in eating or in drinking, or in respect of a festival or a new moon or Shabaths – which are a shadow of what is to come for the Body of the Mashiak."

If something is a **shadow** of what is to come, what is casting the shadow is not going to be blotted-out, but revealed later. The shadows of food, drink, festivals, new moons, and Shabaths are called "shadows," and now we see they are Yahusha's **redemption plan** for His wife (bride), the **first-fruits** who will be ready at His coming. Read Malaki 4:1-6.

The **renewed Covenant**, having the Torah written on our hearts, is seen when the truth of this misunderstanding is dispelled. The ceremonial law was never referred to as "THE COVENANT," or "Ten Words" which abide INSIDE the Ark. These Commandments (our wedding vows) were never "against" us. It is a MARRIAGE COVENANT, between YAHUAH and the 12 tribes of Yisharal. Now, in the Brith Chadasha, this Covenant is written (circumcised) on our hearts, so that we LOVE them, and obey willingly. We are now the "Ark" of the Covenant, and represent **living stones** -- together we are built up as the **Temple of YAHUAH**. We are to be the city, the "New Yerushalayim," which will come from the skies "adorned as a bride." The third Temple is built, without hands, and will not be destroyed -- it is us. The Spirit of prophecy is the "**testimony of Yahusha.**" He speaks to us through one another today. Where ever two or more are gathered in His Name, He is there; each individual has a prophecy or teaching. We can hear Yahusha speak.

“Indeed, He will speak to this people through stammering lips and a foreign tongue, He who said to them, ‘here is rest, give rest to the weary’, and ‘here is repose’ - but they would not listen.” Is. 28 (see whole chapter).

MISTRANSLATIONS DECEIVE US

Reading only a single translation, believing it is saying what the author actually stated, puts us in a very dangerous position. Translators “translate” according to their own understandings and beliefs. Look carefully at this NIV translation:

Acts 20:6-8

“But we sailed from Philippi after the Feast of Unleavened Bread, and five days later joined the others at Troas, where we stayed seven days. On the first day of the week we came together to break bread. Paul spoke to the people and, because he intended to leave the next day, kept on talking until midnight. There were many lamps in the upstairs room where we were meeting.”

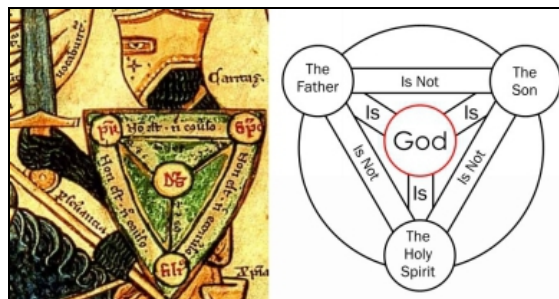
The phrase **“On the first day of the week”** is misleading here. The Greek text literally says,

“And on the first of the Shabaths.” Notice they eliminated the word **“Shabaths,”** and made it mean “week.” The reference to **“Unleavened**

Bread” is critical here; this refers to the feast of **Matsah**, which Christianity ignores. Matsah is a 7-day festival (often simply called Passover week, when we abstain from bread made with leaven). It is set according to the real moon (Lev. 23), and occurs in the springtime. The **“count”** to the next High Shabath, Shabuoth (or Pentecost) is determined by counting “seven complete Shabaths” from the weekly Shabath during the festival of Matsah. **“Seven complete Shabaths,”** totaling 49 days, up until the **“morrow after the seventh Shabath”** tells us when to observe the wedding anniversary (not a birthday), usually called Pentecost. **Counting** these **weekly** Shabaths between Unleavened Bread (Matsah) and Shabuoth, we come to this **“first of the Shabaths”** which Luke records for us above. Luke is really saying it was at the time of the first of Shabaths, as we would say “the weekend,” after Unleavened Bread.

Notice the **“many lamps”** in the upper room. It was NIGHT, and this meeting took place just as this “first Shabath” had ended, and Paul spoke to the group until midnight. They had a fellowship meal, which is what “breaking bread” means. The text is simply saying that it was at the “time” of the first of the Shabaths, as you will notice Luke had just finished telling us **“we sailed from Philippi after the Feast of Unleavened Bread, and five days later joined the others at Troas, where we stayed seven days.”** They stayed “seven days” and Luke was with Paul when this meeting occurred “on the first of the Shabaths,” and the following day, Luke and Paul **departed together.**

If you casually read this area of text without knowing how they twisted the phrasing to fit the idea of “Sun-day” gatherings, you’d come away thinking that every “Sun-day” all the “Christians” came together to “break bread.”



IS YAHUAH A TRINITY?

Trinitarian teachings from Pagan origins came in among the many “gnostic” forms of the multiple christianities that developed, and their distorted teachings continue to this day. Yahuah has not revealed Himself to be a committee, nor a multi-personality. He said He is Who He will be.

As our Healer, Banner, Provider, or Deliverer, endings are affixed to His Name: Yahuah Rafa, Yahuah Nissi, Yahuah Yireh, and Yahusha.

Three “PERSONS” in “ONE GOD” is not found in Scripture, but is common to all the Pagans, having originated from Babel’s **Nimrod**, **Semiramis**, and **Tammuz**. The creed of Athanasius tells us the **Catholic faith is this**: the belief in “*one god in three persons.*”

The concept of “person” comes from Etruscan and Latin. It means **MASK**, or character, as in the **role** an actor takes on in a play.

We have inherited these outside ideas due to Gnosticism, the Greek word for “knowledge.” It is mostly false knowledge we have inherited from our fathers. Our pursuit is love, not knowledge.

Gnostic teaching insists that one must have enlightenment for salvation.

Jer / YirmeYahu 30:1-31:1: “ . . . The days are coming,' declares Yahuah, 'when I will bring my people Yisharal and Yahudah back from captivity and restore them to the land I gave their forefathers to possess,' says Yahuah.” These are the words Yahuah spoke concerning Yisharal and Yahudah. **This is what Yahuah says:**

‘Cries of fear are heard--terror, not peace. Ask and see: Can a man bear children? Then why do I see every strong man with his hands on his stomach like a woman in labor, every face turned deathly pale? How awful that day will be! None will be like it. It will be a time of trouble for YaAqob, but he will be saved out of it. In that day, declares Yahuah Almighty, I will break the yoke off their necks and will tear off their bonds; no longer will foreigners enslave them. Instead, they will serve Yahuah their Alahim and Daud their king, whom I will raise up for them. So do not fear, O YaAqob my servant; do not be dismayed, O Yisharal, declares Yahuah. I will surely save you out of a distant place, your descendants from the land of their exile. YaAqob will again have peace and security, and no one will make him afraid. I am with you and will save you, declares Yahuah. Though I completely destroy all the nations among which I scatter you, I will not completely destroy you. “

... This is what Yahuah says: I will restore the fortunes of YaAqob's tents and have compassion on his dwellings; the city will be rebuilt on her ruins, and the palace will stand in its proper place. From them will come songs of thanksgiving and the sound of rejoicing. I will add to their numbers, and they will not be decreased; I will bring them honor, and they will not be disdained. Their children will be as in days of old, and their community will be established before Me; I will punish all who oppress them. Their leader will be one of their own; their ruler will arise from among them. I will bring him near and he will come close to Me, for who is he who will devote himself to be close to me?' declares Yahuah. So you will be my people, and I will be your Alahim.' See, the storm of Yahuah will burst out in wrath, a driving wind swirling down on the heads of the wicked. The fierce anger of Yahuah will not turn back until he fully accomplishes the purposes of His heart. In days to come you will understand this."

THE MYSTERY OF INIQUITY

Are the Commandments for Christians? If so, which ones? When ha shatan joined and corrupted "the Church" from within long ago, things became so twisted and confusing that even educated men couldn't make heads or tails of anything. The article below may help show the opposing perspectives as they exist today between the traditional viewpoints of "the law" and what Yahuah really expects. One perspective was sown by an enemy, the other was planted by Yahuah. Remember always that the only "law" we are no longer "under" is the ceremonial law of atonements, which was added due to transgressions.

It was to come to an end, with Yahusha's perfect offering of Himself.

MYSTERY OF LAWLESSNESS

We are saved by **kasid**, the unmerited loving **kindness** of Yahuah, through (by means of) His gift, our FAITH. The classic argument in favor of **lawlessness** is that we only have to believe, not obey. Ephesians 2:8-10 is one of Paul's most misunderstood passages, since it can be interpreted to mean that we not only **don't** have to obey, but if we do obey, we are somehow belittling Yahusha's blood covering our past sinful / law-breaking life, and trying to **save ourselves** by obedience.

That interpretation results from the way we look at the Scriptures with an "eye of darkness."

Looking for excuses to disobey and using Scripture to "prove" such excuses is what Yahusha called having a "dark eye." In other words, the outcome is resting on how you "see" or interpret the texts. The result? Your whole body is filled with darkness, because you are disobedient; your conscience is seared -- incapable of convicting you of your sin -- because you "**believe the lie.**"

Our faith is Yahuah's gift to us. We are being saved by the unmerited kindness (grace) of Yahuah, **THROUGH** our faith, which is His gift to us, resulting in our future obedience. Our obedience isn't what saves us, but it is evidence of our faith, and evidence that we are being saved. Our wills are controlled by the **TORAH**, or "living Word" -- which is the **mind of the Spirit of Yahusha**. At 1 John, this Torah is referred to as the "Word" which you heard in the beginning. The "**Word**" of Yahuah is simply His Torah, the Covenant. And, it is an everlasting Covenant, because it defines how His wife is to behave. Acts 5:32 says that the Spirit (of Yahusha) is only given to those who obey Him. This is "receiving a love for the **TRUTH**," and since His "**WORD**," the **TORAH**, is what **TRUTH** is, **receiving a love for it** changes our wills, and the result is we walk in a mind of the Spirit. TORAH is the Hebrew word which specifically refers to the Covenant, or 10 Commandments at Exodus 20. It is also used to generally refer to the 5 books/scrolls of Mosheh (Moses). The Torah's effect on the world is LOVE for Yahuah and others. Rejecting it is hatred, and results in DEATH. Proverbs 1 through 4 calls Torah "her," and we see she is called "Wisdom." Proverbs 8 goes into how "Wisdom" is **crying out at the doorposts and gates**, where we are to WRITE the Commandments (see Deut. 6:4-9). The lie will sound very good: "**OBEDIENCE IS UNNECESSARY**" - the **opposite** of Truth.

If we refuse to receive a love for the Truth, His Torah, then He sends us a strong delusion to believe the **LIE**, that obedience is unnecessary. This is the **secret of lawlessness**, called the mystery of iniquity. It's the same trick shatan pulled on the woman in the garden of Eden. Simply believing Yahusha died for our sins so that we can continue to **disobey** and keep on sinning willfully is the very thing Hebrews 10:26-28 refutes, as well as the often quoted 10:16,17. First, the message of the Kingdom is: **REPENT**

(stop sinning, and return, turn back to Torah) -- it is a mystery, veiled to those Yahuah does not call. This message is the one our Rabbi Yahusha said over and over, and it is what is called "**the gospel.**"

He enables us to love the Commandments by His supernatural power. This is a light yoke, but it comes with worldly costs attached -- persecution for righteousness' sake. His criticism of those of His religion in that time was only concerning the things that were added by human tradition, He did not found or invent any NEW religion at all. Second, the **Renewed Covenant** is having the Torah written on our HEARTS, as you will see if you read Jer. 31, Hebrews chapters 8 & 10. Our hearts means our thoughts.

The same laws (more accurately *teachings*) are **written on our hearts** by Yahusha's Spirit, enabling us to LOVE them. This is what happened for the first time at "Pentecost." He said, "If you love Me, **guard My Commandments.**" When we are convicted of our sinfulness, we are to repent of our sins, and obey. The Torah (10 Commandments) DEFINE what is a sin, 1 John 3:4. Please read 1 John 3:22-24, and see if anything harmonizes with what we're discussing here. Try to find in Scripture where "legalism" (according to Torah, not human traditions) is ever a problem for anyone's salvation. Human "legalism" is rampant -- look at "Sun-day," Easter, Christmas, and so on. These things are invented by men, and are not found anywhere in Scripture. Hanukkah is found (Yn. 19:22).

If you don't observe the traditions, you're considered strange. They are men's laws, or legalism. It's lawlessness, the ignoring of the **Torah**, that will condemn us; and this is what shatan has been so successful in promoting. My words here are not enough to convince. You must look up the Scriptures I've quoted -- look also at James 1:23, and the entire chapter 2, where "faith" is perfected by "works." We show our faith by our obedience. This is not in conflict with Ephesians 2, because the "gift" is our faith, which enables us to do good works, such as observe the Torah. Read Eph. 2:8-13, carefully. The unconverted human who is still in the "mind of the flesh" interprets the Scriptures seeking out lawlessness from the dark point of view, and **will not submit to the Torah of Yahuah, nor can it do so.** But, the mind of the Spirit enables us to obey, because we AGREE with the Torah, and love it. I love the Commandments of Yahuah, and teach them. Yahusha told us that whosoever keeps and teaches them will be called great

in the Kingdom, but whosoever annuls the least of them will be the least. Romans chapters 6 through 8 will explain the Renewed Covenant to you.

The denominations each have their "seminaries" where they train young ministers according to their denomination's LIST OF EXCUSES for NOT OBEYING. Each denomination has their own peculiar list of excuses, and when these excuses are learned well enough by the seminary student, then they are granted their "ordination" to speak for the denomination. When you enter into the Renewed Covenant fully, you will hear ANTI-MASHIAK each time you listen to such men. Seeing with eyes filled with LIGHT (Torah), you will be enabled to LOVE the Torah, and LOVE obeying. Your ears will be opened. Yahusha is near, ask Him to reveal the Truth to you -- and write His perfect Torah on your heart. Then, you will begin an incredible task He has prepared just for you to go and teach others all He has commanded, and immerse them into His Name, Yahusha.

You will see your teachers (the Commandments), and hear a voice behind you, saying "**This is the way, walk in it.**" - YashaYahu 30:21

You will love obeying. Your obedience is your way of showing Yahuah that you love Him. It is evidence of your salvation.

The serpent is still lying to us from the tree. This time, let's not listen to the wrong voice; we can choose to obey.

"AND THE DRAGON WAS ENRAGED WITH THE WOMAN, AND HE WENT TO FIGHT WITH THE REMNANT OF HER SEED, THOSE GUARDING THE COMMANDS OF ALAHIM AND POSSESSING THE WITNESS OF YAHUSHA MASHIAK." - REV. 12:17 (Also see 14:12)

THE REMNANT OBEYS AND BELIEVES

Those who don't understand very deeply are often those we are sent to, but few usually show any signs of real brain activity related to the spiritual things we have to describe. The Words of life we carry are eternal, but they don't always drink from them, being not "thirsty." Hebrews 4:2 helps explain it:

"For indeed we have had good news preached to us, just as they also; but the WORD they heard did not profit them, BECAUSE IT WAS NOT UNITED BY FAITH IN THOSE WHO HEARD. For we

who have believed enter that rest . . ." This text specifies the 7th day as a commemoration of Creation, honoring Yahuah by resting as He rested.

WORD = TORAH, COMMANDMENTS

Ephesians 2:8-10 explains how our own faith is Yahuah's gift, opening our minds to Truth. 2 Timothy 3:5 tells us that people in the last days will be **"holding to a FORM of piety, although they have denied its power (DYNAMIN, dunamis, dynamic -- intensity, force, mechanism, process, capability, ableness); and avoid such men as these."**

This would mean that we should not give up until we see they deny the relevance, ability, and authority of the Torah, and they attempt to repel it. This condition of their heart will bring upon them the strong delusion because they did not receive a love for the Truth (Torah) which we see explained at 2 Thess. chapter 2.

The apostasy caused a falling-away from Truth long ago, and now the mystery of iniquity (lawlessness) is being revealed -- exposing the lie (the lie being, "you don't have to obey"). This **LIE**, spoken to the first woman, is what Christianity is predicated on -- simply because they have not understood what the Renewed Covenant is (having the Torah written on our hearts, being circumcised by the action of the Spirit of Yahusha in us). We become children of Yahuah through the Covenant made with Abraham only when we obey the Covenant, doing what Abraham did. His name, Abraham, means "father of nations," and so we may not descend from the tribe of Yahudah, but some other "lost" tribe or house of Yisharal. Even wild branches can be engrafted among the natural ones, so we must be accepting of all other Children of Yahuah who love the Covenant.

THE YEAST OF THE PHARISEES

We are going to see many Christians of every description coming out of their congregations in the coming years, as they move toward the Torah, learn the Name, and realize who they are in Yahusha. They will engraft into Yisharal, and know they are branches in the olive tree, and one of the "sticks" (ets, "trees") of Ezekiel 37*.

As you know, there is simultaneously a growing interest in the Talmud (oral law, Mishnah/Gemara) among Messianic Natsarim. The Talmud costs several thousand dollars for a complete set of its volumes. Many defend it's validity for study, since it does provide a great deal of insight into what certain things meant to those living long ago. I, for one,

understand that it was over the "oral laws" that Rabbi Yahusha had many disputes with the Pharisees, although they were close in so many other ways. These "customs of the elders" which **added** to the Torah conflicted with the Torah, replaced it, and added burdens to the "light yoke".

The Talmud seems to be the best candidate among us for being the "yeast of the Pharisees," since from these early Pharisees (Prushim) all of Rabbinical Judaism sprang forth. The love of the older brother, the nation of Yahudah, must be maintained because anyone who does not love his brother does not have the love of Yahuah; but that doesn't mean we have to love the yeast / teachings of the Talmud also. Remember the parable of the two brothers.

Yahusha gave us the warning to beware of this **yeast**. His students thought He was talking about **bread**, and at first didn't understand what He meant. We all need to stay vigilant and not be deceived or misled by teachings from the Talmud. The prohibition of uttering the Name comes from the Talmud. It adds to the words of Torah. It's human error disguised as Truth. Some try to justify using the spelling "Yahweh" by citing the Jewish Encyclopedia, yet it is obvious this is just a shade away from the actual sound because the TALMUD prohibits the utterance of the Name, and the Jewish scholars revere Talmud. (I don't mean to be critical of those who believe "Yahweh" is the most correct sound! It's just that there should be 3 syllables, and the "litmus test" is another Hebrew word, YAHUDAH -- the same letters in the same order, with an added "dalet." The word YAHUDAH is the doorway to the actual sound.)

Anything adding to the Torah is leaven. The oral law became the "Babylonian Talmud" and the "Jerusalem Talmud," made up of the Mishnah, and the Gemara. These Pharisaical sources were the seeds of Rabbinical Judaism. Paul spoke of his "former way of life in Yahudaism" as being under the "teachings of the fathers" – see Galatians 1:13.

When Yahusha told us, "**Beware of the LEAVEN of the Pharisees**" (Luke 12:1, Mk. 8:15, Mt. 16:6), He was describing the **ADDED human traditions called the "traditions of the elders."** as well as all the future developments like the mysticisms of the Zohar, Kabbala, and the Sefer Yetzirah (oral laws) invented to put a fence around the Torah. The Torah specifically prohibits adding to Yahuah's Words, which the Talmud in fact does — puffing-up the Torah. All Yahuah's Words were **read aloud** in the

hearing of the people, so that eliminates any “oral words” transmitted down to us. Mosheh **wrote** all the Words of Yahuah. Those in certain Messianic circles have traditionally shunned pronouncing the Name aloud in order to avoid offending their fellows who adhere to the **Talmudic prohibition** against the Name; they prefer the traditional **titles** instead. Essentially, they are "no-namers," and the “memorial Name for all generations” (Ex. 3:13-15) is unknowable for them. They forsake the feelings of our Father Yahuah, in deference to pleasing their fellow man. This is the root of **some** of the division among us -- we are not in unity because we have not kept away from the **leaven** of the Pharisees, the **Talmud**. Many other false teaching authorities are constantly popping up like weeds. When we shun the Name we cannot be in unity. We are divided over the Name; those who use it are sometimes dubbed cultists and heretics. Rabbinical Judaism stemmed directly from the Pharisees, and is just as filled with the errors of the Oral Law as ever. The Karaites are the **doctrinal** descendants of the Sadducees, and don't hold to the oral traditions, yet came out of Rabbinical Judaism around 767 CE. Their found was Anan, who adopted the “sighted moon crescent” to begin each month. (This practice is Islamic). The customs/traditions of the fathers (man-made human traditions from the oral law) were the hypocrisy which Yahusha kept bringing up to the Pharisees and Sadducees.

The **Talmud** (Oral Law) is not a teaching authority for Natsarim. Quoting from it should be done with words of warning. Among other things, it states that Miryam was a prostitute, and that Yahusha was the bastard son of a Roman soldier. We can read anything, but we must be discerning. Yahusha's words as recorded in the Natsarim Writings only make sense to those His Spirit indwells, and He will guide us into all that is True. When He told His pupils "beware of the leaven of the Pharisees," it was the "leaven" (puffing-up, adding) that was their main stumbling block - - and it's the oral traditions. Sure, there are many historical explanations found buried in Talmudic sources, but there are also dark mixtures of Kabbalistic influences as well. It speaks of when to stone "blasphemers." Pronouncing the Name is blasphemy to this work of hypocrisy, this idol to men's wisdom. Yahudim "mysticism" and other Babylonian / Chaldean syncretisms are blending into the Talmud, coming from the Zohar (Splendor), Bahir (Brilliance), and Sefer Yetzirah (Book of Creation). These influences gave rise to the customs like washing the fingertips before eating

(to wash away evil spirits). The bottom line is, the Torah forbids studying other sources and mixing them into the worship of Him (see Duet. 12:28-32), which is also why we cannot observe Christmas, Easter, and other things like "Sun-Day."

Torah (Yahuah's Word, Teaching) instructs us not to "ADD" or take away from Torah, and the "leaven" of Talmud is exactly this, whether or not a pastor, rabbi, teacher, or leader sees it this way. All the Words of Yahuah were READ aloud in the hearing of the people -- there were no words that were oral -- this is only the traditional mindset of flawed and misguided men. Torah knows nothing of the Talmud, and it makes no references to the other books I cited above. The Talmud is OK to own and read; but we have no time to use it as study material when Yahusha told us to beware of it. The only thing it is good for: understanding what went wrong with Yahudaism; and mainly, the Talmud (oral law) is what went wrong. This is the source that people get many ideas foreign to Scripture. The religion of Yahudaism (Judaism) followed along the lines of Pharisaical teachings, and the Talmud became the record book of their decisions over the centuries. There is the Yerushalayim Talmud, and the Babylonian Talmud. If any group leader is insisting on spending any time on it as 'serious study' and not exposing the problems with it in spite of the dangers, this letter should be taken to the group (body), to make sure it is well understood what is happening among everyone. You can't mix clean water and poison together and drink it. Even Pagan religions had some truth in them! The Babylonians simply mixed truth and error together, as we see religions have continued to do down through the ages.

As we hear Yahusha's words ringing in our ears telling us to "**Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees!**," we should apply this to any human traditions that have become adopted by the leaders of our faith. We should contend for the TRUE and PURE faith, purging out the fossilized customs of our fore-fathers. Not adhering to the "traditions of the fathers" will bring us under severe persecution, and we will not be understood by the majority of those living in the flesh.

THE TEST OF THE SHABATH DAY

A week (SHABUA) is a repeating cycle of seven days. The first week of Creation was a real week. If it was not a real week, it makes no sense that we rest for the last day (24 hours) of each week. A week of 7 days

foreshadows the 7 millennia, 7000 years. The MANNA (one of the items in the ARK) serves as a witness for us: **“I will rain bread from heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather a day’s portion every day, THAT I MAY TEST THEM, WHETHER OR NOT THEY WILL WALK IN MY INSTRUCTION.”** Ex./ Shemoth 16:4 (See Deut. 8:2,3 also) .” .. **beware that you are not ensnared to follow them, after they are destroyed before you, AND THAT YOU DO NOT INQUIRE AFTER THEIR ALAHIM, SAYING ‘HOW DO THESE NATIONS SERVE THEIR ALAHIM, THAT I MAY DO LIKEWISE?’ YOU SHALL NOT BEHAVE THUS TOWARD YAHUAH YOUR ALAHIM, FOR EVERY ABOMINABLE ACT WHICH YAHUAH HATES THEY HAVE DONE FOR THEIR ALAHIM . . . WHATEVER I COMMAND YOU, YOU SHALL BE CAREFUL TO DO; YOU SHALL NOT ADD TO NOR TAKE AWAY FROM IT.”** Deut. 12:30-32.

CIRCUMCISION = IMMERSION

Question from Australia: Some of the new believers here are wondering about circumcision. I know that you say that it is of the heart and I agree with you.

Response: On physical circumcision, most understand the "perpetual" aspect of this covenant-sign as being the physical, man-made activity in the flesh. As you know, the council of believers and elders at Acts 15 reviewed this issue concerning the Gentiles turning to Alahim. The ones who want to boast in one's **flesh** see the 4 beginning elements for Gentiles to observe at Acts 15, and assume they will hear Mosheh read in the synagogues and then have themselves circumcised eventually - in their flesh. Gal. 2:3,4 informs us: **"But not even Titus who was with me, though a Greek, was compelled to be circumcised. But as for the false brothers, sneakingly brought in, who sneaked in to spy out our freedom which we have in Mashiak Yahusha, in order to enslave us, to these we did not yield in subjection, not even for an hour, so that the truth of the besorah remains with you."**

The condition of one's flesh is not going to count for anything, and it is not through human effort that we are called, chosen, and delivered.

Our immersion into water is the "outward sign" of our circumcision of our heart. Romans 2:25-29 are verses so important to notice, since we can see that it is really the heart where our real decision must come from:

"For circumcision indeed profits if you practice the Torah, but if you are a transgressor of the Torah, your circumcision has become uncircumcision. So, if an uncircumcised one watches over the righteousnesses of the Torah, shall not his uncircumcision be reckoned as circumcision? And the uncircumcised by nature (physically), who perfects the Torah, shall judge you, who notwithstanding letter and circumcision, are a transgressor of the Torah! For he is not a Yahudi who is so outwardly, neither is circumcision that which is outward in the flesh. [see that?]

But a Yahudi is he who is so inwardly, and circumcision is that of the heart, in Spirit, not literally, whose praise is not from men, but from Alahim." (Explanation continues into Romans 3).

1 Cor. 7:19 and Col. 2:11 should give anyone pause who seeks to have their flesh circumcised, thinking Yahuah will count our flesh as anything. The whole book of Galatians is about circumcision, and is addressed to the Gentiles there who put their hope in the wrong understanding of the Renewed Covenant. Romans 4:11,12 show clearly that our faith is our justification, and even this is not of ourselves. Notice these words:

Col. 2:11-13: "In Him you were also circumcised with a circumcision NOT MADE WITH HANDS, in the putting off of the body of the sins of the flesh, by THE CIRCUMCISION OF MASHIAK, having been buried with Him in IMMERSION, in which you also were raised with Him through the belief in the working of Alahim, who raised Him from the dead. And you, being dead in your trespasses and the uncircumcision of your flesh, He has made alive together with Him, having forgiven you all trespasses."

This act of immersion is clearly what represents our circumcision as the outward sign or act of our faith now, indicating the **circumcision of Mashiak**. Men boasting in one another's flesh are missing the whole spiritual point. If we have received Yahusha's Spirit, we are His, and He has circumcised our hearts with our love for the Truth, a love for His Torah. Adult male converts don't need to have an operation, this sign of the Abrahimic Covenant is prescribed for our newborn males, not adults.

I was circumcised as a baby, and my boys were also. It is a health decision too, but I feel it is right to obey the physical command for our new-born children as we are believers. But, if an **uncircumcised adult** repents and

turns to Torah, I would never recommend them to be physically obliged to do this, when the writings clearly express it is nothing. Our **immersion** acts as the outward covenant-sign of the circumcision of our heart. Paul declared that those who disturbed the new Gentile believers with circumcision **of the flesh** should emasculate themselves (completely cut off everything) (Gal. 5:12). Biting and devouring one another over these things is very wrong, so I don't involve myself in these disputes, knowing the end will be controversy and division (which Yahuah hates). Those of the other opinion are working through these matters, and still have much to learn -- as do we all. As YaAqob says, we all stumble in many matters.

Col. 2:16 needs to be looked at in various translations; the easiest one to read the "added" words is the KJV, since they italicize the words they have added. The "Body of Mashiak" is all it should say, not "the Body (is) of Christ." Paul is referring to the food, drink, festivals (appointed High Shabaths for instance), new moons, and Shabaths as things which are "a shadow of of things to come." He is not saying they are **annulled** as the NIV footnotes will claim they are. For example, if you consider the book Luke wrote we call "Acts," the word "Shabath" is used often; and this record to Theophilis was written in 28 chapters, 31 years after the resurrection and ascension of Yahusha. You'll notice situations describing "Gentiles" in the synagogues "on the Shabath day," hearing the Torah and prophets read aloud, because the vast majority of attendees were in fact Gentile converts — much different from today.

The use of the word **shadow** implies that these things will become clearer realities in our understanding of them one day. The reality or substance determined from the "shadow" they are casting must be of extremely great importance, so it would be very unwise to dismiss them as "mere shadows" -- and Paul said they represented shadows of "what is to come." They are here to teach us something; they are not here for us to cast them aside.

Galatians -- a book often referred to as "proof" that we are not obliged to obey the Commandments! Simply put, this book is speaking about one thing: **circumcision of the flesh**. Paul opens and closes with it (2:3, 2:7, 2:8, 2:9, 2:12, 5:3, 5:6, 5:11, 6:12, 6:13, 6:15). This is so misunderstood -- "the law" of circumcision (of the flesh) is what Paul is talking about; he is not in any way referring to the Covenant, the moral laws which define sin. We are circumcised by the Spirit of Yahusha in our hearts, and you should

read more on this to explain it thoroughly by examining Romans 2:28, 29, 1 Cor. 7:19, Col. 2:11-13. Our "circumcision" is of and by the Spirit of Yahusha, not made with hands; **the outward act of obedience representing our circumcision is our immersion (baptism)**. But, our circumcision is done to us by Yahusha, in our heart, when He writes His Commandments on our heart. This is the Re-newed Covenant. Our obedience to His Commandments is an outward sign that we love Him, but it also proves that we are being saved by Him -- it's evidence of our salvation, and His work in us. When we realize He is **IN** us, we can love His Commandments and obey them out of love. When we love Him enough to obey Him, He will write them on our hearts. Those who will not obey Him will not receive His Spirit (Acts 5:32). **"He who turns away his ear from hearing the Torah, even his prayer is an abomination."** Proverbs 28:9. **"Listen to Me, you who know righteousness, a people in whose heart is My Torah; do not fear the reproach of men, nor be afraid of their revilings."** YashaYahu / Is. 51:7.

The following issue is something that has arisen since the 4th edition of Fossilized Customs that is of great importance to everyone being seduced by it. This new wind of doctrine is extremely divisive, and is rapidly becoming a **new custom** within our generation. We must watch, and stand fast and hold the traditions which we were taught, and be without wrath and disputing. (see 2 Thess. 2:15, 1 Tim. 2:8).



DO MOON PHASES SET THE WEEKS?

The **new moons** are signals for us to tell time, and that is all they are. Sundials and clocks are round because the sun and moon are round. A very good question was asked of me about the pattern of 7 days we call a week:

“Can you find any Scripture that says there is an unending seven-day cycle from Creation? Is it safe to assume such without evidence?”
(name withheld)

Answer: We already know about the 1st and 2nd chapter of Genesis (Bereshith), so we'll assume that isn't good enough proof, and look at a couple of other Scriptural situations where the cycle of 7 days are involved (a week of days). There are also cases where a "week of years" are mentioned. We'll even get the thrill of multiplying 7 x 7 to get the answer of 49 -- so pay close attention kids. We need to consider the Hebraic concept of the **week** as a unit, made up of seven days; and in some cases units of 7 years.

First, look in a concordance for the word "week" (Hebrew, **SHABUA**, #7620). This word also means "7." The word **Sabbaton** is used 58 times in the Messianic writings, or Natsarim Writings, and translated as the 7th day of the week, or weekly Shabath day. But, in 9 other cases, it is translated as "week," referring to the cycle or period of 7 days we are familiar with. Further, at Lev. 23:15,16 the weekly Shabaths are used to count off 7 Shabaths. It tells us to count 7 "completed Shabaths," up until the "morrow after the seventh Shabath," you count 50 days. This instruction clearly numbers the **total elapsed days involved**, so we know that "Shabuoth" falls on the 1st day of the week each year. **Shabuoth** (plural for shabua, week), is now called "Pentecost" (Greek, "count fifty"), and is our (Yisharal's) **Wedding Anniversary**. As Brian Allen recently pointed out, if the weekly Shabath were governed by the moon, you'd run into trouble reconciling the "7 Shabaths" within this 50 days, because you'd have 2 new moons falling within this period. With this calculation there are more than 7 Shabaths within 50 days (in just 30 days, the lunar Shabath folks calculate 6 Shabaths, and so they reach their count to the day after their 7th Shabath in only 37 days).

A Shabua represents a complete week of seven days, from day 1 through Shabath, the seventh day.

Sabbatical **years** are explained as 7 cycles of 7 years, **sheba Shabathoth shanah**, *seven Shabaths of years* - seven times seven years (49) Lev. 25:8 - and from them we can determine when the year of Jubilee arrives. Father Yahuah did not have to explain what a week (shabua) of 7 days was, until Yisharal had forgotten it; He used the **manna** to re-train them how to count the week again in the wilderness.

If the week, and specifically the 7th day Shabath (the completion of a week), could be ascertained at all from **something in the skies**, the manna

would not have been necessary to train Yisharal.

A day without food tends to get your attention. One important thing to remember is that the moon phases in no way affects or rules over the **day/night pattern**, or the count of **the 7 days of creation**. The moon rules over the night, and the moedim, or annual High Shabaths, the “appointed times.” It can never effect the **7-day cycle of creation**.

In Danial, we see the “7 sevens,” or **7 weeks of years**. At Lev. 25 we can apply this 7-year cycle for us to know when to let the land rest in the “Sabbatical years,” and there is smooth rhythm of 7 x 7 years making up 49 years, in the count to the “Jubilee year” following this “seven **weeks of years**” - **sheba shabua shanah**.

If the 7 years (a **week of years**) establishes the model for the land to rest, we can be sure that our interpretation of the **week of days** is also sound. It's safe to say there are Scriptures to back up the understanding of “**an unending seven-day cycle from Creation**” - the **SHABUA**.

The Pagan Babylonians did not establish the 7-day week (shabua), nor did the Romans; it was Yahuah alone. Shabath, the word, is not even a stone's throw from the Hebrew word for seven, sheba, or the word shabua. “7 pillars” referred to at Ps. 75:3 and Prov. 9:1 in their context refer to the unmovable and unshakable foundation which Father Yahuah established for the 7 days of each week. The moon is brought in to determine the 7 annual High Shabaths. The 7 millennia, or pattern of 7 periods of 1000-years each, is unaffected by the moon. The first 7 days of creation week established a **repeating cycle of 7** in order that we **recall** creation, and honor the Creator each **7th day**.

If the Yahudim (Jews) and the 12 tribes of Yisharal dispersed all over the Earth think that the Shabath Day each week is the same one the Pagans have been calling "Satyr-Day" (or day of Satyrn), and it isn't REALLY the Shabath, then why would shatan arrange to change the day of rest from the true 7th day of the week to Sun-Day (the 1st day of the week) for his deceived followers? Under penalty of death, Constantine ordained the change of the Shabath to his "Sun-Day" in the year 321 CE, in his Edict of Constantine. Shatan changed the day of rest for Mohammad's pupils in the 7th century to the **sixth** day of the week. **Why would Shatan do that, if the 7th day was already wrong?** The real answer is, the 7th day of each week really is the **true Shabath**, the commemoration of creation; and this

honors the true Maker of Heaven and Earth, Yahuah - the ALAHIM OF YISHARAL. Even if the cycle of seven days had been changed at any point from some "lunar pattern," how could the whole Earth have adopted the flaw **all at once**, without any echo of the previous "correct" pattern lurking about in some culture?

Also, remember that many remote cultures all over the Earth have retained in their **indigenous languages** the meaning, and often a close **sounding word** for the Hebrew word, "Shabath" -- for their 7th day of each week (Shabath, Shabath, Sabo, Sabado, Subbata, Shubuta, etc.,). The Shabath is really the only day of the week that has a name -- the other days were only numbered, until the Pagans decided to give homage to various deities by calling the days by the proper names of their false Alahim (i.e., Sun Day, Moon Day, Tyr's Day, Woden's Day, Thor's Day, Frigga's Day, Satyrn Day).

The sun rules over the day. A week of 7 days cycles over and over, and the moon is in no way able to interfere with it. The **manna**, not the moon, was used to emphasize this "shabua" cycle to remind Yisharal. Days and months are not connected or geared together, but flow separately through time. The period of 7 days, which we call the **week** (Hebrew, **SHABUA**, #7620), has been assaulted in recent years by the new teachings concerning new moons. This mostly is the result of deciding to believe something, then hunting down the texts that support that belief (eisegesis). Once a person falls for the re-setting of the weekly pattern which they believe is caused by the moon, the **moon** becomes an all-consuming topic for them from that point on. They feel that they must convince everyone else to see the hidden secret they've discovered.

By **deduction**, or the taking away (discounting) of what is not discussed, we know there is only **one new moon day** which is a day of rest from work; the first day of the 7th moon. By simple **deductive** reasoning, we know that the other 11 **new moon days** are **not** rest days. The fact that men of Yahuah worked and traveled on new moon days is but one indication of this. The best method for study is by exegesis, not eisegesis.

We do not worship or serve the men who promote a floating weekly Shabath involving the moon cycles, so we don't have to fear them or their teachings; but we should not be hateful to them in their deception either. There is not a single text from Scripture which suggests or implies that the

7th day Shabath is regulated or connected to the moon or its phases; the only associations that can be made between new moon days and Shabaths are imagined assumptions, and the mishandling of the Word of Father Yahuah. Bending, wrestling, and twisting the Scriptures is a grievous thing to do, and falling from our steadfastness can easily be the end result. We are not to judge the person, however as the Body of Mashiak we are to judge the teachings regarding food, drink, new moons, Shabaths, and moedim.

It's natural to have differences of understanding, but we must not allow these to become roots of bitterness between one another. There are many points of contention today; the "new moon" re-setting the weekly Shabath is one example. The controversy over who is to be the recipient of the tenth part of our increase is another point of difference, mostly argued by those who have been used to taking the tithe as teachers. Then there is the issue of whether the crescent moon sighting is the beginning, or the end, of the actual first day of the new moon. Like the Bereans, we need to test and examine if what we hear is really true.

TWO APPROACHES: EXEGESIS & EISEGESIS

Exegesis: we receive the Writings with an open, unbiased attitude, free of denominational slants or teachings, or previous impressions. This is the direct analysis or interpretation of Scripture. Allowing the Word to directly speak to us, we can form a solid foundation through personal study, guided by our Teacher, the Spirit of Yahusha. Listening to other men teach us what Scripture says is fine also, as long as we test everything we hear, being careful how we listen, as the assembly at Berea did (Acts 17:10,11).

Eisegesis (the wrong approach) – This is searching the Writings to **prove** something we already believe, finding sentences which hint at an idea we carry with us into our study from outside. **Eisegesis** is the analysis of Scripture from outside ideas. In these cases the text is not **directly** describing or teaching the concept we are trying to prove, but rather the words are extracted and hunted-down, to "prove" what we believe.

This is how men twist or "spin" the Words of Scripture, especially the letters of Paul;

.” . . as also our beloved brother Paul wrote to you, according to the wisdom given to him, as also in all his letters, speaking in them concerning these matters, in which some are hard to understand, which

those who are untaught and unstable TWIST (spin) to their own destruction, as they do also the other Scriptures. You, then, beloved ones, being forewarned, watch; lest you also fall from your own steadfastness, being led away with the delusion of the lawless." - 2 Kefa 3:15-17

Romans 14 is discussing fasting on certain days, but Christian teachers apply the chapter to the Shabath days. This is classic eisegesis.

Ha shatan, the adversary, hates the marriage Covenant, and Yisharal. This means the enemy hates the sign of our Covenant, the Shabath. This being attacks Yisharal at every turn, and attempts to **alter** the Covenant, or make it seem unimportant. The sign of this Eternal (Everlasting) Covenant is the sign of the Shabath, which is the **7th day of each week**. Today some have begun to believe that the Yahudim (tribe called "Jews" today) altered the original pattern for keeping track of the correct WEEKLY Shabaths. They feel that the MOON was originally used to determine not only the ANNUAL High Shabaths, but also the WEEKLY day of rest.

The 7-day pattern is found in **every corner** of our world, and the 7th day, which most English-speaking people call "Saturday," is widely known to be the Shabath day which is found throughout Scripture. As I mentioned, many languages exist on our planet; and if you study the various names these languages have for this 7th day, you will find they closely relate cognatively to the Hebrew word for Shabath, SHABATH (cease). So, even **if** the Yahudim **attempted** to change the pattern, it would become evident to everyone that they did so when the patterns are compared to one another. The pattern (shabua) of 7 weekdays is found across the entire planet without any conflict in its rhythm -- **none** of the cultures on Earth use a lunar-phase to determine or re-set their week each month. Their languages even identify within themselves the day of rest being the one called "Shabath" in Hebrew. Their word for this day still bears a strong resemblance to the Hebrew original.

“My Shabaths you are to guard, by all means, for it is a SIGN (guarding His Shabaths) between Me and you throughout your generations, to know that I, Yahuah, am setting you apart. (sign = mark, signal)

And you shall guard the Shabath it is set-apart to you. Everyone who profanes it shall certainly be put to death, for anyone who does work

on it, that being shall be cut off from among his people. Six days work is done, and on the seventh is a Shabath of rest, set-apart to Yahuah. (Shabath, or Shabath, means "rest"). Everyone doing work on the Shabath day shall certainly be put to death.

“And the children of Yisra’el shall guard the Shabath, to observe the Shabath throughout their generations as an everlasting covenant. (Gentiles must engraft into Yisharal to partake of the Covenants, and the Shabath is the sign of the Everlasting Covenant, the marriage between Yahuah and His wife, Yisharal).

“Between Me and the children of Yisra’el it is a sign forever. For in six days Yahuah made the heavens and the Earth, and on the seventh day He rested and was refreshed.” Exodus (Shemoth) 31:13-17 (see also Ezek. 20:12-20)

Look at what Hebrews 4:4-16 says, referring to the above text:

“For somewhere (Ex. 31) He has said thus about the seventh day, ‘And Alahim rested on the seventh day from all His works’, and again, ‘if they shall enter into My rest . . .’ [seventh, not first]

“Since then it remains for some to enter into it, and those who formerly received the besorah did not enter in because of disobedience, He again defines a certain day, “Today” . . . So, there remains a Shabath-keeping for the people of Alahim. For the one having entered into His rest, has himself also rested from his works, as Alahim rested from His own. Let us therefore do our utmost to enter into that rest, lest anyone fall after the same example of disobedience.” (Heb. 4:4-11)

The outward “sign” that we actually give worth-ship (obedience=worship) to the REAL Creator, **“Who made heaven and the Earth, and sea, and fountains of water”** (Rev. 14:4), is this “sign” of **resting as He rested**, every seventh day - since creation. This message of the messenger sent forth **“to announce to those dwelling on the Earth, even to every nation and tribe and tongue and people”** is going forth from the Natsarim today:

“Fear Alahim and give esteem to him, because the hour of His judgment has come. And worship Him who made the heaven and the Earth, and sea, and fountains of water.”

Harmony is found in the 7 intervals of music:

INTERVALS



THE TEST OF THE MANNA

“And Yahuah said to Mosheh, ‘See, I am raining bread (manna) from the heavens for you. And the people shall go out and gather a day’s portion every day, in order to try (test) them, whether they walk in My Torah or not. And it shall be on the sixth day that they shall prepare what they bring in, and it shall be twice as much as they gather daily.’” (Ex. 16:4,5)

CRAFTY SCHEMES TO DIVIDE US

The elect can be deceived, and fall away from the Covenant, by crafty schemes and trickery.

.” . . We should no longer be children, tossed and borne about by every wind of teaching, by the trickery of men, in cleverness, unto the craftiness of leading astray . . .” (Eph. 4:14).

Ephesians 4 reminds that while we grow toward a unity (oneness of belief and pattern for living), we have to be patient, humble, meek, and bearing with one another in LOVE. We will have to tolerate differences with patience, and not grow apart in bitterness. Yahusha said we would be known by the LOVE between us, not that we would all be exactly alike. The blind faith of those captured by the mother of harlots, Catholicism, may never be able to overcome the deceptions until they personally study and struggle to get at the Truth. We all must study.

The new teachings which are entangling the Natsarim today, come from **interpretations** of Scripture, which alter the patterns of the days, nights, and appointed times ruled by the **new moons**. Some interpret “day” (yom) and “night” (layelah) somewhat differently than others. Reading Genesis, some have come to believe that “creation” began with “light,” therefore the 24-hour period begins at **sunrise**. In contrast, the **end** of the “day” which arrives at the moment the sun sets, beginning a new cycle of 24 hours, actually reflects the six creation days. At creation, it was first “**dark**,” and Yahuah created water, Earth, and the rules of physics. Kefa (Peter) tells us

that the Earth was formed out of water. **Darkness** was on the face of the deep. The first sentence of Genesis states:

“In the beginning Alahim created the heavens and the Earth. And the Earth came to be formless and empty, and darkness was on the face of the deep.”

The evolutionist will say, "First, there was nothing. Then, it exploded. The elements were not yet existent, since all the energy (from nothing) was purely kinetic (active, non-material, radiation). After the cooling effect from the expansion of space, and the propagation of the energy from this cosmic “big bang,” the first elements coalesced together as Deuterium.” (I am not a proponent of the “big bang,” nor string theory).

So, even the blind theories and imaginations of non-believers are establishing the truth of the first several verses of Genesis to some extent. But many Natsarim believe creation began with LIGHT, therefore the periodic 24-hour night/day scheme is interpreted to be “day, then night” (light, then darkness), as opposed to “night, then day” (darkness, then light).

“And there came to be evening (darkening, Ereb) and there came to be morning (lightening, boker), the first day.” (This suggests a 24-hour period).

By interpreting the order of occurrence differently, differences in patterns of behavior can be seen today among the Natsarim. This has the effect of making a Shabath “day” only pertain to when the sun is up, and so “night” has no pertinence to the “Shabath day.” No man can “work” at night they will explain, from Yahusha’s words at John/Yoh. 9:4. To these brothers, Shabath begins at sunrise. Do we have the capacity to be different, yet have love? (Please don’t do it because I do it, but study; I rest every week, beginning at sunset at the **end** of the sixth day (sunset), and there follows a twilight of nearly 30 minutes before night arrives (complete darkness). One of my favorite Scriptures to quote that establishes whether Shabath begins at sunset or sunrise is Neh. 13:19 (also see context):

“And it came to be, at the gates of Yerushalayim, as it began to be dark before the Shabath, that I commanded the gates to be shut, and commanded that they should not be opened till after the Shabath.”

The interlinear Hebrew-English rendering of this text shows that before the Shabath shadowed the gates of Yerushalayim, they were commanded to be shut. Just as each "month" (new moon) BEGINS with a dark moon, so

the beginning of each "day" begins at the darkening, ereb, the going-down of the sun. Beginnings seem to be a progression of darkness-to-light.

SHABATHS & NEW MOONS: ANY RELATIONSHIP?

Those who revert to the Lunar-Shabath system are reading texts like Isaiah 66:23 and perceive an equivalence between a weekly Shabath and a New Moon day. Let's analyze that carefully:

"And it shall be that from New Moon to New Moon, and from Shabath to Shabath, all flesh shall come to worship before Me, declares Yahuah."

They explain that the connective word "**and**" makes both things the same, marrying them in likeness, though they are distinct from one another. The verse is discussing the span of time "from new moon to new moon, and another span of time, "from Shabath to Shabath." All flesh will worship Yahuah all the time. Yahuah used these terms to gather all time into a kind of **net** - His worship will have **no break** in it. Should we not worship every moment? Now, most do not; but those in the world-to-come will do so.

"From new moon to new moon" — and "from Shabath to Shabath."

Forcing texts to say what they aren't saying is what Peter warns us of, and he called it twisting the Scriptures. The text does not say "ON new moons" or "ON Shabaths," but FROM one TO the other.

The manna which Yahuah fed Yisharal for 40 years is related to the week in that it made the arrival of each Shabath very easily recognized.

Teachers are saying the "hidden manna." Yahuah used **manna**, not the moon, to teach us when the Shabath day arrived each 7 days. (7=Shabua, week).

When a statement is made in Scripture which involves a **list** of several things, some are teaching the items not only connect the words together in the sentence, but that the "and" unites them, or marries them in **likeness and oneness**. This is faulty interpretation. The "sun **and** the moon" are used with an "and" between them, but these two are not the same things. Good **and** evil, Qayin **and** Hebel, Adam **and** Chawah; These are **distinctions** between things and people, the "**and**" in no way makes them the same or equivalent. "Sarah his wife **and** Lot his brother's son" were not the same entities, but completely distinct individuals in their persons. Daud **and** Golyath were both people, but very **different** people. In the same way, New Moons **and** Shabaths are distinct. If we are told the **first day** of the

seventh moon is a Shabath, this means by **deductive reasoning** that the other 11 new moons are **not** Shabaths, unless they happen to coincide with the weekly pattern established during Creation Week. To reason from a general principle, using logic, we can arrive at what is factual truth by deduction. Deduction literally means that we arrive at our conclusion by **deducting**, subtracting what is known to not apply; and this principle is how we arrive at a conclusion by reasoning.

“My enemy’s enemy is my friend.” This statement contains deductive reasoning. **“Whosoever is not against us is for us.”**

This is also an example of deductive reasoning. Shabaths are days of rest from work, we would all agree. No one is in rebellion on that issue except those who deny they apply to us, or those who have changed the law. Shabath is in fact the only day of the week which has its own name. Shabath means “cease” or stop; and at the same time, it also means **“seventh,”** as we see in several Hebrew words which derive from the root, such as Shabuoth (weeks). The Hebrew word for “seven” is SHEBA, #7651. I want to let the Word of Yahuah speak to us mostly on this, so I want to let you read the following text slowly, and go ahead and strain to make the moon seem to tell us when a Shabath is, or relate to us how it “rules” the week in any way:

“And Alahim said, ‘Let lights come to be in the expanse of the heaven to separate the day from the night, and let them be for signs and appointed times, and for days and years.’” Bereshith 1:14

Is there any indication that the moon resets the week each month? We all know that “signs and appointed times” are signals and “moedim,” and we count the days of the moons which establish these moedim. But when we take a leap into applying it to also affecting the **weekly** pattern, suddenly the weeks are sliding around the Earth with the moon; and the bad math at the end of each month doesn’t seem to indicate there’s a problem. Can we find some text from Scripture that explains this bizarre anomaly? This is not asking too much. Does Scripture tell us anywhere we can find the weekly 7-day pattern in the sun or moon? It shouldn't be necessary to hunt it down, because if such a scheme were of the Truth, it would be seen everywhere in Scripture.

The following is NOT what Scripture states:

“And Alahim said, ‘Let lights come to be in the expanse of the heaven to separate the day from the night, and let them be for signs and appointed times, and for days, [and weeks?] and years.’”

No, it doesn't say the **lights** are for our **weeks**.

The pattern of the week is not seen in the skies.

Now watch very closely; here's a few words which should show the **distinction** between a new moon and a Shabath:

"Why are you going to him today? It is neither New Moon nor the Shabath." - 2Kings 4:23. This is the text describing the events in Shunem, concerning the Shunammite woman, her son, and Alisha the prophet - her son had just died in her lap. But, this same text may cause some to make a Federal case out of it, declaring it to mean that all "new moon days" are also days of rest from work. They even go to the extent of allowing new moon days to recalculate the weekdays, without a single shred of evidence from Scripture for doing so.

“You are exhausted by your many counsels; let the astrologers, the stargazers, and those who prognosticate by the new moons stand up and save you from what is coming upon you.” Isaiah / YashaYahu 47:13

In the above text, these moon-worshippers are equated with astrologers, stargazers, and witches. Both sun worshippers and moon worshippers will be devoured by fire, which they so fervently honor.

Yahuah will destroy His enemies, and His wrath at the end of days will consume them with fire. The **moon** was a deity among the Pagans, and it ruled their lives as we see it echoed in the horoscopes of Astrology today. Crystal gazing, Tarot card reading, spell-binding and chants are exploding in popularity all over the Earth, as seen by the success of the adventures of Harry Potter. Moon dances and rain dances are performed at **pow-wows** where incantations and circular dancing invoke divine aid in hunting, battle, fertility, or protection against disease.

The elect can be drawn away from the **sign** of the Everlasting Covenant, and **deceived** into believing they have not been. Certain texts of Scripture **seem** to be telling us that each new moon is a Shabath, but it doesn't actually state this in a resolute way - it's only arrived at by extrapolating (to broadly infer, or estimate from known information).

We read the directives to open gates and curtains, or to blow a shofar on a new moon; however there is only ONE new moon spoken of on which no work is to be done. So, yes, there is one new moon out of the year that is, in fact, a Shabath of rest prescribed by Torah. Can we bear with one another with love, enduring such a difference between ourselves? We have to. Colossians 2:16 tells us:

“Let no one therefore judge you in eating or in drinking, or in respect of a festival or a new moon or Shabaths - which are a SHADOW of what is to come - for the body of Mashiak.” Even here, there is a distinction between new moons and Shabaths. And, they are shadows of what is to come. A shadow is understood to mean a metaphor, or example of something else. It points to a coming reality, like a rough outline, and it is a semblance, and is insubstantial. If we condemn one another over an unreal, indistinct pattern we are wrong even if we’re right. If we get everything perfect, yet lack love, we fail.

Many articles have been written debunking the idea that the first day of **each** new moon is a Shabath. Not only have many sincere Natsarim begun to believe each new moon is a Shabath, but they also “re-set” the pattern of the **7-day week** each new moon. This reshuffles the 7-day week into a new beginning each month for these folks, and each new moon **begins** with the seventh day rest, counting from nothing.

The final few days of this pattern chop the last week of their month off with the abrupt arrival of a sudden “7th day Shabath.” It is not harmonious at all. The pulse of the first week of creation is lost to those who follow this pattern, and so they have become observers of some lunar-based Shabath system. If the **weekly** Shabath is set by the new moon, the arrangement of the week is under constant change. During the week of creation, the moon was brought forth on the 4th day, and is simply called the “lesser light” to rule over the night. It is also used to calculate the appointed times, or annual Shabaths, referred to as “High Shabaths.” The greater light, the sun, is used to calculate day and night.

Ex. 16:1 tells us the Yisharalites were traveling on the 15th day of the 2nd moon.

How this will be weighed by Yahusha, the Righteous Judge of us all, is unknowable. He told us that stumbling blocks would come, but woe to those through whom they come. Those who ignore the Shabath each week

(the real one) are cut-off from Yisharal, and death is proclaimed as their judgment. If the **moon** were involved in such a vitally important operation as calculating the weekly Shabath, it seems He would have mentioned it somewhere in His Torah. Even though the 29.5 days in each moon don't divide evenly by 7, this doesn't matter to them; the new moon comes and they re-set their week, and it **BEGINS** the new moon day as a Shabath.

Even though the true Shabath is supposed to be the 7th day of **each week**, they let the MOON tell them when that 7th day is — the previous week which the same moon “set” for them is interrupted with a sudden arrival of a new 7th day, the 1st day of the moon (the first day of the moon is the seventh day of their week). Careful, you could get cross-eyed thinking about this too long. The week is simply not in the sky, but set by the counting of **days!** The “greater light” determines these days, and all we have to do is count to 7, the number of completion. How could anyone possibly go for such a system? They read Scriptures which make them get panicky, and so hunt for other clues.

Amos 8:5 brings out a question many claim links the week to the moon:

“When does the new moon pass so that we sell grain, and the Shabath so that we trade our wheat, to make the ephah small and the sheqel large, and to falsify the scales by deceit, to buy the poor for silver, and the needy for a pair of sandals, and sell the chaff of the wheat?”

The context of this verse in Amos shows that these are a list of things Yahuah finds **displeasing** to Him. The moon worship of that period had led many to observe strange customs, blending it together with His Torah. If we **add** to the Torah by reading something into the meanings of sentences like Amos 8:5, we can trouble ourselves. According to the **Torah**, resting on the new moon from work only applies to ONE of the new moons. The particular new moon spoken of in Amos 8:5 was the 7th new moon, the **harvest time** of some grain they wished to sell.

Here is a list of reasons the Lunar Sabbathers are in error:

Reason #1: Torah doesn't know about it.

The Shabaths of Yahuah are listed at:

Leviticus / Uyiqara 23:1-44 & Dt. / Debarim 16:1-18

These are listed carefully, and only **ONE new moon** is designated as being distinguished from the other common new moons as a day of resting from labor. No indication is given that any other new moon is qodesh, or set-apart as a day of rest in any way. Further, there is **no hint** that the weekly Shabath is related in any way to the **moon phases**. This is entirely a misreading of the text at YashaYahu (Is.) 66:23. If Father Yahuah wanted us to know that every new moon was a Shabath, all He had to do was say so. By the act of telling us that the 7th new moon **was** a Shabath, He told us by deduction that the other new moons were **not** days of rest, and therefore He distinguished the 7th new moon for us.

Reason #2: There are examples of work done on the first day of the moons: At Genesis 8:13, Noak removed the covering of the ark he spent 100 years building. It was the 1st day of the moon.

At Num. 1:1, on the 1st day of the 2nd moon, a census was taken of all Yisra'el. How odd is that?

At Ezra 7:9, this prophet was **journeying** on two new moons.

Reason #3: The Shabath is the **seventh** day of each week, after 6 days' work; but if you re-start each new moon with this Shabath rest, then it becomes the **seventh day** of a new week, without having a previous six **work** days for that week. The **seventh day** begins each of their months somehow, and makes the **second** day of each moon the **first** day of their week. With an operation like this going on, you would think that our Father would have given at least a couple of sentences explaining the relationship of the moon to the week. But, He's totally silent about this relationship. Again, these ideas don't come directly from Torah, but are **inferred** from phrases embedded in sentences. He knows how easily confused we can be, so by not mentioning something this important, it would have to mean He is **hoping** to trick us.

Reason #4: The moon circles the Earth in a period of approximately 29.5 days. For thousands of years, the same side of the moon has faced the Earth, perfectly synchronized with its orbital period and rate of rotation. Scientists cannot explain this circumstance, and mathematicians will tell you that it is almost infinitely improbable to ever develop this way on any planetary system in the universe. And yet, the planet we all happen to live on has this bizarre, unlikely situation. If our Creator can do this, then He could have

just as easily made the week fit into the moon's orbit by division, and made the moon orbit in exactly 28 days. Then He could have also told us to watch for the new moons, and rest on each one. He could have also told us that each one of the new moons was also a 7th day of the week.

Reason #5: The **manna** was used to re-teach the Yisharalites when the seventh day was, not when the new moon arrived. During the captivity of the Yisharalites in Egypt, it is possible that no one on Earth had kept the record of days for the 7-day week. Yisharal had succumbed to the Pagan system, and lost it also. They had to be re-taught. This is why the 4th Commandment begins with the word "remember" - it had been forgotten. The manna was provided for 6 consecutive days without fail. There was no interruption in this cycle mentioned, nor did the new moon come into any references that pertained to the manna. A double-portion of manna coming before each new moon would surely have been a signal, and yet there is no record of this occurring. The new moons have no connection to the 7-day week.

Reason #6: The Yahudim have kept the heartbeat of the 7-day week since they were among the Yisharalites being re-trained by the manna cycle in the wilderness. There is no record or any hint that a change in this pattern ever occurred. These are among the elect of Yahuah, and have preserved the Words of the Torah, prophets, and writings for us. They are also the direct recipients of the promises (Romans 9:4), and are of the lineage of Yahusha Himself. If I am going to trust any group to preserve this set-apart weekly cycle, I would lean heavily toward entrusting it to a group of orthodox "Jews" than a group / denomination that may shift on the sand of human counsel. Afraim is the Scriptural term used for Gentile-dispersed descendants of Yusef, and the other lost tribes. A major problem with Afraim is his arrogance, so the orthodox Yahudim will tell you. **"You are exhausted by your many counsels; let the astrologers, the stargazers, and those who prognosticate by the new moons stand up and save you from what is coming upon you."** Isaiah / YashaYahu 47:13

We certainly are seeing many new winds of doctrine these days. There are even those who feel that the FULL MOON is the new moon, which would mean that when the Yisharalites came out of Egypt, they had to travel in utter darkness. There is no end to the development of new winds of teaching. What is most important is that we listen to the advice of Ephesians 4, and not lose sight of our foundation.

Many now realize that the nicolaitans designed a crafty plot of control over civilization. From ancient cultures to the present, the authority over mankind has been a fusion or blend of religious and political purpose. One example is the obelisk described in the book of Danial (3:18). Often the rulers were worshipped as the principle deity by the people, such as Pharaoh of Egypt or Kaiser of Rome. It had begun this way under Nimrod, but after he was slain the Paganism became “occult” (hidden), and became shrouded in mystery. The true spiritual nature of what was being done was made to look innocent on the surface for the uninitiated.

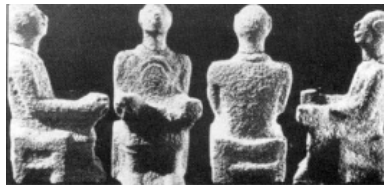
After Yahusha, people who had his Spirit in them spread out in the Roman Empire. The old idolatry was being questioned and **exposed**, and began to falter. The Pagan religious cults began to feel the effects of the Truth. Something had to be done to save the order and control which those who ruled civilization had, and their religious Paganism was failing. Along came Constantine, a compromiser who could find the “middle ground.” Keeping the previous Pagan priesthood and their **framework** intact, he brought together elders of the Natsarim from all over the Roman Empire to Nicaea in 325 CE (the first council of the Catholic Church). Upon hearing some of the matters being discussed, many elders fled for their lives. The elders who remained helped formulate what later became known as Catholicism, and they adopted the creed or constitution of the Roman Church, The Nicene Creed. This was to fight against what was called the Arian doctrine, thought to be a heresy at that time (research Arianism). The Pagan leaven would eventually leaven the whole lump. Paul told the former Pagan Corinthians to purge-out the old leaven and be a new unleavened lump (1 Cor. 5:6-13).

Yahusha also described this at Luke 13:21.

The former line of Kaisers were of a family line, but Constantine was a break in that line; but he became the “father” of the Empire, assuming both political and religious control. The former Caesars (Czar, Kaisar) took titles such as “Pontifex Maximus” and Pope (father), and ruled over a body of Pagan priests called the **Curia** (Latin, council). The members of this body were called **Cardinals**, from the Latin word **CARDO**, meaning hinge. The idea that they were a “hinge” (of a door) suggested that they assisting the high priest of Janus, who was the door to the Elysian fields, the Pagans’ heaven.

These Pagan priests assisted the Kaiser, who was this Pagan high priest of **JANUS**. So the Pagan title of “Pope” was retained by the man who held the office of Pontifex Maximus (Latin, highest priest). This title literally translates “**bridge-builder**,” a reference to this man being the bridge to the after-life with the deities in the heavens.

With the **framework** remaining in place, the central control of the Pagan administration could go on, simply blending-in with the elements of the Messianic belief, but leaving out the elements essential to the obedience of Yahuah. The Pagan organization in place retained the office / title of Pope, the body of priests called Cardinals, and even the word Curia for council. The “Pope” was no longer thought of as the high priest of Janus, but to literally be the authority of “Christ” on Earth. **The former Pagan pattern was brought through perfectly intact.** Idolatry mixed with Truth became clothed in the former framework of sun-worship. The main objective was to anger our Creator by mixing the **patterns** of idolatry together with the Truth, so that it would become poisoned (wormwood). Darkness and Light would mix together, and be taught for centuries through a Pagan framework of priests, and a **calendar** based on idolatry. They didn’t even have to put in a change of address; Rome remained the office of the 4th beast of Danial, which will remain until the time of wrath.



The moon-god from all four sides. Note the crescent moon curved on his chest.

ALLAH MOON WORSHIPPERS

"Allah" was the moon-deity of the Arabs before Muhammad brought his brand of religion to them. This term was adopted because of its **name recognition** among the population. You will often notice that the primary Islamic symbol is the **crescent moon**, placed above their places of worship in a similar way Christians use the cross. This name "Allah" (Arabs' reference to their moon deity) reflects the pattern of adopting familiar terms and symbols of former Pagans; the Celtic/Druidic sun-deity was worshipped under the proper name GOTT, which was adopted into our English as "GOD." The Hebrew term is Al, Alah, or Alahim, but translators chose to use a more popular term with name recognition.

The Hebrew letters of Alah are ALEF-LAMED-HAY. Prior to my work on the BYNV, I used the letter "E" (Elohim) because I had not yet researched the extent of the damage done to the Hebrew language by the Masoretes. English is the **language** of the Angles, and the word England is derived from "Angle Land." The English language is written in Latin letters, which you're reading now. We use **Arabic** numerals for our writing of numbers. Be glad for this; it could have been Roman numerals.

Responses to a Critic of Fossilized Customs

The following are the complete comments of a **congregational leader** in Texas. It is presented for you to read since there are congregational leaders in opposition with many of the topics discussed in Fossilized Customs. Yahusha's Word is our only teaching authority and His Spirit guides us in the interpretation of Scripture. This is to give both sides, and allow the reader to determine from Scripture whether either side is following tradition, or the Truth. We begin with my opening response:

Lew: If a member of the Body is found to be practicing or teaching error, he is to be confronted by the offended person privately first, and if this fails it is to be brought before the elders. If this fails to correct the man's error, it is brought before the whole assembly of saints, so that his shame is before all (Mt. 18:15-17). If I am a false witness to some, then I am in good company; Paul was thought to be one because he witnessed that Alahim raised up Mashiak (1 Cor. 15:15) -- a very unpopular idea to the establishment. To the establishment, men who expose error have usually and understandably been labeled rebels, or worse. As Paul stated at Philippians 1:15-18, he rejoiced in the fact that Mashiak was announced, whether in pretense, envy, strife, or selfish ambition -- so in the spirit of this concept I will not speak against anyone who is working in the harvest and giving of themselves in Yahusha's service. In the criticisms below

I find no circumstances which effect one's salvation before Yahuah, regardless of which way one leans in belief. It would be my privilege to respond briefly to our brother's sincere concerns regarding what he finds offensive in my book Fossilized Customs, but I do not hope to win a debate at the expense of offending or shaming my brother. Human traditions can overwhelm us for a lifetime, or we can leave them entirely.

congregational leader: (an article) makes mention of "Fossilized Customs" by Lew White. Let me make you aware of the dangerous material contained within this book.

congregational leader: 1. Lew White does not believe in the Tri-unity of the Godhead. He believes it's pagan in origin and based on pagan sexual practices (p. 91-93).

Lew: If a person were to only have contact with the Scriptures, without any outside teachings or influences, it would be highly unlikely for them to develop a belief in a "trinity" on their own. Too many texts reveal that Yahuah is ONE, not three. **Exegesis** (direct analysis or interpretation of Scripture) will often conflict with what a person has been taught or already believes as he brings them with him to the study -- prior beliefs must not be allowed to influence such analysis. When we approach Scripture with ideas we already believe and then hunt down the texts which support our belief, we find ourselves "proof-texting." In this case,

if we read a text, the teaching we already believe is not directly being taught, but we can snatch or extract the necessary phrases in order to support our belief. This is not exegesis, but rather eisegesis. **Eisegesis** (analyzing from one's own ideas) is what we mostly see being done, where an explanation or analysis is based upon one's own ideas, which is often based on popular opinion. The Trinity entered the belief through what is called The Apostles' Creed, formulated as an integral part of the rite of baptism. A clearly divided and separate confession of Father, Son, and Holy Ghost, corresponding to the Divine Persons invoked in the formula of baptism was imposed by Catholicism, and this dogma has persisted strongly to the present. This Creed developed from a primitive teaching (c. 390), and is referred to in a letter addressed to Siricius by the Council of Milan (Migne, P.L., XVI, 1213), which supplies the earliest known instance of the combination *Symbolum Apostolorum* (Creed of the Apostles). Certainly any idea that it actually originated with the 12 Apostles is a myth. The actual inception of the doctrine of the Trinity seems to be best explained as coming from the Nicene Creed, formulated under the Emperor Constantine in 325 AD. All we need to do is find a text in the Scriptures which teaches anything about Yahuah being three distinct persons, and that belief in such a model is so paramount that our salvation hangs on it. He is neither trinity, twin-ity, committee, family, or a community; but if we condemn one

another over whether He is one or another, we are operating outside the bounds of what Scripture teaches us -- especially about judging one another. We must not judge *people*, but we can judge *beliefs* which entered the faith from outside. Constantine was marvelously talented at modifying and formulating things that appealed to what everyone already believed. He did not emphasize Scripture as our model and guide for doctrine. Fossilized Customs is not the only book which has been written which teaches that Yahuah is **one**.

Sir Yitsaq Newton and Alexander Hislop were non-trinitarians.

This is a quote from Hislop's *The Two Babylons*:

"In the unity of that one Only God of the Babylonians, there were three persons, and to symbolize that doctrine of the Trinity, they employed, as the discoveries of Layard prove, the equilateral triangle, just as it is well known the Romish Church does at this day. In both cases such a comparison is most degrading to the King Eternal, and is fitted utterly to pervert the minds of those who contemplate it, as if there was or could be any similitude between such a figure and Him Who hath said, 'To whom will you liken (Alahim), and what likeness will you compare unto Him?'" The Two Babylons, pgs. 16,17.

congregational leader: 2. He does not believe in the tithe and states it is a social decision and not a biblical commandment (p. 89).

Lew: Anyone who has read Fossilized Customs can see that it is Scriptural to tithe; the only controversy is who is to be the recipient of it. Yahusha was not supported by the tithe, but rather by those who were in the office of giving -- women of means (Luke 8:3, Mark 15:41) - it is important to support Yahusha's work in the world, by those who have the means. Miriam of Magdala was one of these women! The tithe is for the support of the widow, fatherless, lame, hungry, or any who are in temporary or permanent need of support. Giving to the poor is lending to Yahuah (Proverbs 19:17, YaAqob 1:27, Acts 10:4). There are many examples in Fossilized Customs supporting the tithe, but I also cite several Scriptures which expose how the sheep will be fleeced for gain (2 Cor. 2:17, 2 Kefa 2:3, Acts 20:32-35). We who labor in teaching are worthy of support, but only from those in the office of "helps" (1 Cor. 12:28). No where do we see any leader in Scripture teaching his students to give him 10% of their income. Certainly no Apostle ever took such plunder for personal use from any assembly they started.

Performing a study of the phrase "ravenous wolves" might shed light on this subject better. If you have the means to support a leader who is working in the service of Yahusha's Body, please do so; but to call it the whole tithe is inappropriate. Those who oppose this teaching may have much to lose financially, but it is so much more blessed to give than to receive. I know, because I must receive to do the work I do also. Without support, I would not be enabled to do very much at all. Another good word to study in this context is "nicolaitane" (no offense to my critic intended).

congregational leader: 3. He believes ministers should not receive of tithes and offerings for their support. He believes ministers should get a job like everyone else and stop "bilking" the people out of their money.

Lew: Did Kefa have a job? Andrew, Kefa, and Yahukanon did quite a bit of fishing, and not for sport. Paul was a maker of tents, and he mourned for the occasions he was supported by assemblies when he needed to impose on them. He surely didn't confuse this support with the tithe; he carried offerings of food to the saints in Yerushalayim when there was a famine (1 Cor. 16:3, Romans 15:26,27). The poor were foremost on the minds of these men (Galatians 2:10). We are to be supported as elders in the Body, and this is to do the work of the workman; we must not become a burden on every person to the extent of taking 10% from everyone's wages. Those with the means will have it put on their heart to invest in our work, and by doing so share in the rewards. The Gentiles who reaped spiritually from the people of Alahim were encouraged to share materially with them (Romans 15:26,27). Our brother's word "offerings" above was never a topic I taught against in the book. I still feel that we who serve the Body should work in an auxiliary capacity to earn a living, since we are not Levites and exempt from having a livelihood. Each one of the Body is of the priesthood of Melckizedek, and we are the living stones of the Temple of Yahuah.

congregational leader: 4. He does not believe in gathering on the Shabath, or in fact, ever needing to gather as Believers.

Lew: We worship Yahuah by our obedience every day. Gathering on Shabath (or after Shabath, as we see done at Acts 20:7-12) is encouraged if possible in Fossilized Customs. But, we must study to see if it is **required** to assemble or not. Reading Exodus/Shemoth 16:29,30, we know we must not leave our vicinity on a Shabath. Wherever 2 or 3 are gathered in Yahusha's Name, He is present. In the Shabath assemblies 2000 years ago, a

large amount of the attendees were Gentiles, so they could learn Torah. This has changed radically; there are no Gentiles attending synagogues, nor are the Christians reading the Torah in their assemblies. We are told to observe the Shabath **“in all your dwellings”** (Lev. 23:3). This observance is primarily focused on resting - Shabath was made for **man’s rest**.

We are commanded to assemble 3 times in a year (males over 20). On a typical weekly Shabath, those who study may do so in their homes today with their families, where the basic focus or center of our life and walk begins. The family dwelling is the center, and the family structure is the model for teaching our offspring. We do not live to assemble; but we are to live to teach our children the Torah of Yahuah; it’s no one else’s responsibility. When we assemble as adults, it is for edification, and each one is to have a turn at **teaching, prophesying, interpreting, revelations, singing, according to their gifts** (1 Cor. 14:26). If we never gather together, the Voice of Yahusha cannot speak to the Body. The Spirit of prophecy is the testimony of Yahusha. He is in us, and teaches us through one another, even the least of us. If we come together and only one speaks, then we have “gagged” Yahusha. Perhaps our brother misunderstood what I meant in the book; we are not "obliged" or commanded to assemble each and every Shabath (as Catholicism has taught for centuries about their Sunday worship services called the mass). If we choose to, we can sleep all day on Shabath, and no wrong is done. Leaders who insist otherwise may have an agenda to push -- and their congregation should investigate what that may be. If a leader takes up a collection of money on the Shabath, then they need to find where this behavior is seen in Scripture -- we should not be carrying money around at all on a Shabath; even the beggars have to take this day off. What does this text mean: **"Six days work is done, but the seventh day is a Shabath of rest, a set-apart miqra. You do no work, it is a Shabath to Yahuah in all your dwellings."** Please look up the Hebrew meaning of MIQRA, as it pertains to its root, QARA.

congregational leader: 5. He believes in the "Two House / Covenant" theory, whereas, all Gentiles Believers are descended from the lost 10 tribes of Yisharal. This is the "Afraimite Error."

Lew: My error comes from Scriptural references which clearly contrast the terms **"house of Yisharal"** and **"house of Yahudah,"** a division which developed after Daud's conflict with Abshalom. The Yahudim are indeed

among the Elect of Yahuah, but there are "other sheep who are not of this fold." Please don't put me into a box by thinking I believe that England and America are the primary remnants of the 10 lost tribes. Amos 9:9 tells us **"For look, I am commanding, and I shall sift the house of Yisharal among the Gentiles, as one sifts with a sieve, yet not a grain falls to the ground."** YaAqob 1:1 is addressed **"to the twelve tribes who are in the dispersion, Greetings!"**

YirmeYahu 31 speaks of this "Afraimite Error": **"For there shall be a day when the watchmen (Natsarim) cry on mount Afraim, 'Arise, and let us go to Tsiyon, to Yahuah our Alahim."**

The **"House of Yahudah"** (southern kingdom), and the **"House of Yisharal"** (northern 10 tribes), are called "two sticks," and even "sisters." We need to understand the end-time prophecies of the **"two sticks"** being made into **one** again, declared at Ezekiel 37, but if a person chooses to think these are Jews being re-gathered to Jews, then they are missing out on the understanding of the **secret of Alahim** which is being revealed just prior to the sounding of the 7th messenger (Rev. 10:7, Eph. 3:6). No harm done, but is this really an issue over which we have to become adversarial with one another? Paul warned us to shun foolish controversies and genealogies - see 1 Tim. 1:4, and Titus 3:9. Something tells me this is not foolish at all, but prophetic fulfillment.

But, I like knowing that the 12 gates into the New Yerushalayim will be named for each of the 12 tribes. Yahusha is finding each one of us -- and others also who are engrafting.

The 12 tribes (Yisharal) are the priests to the nations.

congregational leader: 6. He believes God has divorced Yisharal (p. 59) for her idolatry. Physical Yisharal no longer has a covenant with God unless they accept the Renewed Covenant.

Lew: Odd that you would bring this up! If you turn to YirmeYahu 3, you will read about the treachery which the northern "house" (Yisharal) did after Daud and Abshalom's conflict caused the division of the north and south. Yahuah even says that the house of Yahudah did not return to Him from her backsliding even after witnessing what He had brought on the north (Yisharal was carried away!). He pleads with the house of Yahudah, telling her that her sister (Yisharal of the north) would not return to Him, **"But she did not return. And her treacherous sister Yahudah saw it. And I saw**

that for all the causes for which backsliding Yisharal had committed adultery (idolatry), I had put her away and given her a certificate of DIVORCE; yet her treacherous sister Yahudah did not fear; but went and committed whoring too." YirmeYahu 3:7,8.

congregational leader: 7. His use of "Paleo Hebrew" is outlandish and ridiculous, as there are many uncertainties about original character meaning and pronunciation. He believes that using "Paleo Hebrew" for God and Yeshua is the "only" correct way of representing them. He says the use of God is pagan and the use of Jesus/Yeshua is incorrect.

Lew: Yahuah Alahim used palaeo-Hebrew to write the Torah in the stone tablets, so I stand on my choice of characters with Him. In fact, most of the prophets wrote in the archaic, primary Hebrew; it was only during the Babylonian Captivity that the Yahudim took the "Babylonian Hebrew" characters on -- Belshatstsar needed Danial to read this "outlandish and ridiculous" script, because the Babylonians knew nothing of it. Mosheh, Abraham, Kanok, Daud, Shlomoh -- these men could not read modern Hebrew; they used that "outlandish and ridiculous" palaeo-Hebrew script. The Great Scroll of Isaiah (YashaYahu) is a copy of the original, and it is on display in the Shrine of the Book Museum in Yerushalayim -- the Name is preserved in its original "outlandish and ridiculous" palaeo-Hebrew script, while the rest of the text is in modern Hebrew. The original is the Qodesh script, and must never be referred to in a profane or disrespectful manner. The letters (22) of both scripts have the same meanings and sounds (with some exceptions). The words mean the same things too. Alef is "ox," Beth is "house," and so on. Being a "living language," changes have occurred in the Hebrew tongue. But the script we call the palaeo-Hebrew was taught to Kanok by a messenger of Yahuah (Book of Jubilees, source info). I have no axe to grind with the Aramaic whatsoever, but if we have to choose between them, I vote for the way my Father writes. We are babbling today, no doubt. Change is a form of corruption too. I can read both forms, both modern Babylonian/Aramaic as well as palaeo-Hebrew. I encourage everyone to draw closer to the original script, and for this I take a little heat once in a while.

congregational leader: 8. His use of "Yahusha" is completely incorrect for representing Mashiak.

YEMACH SHMO UZIKRO

Lew: Y'shua is fine with me, since it was written on YaAqob's ossuary in this way. But, it should not be dangerous to know that Y'shua is short for Yahusha, just as "Larry" is short for Lawrence, or "Mike" is short for Mikal. Yahshua is another rendering, but not found in the Hebrew text. Yeshua is less desirable, modifying the vowel for the sound of the Name, YAH. Also, this YESHU form from the Talmud is an acronym, and stands for yemach shmo u'zikro, "may his name be blotted-out." We mustn't argue over words, but grow in understanding why we are using them. If a person wants to dig into it a little, the Greek texts at Acts 7 and Hebrews 4 will reveal the fact that "Joshua" and "Jesus" have the same underlying Greek letters, and scholars deduce the two men have identical spellings in Hebrew. Greek is an intermediate language, and we know Yahusha did not have a Greek name, nor did He ever hear "Jesus" on His eardrums. "Joshua" is spelled yod-hay-uau-shin-ayin in Hebrew. If you notice the spelling of "Yahudah," the first three letters also match this Name as well as the first three letters in Yahuah, yod-hay-uau-hay. If the proper way to say yod-hay-uau-shin-ayin is not **Yahusha**, then I'm all ears to learn a better way. Scripture uses three variations for the Name:

Yahusha (216 times); Yahushua (2 times); and Y'shua (1 time).

The diminutive (shortened) form for a name is called a **hypocorisma**.

ENGLISH	YAHUAH	YAHUSHA	YAHUSHUA	Y'SHUA
HEBREW	אָיָהּ	אָוָשָׂה	אָוָשׁוּא	אָשׁוּא
ARAMAIC	אָיָהּ	אָוָשָׂה	אָוָשׁוּא	אָשׁוּא
USED AS NAME	6,823	216	2	1
→ PAGAN DEITY BA'AL (LORD) אָוָּשׁוּא IS NOT OUR CREATOR'S NAME				
TORAH INSTITUTE			torahzone.net	

congregational leader: 9. His use of Ha-Shatan is an incorrect use of the Hebrew language.

Lew: Shatan is word #7853, spelled shin-tet-nun, and means adversary or opponent. The prefix "ha" is simply an article equivalent to our word, "the." Is this something to get our hackles up over? Used as a pronoun, it is sometimes mistaken to be the same thing as a name; but in these cases it is merely a designation for a being who has, in fact, had his original name blotted out. The name this being had prior to its rebellion is easily researched; it is Azazel, meaning power of Alahim. Like us, this being has to go through time, so he doesn't exist in all time like Yahuah does. If the word were spelled shin-tau-nun, it would mean "to urinate." They sound the same -- so that may be poetic justice. Isn't this fun?

congregational leader: 10. Throughout his book he has nothing good to say about anyone or anything, as he believes he is the only one who has the correct understanding.

Lew: I didn't realize that the book was not only depressing, but also taken to be a monument to conceit as well. Please accept my apology if it was taken that way. But, I recall stating that I merely gathered facts from many sources, and put them together -- not to judge **people**, but rather **customs** which had unsavory origins. Sure, most of the investigation is a major bummer, but trashing nonsense and doctrines against the Truth are difficult to present with a gleeful outcome. The wonderful news is, lots of people can investigate on their own to find out if what I've uncovered is true or not. Then they can gain the understanding and see how it feels to have eaten the "red pill" (analogy to Matrix). **"With much wisdom comes much sorrow; the more knowledge, the more grief."** Eccl. 1:18. I will pray for you, brother, to be granted wisdom in greater measure, and I hold no bitterness against you for your position. In the future, you will find that using Scripture to correct and rebuke error will work much better than personal feelings and popular opinions (just a friendly tip). **"Preach the Word . . ."** 2 Tim. 4:2.

congregational leader: 11. The entire book is incoherent and rambles endlessly back and forth between subjects and concepts. The book has no set order, theme, or consistent message.

Lew: The tapestry I chose to unravel is connected to many disciplines of knowledge, and what you said about the "rambling" back and forth is quite true -- but it is also true of the writings of brother Paul. Reading FC is not for entertainment. Many who have read it tell me they begin to see more and more with their 2nd and 3rd reading. If it doesn't make sense to you, then read it again, and again, until the consistent message appears to you. Below, our brother rightly describes the contents of FC, calling them "abhorrent." I could not agree more. The deceptions that have been perpetrated upon all mankind are described more concisely by the messenger's words recorded by brother Yahukanon:

"Babel the great is fallen, is fallen, and has become a dwelling place of demons, a haunt for every unclean spirit, and a haunt for every unclean and hated bird, because all the nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her whoring, and the sovereigns of the earth have

committed whoring with her, and the merchants of the earth have become rich through the power of her riotous living." Rev. 18:2,3. If my worst sin is writing the book Fossilized Customs, exposing the deceptions and showing the Truth, then I am indeed relieved. The trouble is, I think I'm guilty of much worse -- I was doomed at one time without knowledge of Yahusha, and His love for me, and all His chosen ones.

As I reflect back to when I could not understand **Scripture**, I could have been guilty of having the same opinion of it, as you said of FC: "The entire book is incoherent and rambles endlessly back and forth between subjects and concepts. The book has no set order, theme, or consistent message."

congregational leader: As a result of these things, I feel it is inappropriate to be promoting a man with such deviate and unscriptural ideas. I think it would be in proper order to print a retraction in your next issue and warn people against this man and his book. I have had to deal with this book numerous times, as a number of people have been led astray by its abhorrent contents.

Feel free to use any of this e-mail in either direct or indirect quote.

Lew: Indeed, circulate widely, but not to slander anyone. It's best to address teachings without bringing a charge against another servant's character.

NATSARIM & NAZIRITE – Are these words related?

Natsar & Nazir -- A Crash Study

THE WORD NATSAR

There is usually some initial confusion with the words Natsar and Nazir. The original Hebrew for "Nazarene" is based on the root **natsar**, and means **to watch** -- this is because the **area** around the burg **Natsareth** was named for it, hence the word "**Gennetsareth**" (vale of Netsar) -- referring to the whole district. "Natsarith" as it is sometimes transliterated, was a community with a view. It was built on a hilltop. Natsarith's root word, Natsar, points to the fact that the town was situated on high ground, and provided a **panoramic view of the surroundings**. It was an absolutely lovely place to grow up.

The "brow of the hill" which Yahusha's town-folk tried to throw Him over gave the name to the town itself. Natsareth (natsar, the root) hence means "watchtower," and Natsarenes are by extension "watchmen," but this

also fulfills the prophecies of Yesh Yahu 11:1, and Zec. 6:12. In these places, the change in vowels forms the root "netser," meaning "branch"; it's a synonym, like any word with two meanings, but the same spelling. "He shall be called a **Natsarene**" (Mt. 2:23) refers to the verses above, but it is not a direct quote as we are led to believe. This synonym (word spelled the same) forms a play-on-words: netser, meaning **branch**, and natsar, meaning to watch. We can be called **branches**, as in branches of Yahusha's teachings, and **watchmen**, guardians of the Name and Word. Remember Yahusha said, "I am the vine, you are the branches" (Yahukanon 15:5).

The original followers of Yahusha were known as Natsarim. You'll see "**sect of the Natsarim**" written in your translations at Acts 24:5. From the same chapter 31 of YirmeYahu (Jeremiah) where the promised Renewed Covenant is located, there are the words, "**There will be a day when WATCHMEN will cry out on the hills of Afraim**" (31:6) -- referring to one of the **10 lost tribes** whom Yahusha was sent to, among these, some are "Natsarim" (like me); **and He is finishing that mission through His Natsarim today**. The word "watchmen" is from the same root, Natsar, from which we derive the words Natsareth, Gennetsaret, and Natsarim. Technically, we should not use a letter "z" in "Nazarene," because the letter is a tsadee, or "ts" sound -- and it confuses the word with nazir, which uses a zayin (z).

HOW CAN WE CALL OURSELVES NATSARIM? [Acts 24:5]

Our physical (ethnicity, racial, or nationality) origins count for nothing; we become children of Yahuah by our decision to obey Him, and this shows not only our love for Him, but also it is evidence to all around us Who we serve, and Whose children we are. Yahuah is the Maker of us all, from one blood. **If we are immersed into the Name of Yahusha, and pronounce our belief in His resurrection while trusting in His blood atonement, we are Natsarim.** Very early, the term Natsarim was replaced with the gentile term "Christians." There is more to learn about this transition, and a matter for another study. It started in the first century under an empire-wide tax called the Fiscus Judaicus. The cryptogram "Jesus Christ" is a man-made fabrication; "Yahusha Mashiak" is simply the order the phrase takes, because "Mashiak" is Yahusha's title, not His last name. Mashiak refers to the **anointed** Sovereign of Yisharal.

Kings like Daud were also Mashiak, Yahuah's anointed.

THE WORD NAZIR

By contrast, the "vow" of the **Nazirite**, is just based on an ancient tradition which became an institution at Num 6:1-21. The root of the word is "nazir," having distinctly different Hebrew letters: nazir = nun, zayin, yod, resh; natsar = nun, Tsadee, resh. The word **nazir** means consecrated or separated, similar to another Hebrew word, **qodesh**.

The oath or vow of the Nazirite is for a specific period of time, and can be taken by anyone provided they offer the prescribed offerings at Num. 6:1-21 -- but this is going to be very difficult without the Luitical priesthood, Temple, Altar, and so on. It would also seem that Nazir (Nazirite) vows can be just annunciated by our lips, hence Yahusha's strong advice to be careful what we say, or vow. He recommends us to not make vows.

The person who takes a Nazirite vow is set-apart to Yahuah for the period specified. So, the words are completely dissimilar.

Today, there's no functioning Temple or priesthood that can perform the requirements stipulated in the Word for the Nazir vow.

Yahusha was very much in agreement with the general pattern of the Pharisees, apart from their "traditions of the fathers."

WHO WERE THE NATSARIM?

They were the original Hebrew and gentile converts following Yahusha, and were called NATSARIM. You'll find that Paul was called a *ringleader* of the sect of the Natsarim at Acts 24:5. The true pattern of the Mashiak, His real Name, His mission, and what His followers' sect was called are facts being re-discovered today by thousands of diligent seekers. Born a Yahudi (aka Jew), He is of a different tribe than Shaul (Paul), who was a Benyamite. Neither are Catholic, Baptist, Anabaptist, Amish, or lived as any sort of Christian today. Yahusha is the High Priest of the religion of Abraham, Yitshaq, and YaAqob; He obeys the 10 Commandments of the Alahim of Yisharal, Yahuah, and so do those who follow Him. Would He really tell you that the Shabath was made for man, then change what day is the Shabath? Is it possible His Name isn't "Jesus," and He's more like a Jewish Rabbi? Scholars know He never heard anyone call Him "Jesus," it's just **tradition** that allows this to continue, and it is the result of several intermediate languages' corruptions of His true Name.

Why does your translation of Scripture mention the Name **YHWH** in the preface, but substitute the English word "LORD" for it in the text?

If the letter "J" is less than 500 years old, why use it in the Name "Jesus"? Isn't His real Name more like Y'shua, Yeshua, Yahusha, or Yahushua? To call Him "Yeh-soos" or "Yeh-zeus" is not good, considering "soos" is Hebrew for "horse," and of course you know who "zeus" is this Pagan name was used in many Greek **name-endings** like Tarsus, Pegasus, Dionysus, Parnassus, etc., to honor Zeus phonetically.

The Greek name endings like sus, sous, and seus were employed to give honor to "Zeus." "Sus" in Latin means "pig." The Latin Deus and Greek Zeus sounded the same, because D and Z were both joined in a "DZ" sound.

When the anti-Mashiak appears on the scene, don't you imagine **most people** will be expecting someone named "Jesus," because they were programmed this way? Our Creator is now sealing His people with His TRUE NAME in their foreheads. You will discover facts about the beast system, and that there is a correlation between Nimrod, Pharaoh, Kaiser, Dalai Lama, and the Pope. Is the Pope the "false prophet"? Is Washington D.C. the new "Babylon"? Prove to yourself what name the anti-Mashiak will come in, so you can identify him when he appears.

Overcome the deception the whole world is in, but remember to stay balanced. Yahuah doesn't wish us to be ignorant, but if we use our knowledge for unloving outcomes and goals, we have failed. We are not to judge people, only Yahusha may do so; judging another's servant is not a wise thing to do. We are all learning at different rates, growing in wisdom and understanding, but at different places in the race.

THAT'S INTERESTING Dictionaries don't have footnotes

I have several encyclopedic dictionaries, and each has over 1900 pages; there's not one footnote in them. Can they be trusted?

I hope so, but like you reading this book, I'll be looking at other sources to check up on things. Sometimes people change and move closer to the Truth; other times, they move farther away from it. The weirder it is, the faster they go after it.

Anabaptist A member of one of the radical movements of the Reformation that insisted that only adult baptism was valid and held that the Christians

should not bear arms, use force, or hold government office. Name means “one who is re-baptized.” Greek, ana = again + baptein = to dip.

Mennonite A member of a Protestant Christian sect opposed to baptism, taking oaths, holding public office, or performing military service. German Mennoit, after Menno Simons (1492-1559), religious reformer.

Amish An orthodox US Anabaptist sect that separated from the Mennonites in the late 17th century. German, amisch, after YaAqob Amman, 17th century Swiss Mennonite bishop.

YAHUSHA IS OUR FOUNDATION; DENOMINATIONS ARE ILLEGAL

“I fed you with milk and not with solid food, for until now you were not able to receive it, and even now you are still not able, for you are still fleshly. For since there is envy, and strife, and divisions among you, are you not fleshly and walking according to man? For when one says, ‘I am of Paul,’ and another ‘I am of Apollos,’ are you not fleshly? What then is Apollos, and what is Paul, but servants through whom you believed, as the Master assigned to each?

I planted, Apollos watered, but Alahim was giving growth. So neither he who plants nor he who waters is any at all, but Alahim who gives the increase. And he who plants and he who waters are one, and each one shall receive his own reward according to his own labor. For we are fellow workers of Alahim, you are the field of Alahim, the building of Alahim.

According to the favor of Alahim which was given to me, as a wise master builder I have laid the foundation, and another builds on it. But each one should look how he builds on it.

For no one is able to lay any other foundation except that which is laid, which is Yahusha Mashiak.

And if anyone builds on this foundation with gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, straw, each one’s work shall be revealed, for the day shall show it up, because it is revealed by fire. And the fire shall prove the work of each one, what sort it is. And if anyone’s work remains, which he has built on, he shall receive a reward.

If anyone’s work is burned, he shall suffer loss, but he himself shall be saved, but so as through fire.” - 1 Cor. 3:2-15

Let's grow up and not put each other into boxes. Denominations are not the work of Yahusha - they bear the fleshly work of men because they take the **NOMEN** (name) of men, and define divisions within the Body, based on men's rules. We should not be divided into classifications, but be built upon Yahusha, not the whims of men before us.

Some declare, "We don't have to obey those laws / teachings, because we're not Jewish. We're under the Renewed Covenant, as believers in Mashiak, who obeyed the Law for us." By such logic we can murder, adulterate, lie, eat swine flesh and so on because Yahusha obeyed for us. So why do they expect us to tithe to them and do nothing else Yahuah told us to do? He told us not to erect pillars in our land, and that's the first thing that's put into the design of most Christian "houses of worship." How does the "holy water" fit in exactly?

Leviticus 23 (and Deut. 16) list the Shabaths of Father Yahuah, which certainly those who worship the Alahim of Yisharal would be interested in. The annual High Shabaths, or moedim (appointed times), are "shadows" of things to come. They model the redemption of Yisharal:

THE SEVEN SHABATHS OF THE YEAR: ALL ABOUT LOVE

Deut. 16, Lev. 23: **REDEMPTION** is pictured (shadowed) in the seven annual Shabaths, and collectively they are an agricultural metaphor:

The agricultural cycle is used to shadow the redemption of Yahuah's **BRIDE**, which He calls Yisharal of Yahuah. Each of the 7 annual Shabaths conceal meanings which remain hidden from those who don't practice them, and even those who do practice them from a "fleshly" approach don't see the spiritual side of them. They are so important that the elements they portray play a part in whether or not we will enter into the world-to-come. The Mashiak is the Redeemer and active Character in them all.

PASSOVER The year **opens** with PESACH. We remember the protection and deliverance of all Yisharal as they were rescued from the bondage of sin (Egypt) at this time of year, by the power of our Deliverer, Yahuah. The door - Yahusha, the Redeemer- is marked in a special way, indicating how our Redeemer/Deliverer atoned for us by **marking us as protected and selected**. Our decision to obey is shown by our being observant of this shadow of things to come.

He has knocked, and we invite Him inside our dwelling. We provide evidence of our conviction that we need Him as we acknowledge His

protection and deliverance from sin -- the blood-marks on the lintel and 2 doorposts signify the **wounds** He bore for us at this time of year, and He told us to remember Him (and His death) by the emblems of bread and wine as we observe each Passover. It is His death we are to remember by observing Passover, until He comes. The First-born of Yahuah died to cover sin, while the former animal sacrifices could only remind the sinner of his sinfulness. CONVICTION OF SIN is our first step. Without the shedding of BLOOD, there is no remission (elimination) of sin.

UNLEAVENED BREAD Next, we prepare our "soil" — our lives are **cleared as a farm field for planting**, by getting out the stones, boulders, and weeds — clearing our lives of the "sin" by our decision to repent. When we remove the "leavened" bread, we are seeing the “shadow” of the spiritual action taking place. Avoiding leaven for **seven days**, we are now prepared to receive what is to be sown. Something is coming into our soil to dwell and grow there - the TORAH (which is the personality of the Ruach, in the Name of Yahusha). The parable of the Sower shows how we are the different types of soil. Paul told us to “keep the feast” (1 Co. 5:8). The seven days picture the lifespan, Ps. 90:10, during which we attempt to clear out the sin, clutter, and nonsense in our lives. The 1st day of **Matsah** (Unleavened bread) is on the 15th of the moon, and is a day of rest, or annual High Shabath, recalling the departure of Yisharal from ha shatan's kingdom, Egypt; the 7th day of the Feast of Matsah is also a High Shabath, and corresponds to Yisharal crossing the yam suph (sea of reeds) on dry ground, when Pharaoh and his army was drowned. It also relates to our immersion/baptism, as did the flood of Noak's day; obeying by going into the waters begins our salvation by faith (1 Pet. 3:15-22). REPENTANCE (turning around) and away from sin is our second step).

SHABUOTH / PENTECOST

(the wedding anniversary) Having cleared our field and made ourselves ready for the good seed, WE ARE PLANTED with the "good seed" of the TORAH at Shabuoth. Mt. Sinai was an event: the marriage between Yahuah & YISHARAL. The "good seed" is the personality of Yahuah, the Torah. These teachings are the 10 Commandments, the wife's wedding vows. They grow in us during the growing season, summer. This is the time when we remember the giving of the Ten Commandments at Sinai in Midian, but now (in the Renewed Covenant) they are written on the HEARTS and

MINDS of Yahuah's Bride by the indwelling Spirit of Yahusha, Who circumcises His Commandments into us so we LOVE the Covenant. The same 10 Commands given in stone are now written on our tablets of flesh, fulfilling the "NEW" (or re-newed) Covenant promised at YirmeYahu 31:31-34, Ezek. 36:26,27; YirmeYahu 31 is quoted at Heb. Chapters 8 & 10. Our immersion pictures our **circumcision**, as a Bride washes after her period of uncleanness, when we make our personal COVENANT with Yahusha to obey Him as a Bride obeys a Husband. The first Natsarim received the Spirit of Yahusha at this time — We are His Temple now. The "Ark" of the Covenant was just a box made of gold — but we are so much more than it was. We contain the living Alahim, Maker of Heavens and Earth, and His Personality (the Torah) grows into our being as we practice obeying His Commandments — this is evidence that we are His (1 John 2:3-6). The third step is obedience, and begins with our immersion, accepting the Covenant (10 Commandments), and going to the water as our outward sign of becoming Yahusha's Bride, joining Yisharal, escaping the spirit of the world (mind of the flesh). Accepting the Covenant by immersion, we become Yisharal and His wife; we agree to obey our Husband, and He CIRCUMCISES our hearts with the Covenant, allowing us to LOVE the Torah, the Ten Commandments. Sinai happens to us personally, and our immersion is our circumcision by the Spirit of Yahusha in our hearts, the objective being love, evidenced by our obedience.

SEVENTH (Hebrew) MONTH

A final warning will come on a future Yom Teruah, the day of the blowing of a shofar, shadowing the "last trump." It comes at the **1st day of the seventh moon**. On the 10th day of this moon Yahuah will JUDGE the unrepentant by releasing reapers (see Joel / Yual chapter 2). Yom Kafar, the 10th day of the seventh month, is called "the Fast" at Acts 27:9.

The Judge of all flesh will one day look at each person, and decide whether or not they are of the wheat or the weeds, and separate them as with a winnowing fork. Someday, we will be HARVESTED the feast of the harvest, called Tabernacles, or SUKKOTH. Sukkoth is plural, "tents."

What Is A Sukkah?

We are told to build a temporary dwelling and place branches freshly cut from trees of the brook upon it. This shadows our own bodies, our "tent." The potential seventy years of our life are pictured by the seven

days, and we will notice the branches slowly wither and die over the seven days of this feast.

These shadows of things-to-come will be understood better by practicing them. For now, we should observe the “times” appointed for us, and be mindful that it is not in the details of how “perfectly” we perform them, or of being critical of others as they observe them. Rather, we must **understand what these “shadows” represent spiritually**, and grow in our appreciation and love for Yahuah — and love for those He has redeemed. As imperfect as we all are in our various levels of development, we are all very special to Him. We not only are commanded to love **one another**, but also our enemies. We are the living TEMPLE of Yahuah, and living waters (the TORAH) should flow from each of us. Remember to forgive, because no one is perfect except One: Yahusha ha Mashiak L’Natsareth. Those of the synagogue of Shatan must leave it and begin to restore what has been lost, and return to their First Love. The Word (Torah, Yahusha) is living and active; it is a double-edged Sword, and able to discern between soul and spirit, joints and marrow, and to judge the thoughts and INTENTIONS OF THE HEART.

JESUIT OATH

The following oath is on record in Paris, among the Societas IESU:

“I, A.B. , now in the presence of Almighty God, the blessed Virgin Mary, the blessed Michael the archangel, the blessed St. John Baptist, the holy apostles St. Peter and St. Paul, and the saints and sacred hosts of heaven, and to you my ghostly father, do declare from my heart, without mental reservation, that his holiness Pope Urban is Christ's vicar general, and is the true and only head of the Catholic or universal church throughout the earth; and that by the virtue of the keys of binding and loosing given to his holiness by my Saviour Jesus Christ, he hath power to depose heretical kings, princes, states, commonwealths, and governments, all being illegal, without his sacred confirmation, and that they may safely be destroyed; therefore, to the utmost of my power I shall and will defend this doctrine, and his holiness's rights and customs against all usurpers of the heretical (or Protestant) authority whatsoever; especially against the now pretended authority and Church of England, and all adherents, in regard that

they and she be usurpal and heretical, opposing the sacred mother Church of Rome. I do renounce and disown any allegiance as due to any heretical king, prince, or state, named Protestants, or obedience to any of their inferior magistrates or officers.

I do further declare, that the doctrine of the Church of England, of the Calvinists, Huguenots, and of other of the name Protestants, to be damnable, and they themselves are damned, and to be damned, that will not forsake the same. I do further declare, that I will help, assist, and advise all, or any of his holiness's agents in any place, wherever I shall be, in England, Scotland, and Ireland, or in any other territory or kingdom I shall come to; to do my utmost to extirpate the heretical Protestants' doctrine, and to destroy all their pretended powers, regal or otherwise.

I do further promise and declare, that notwithstanding I am dispensed with to assume any religion heretical for the propagating of the mother church's interest, to keep secret and private all her agents' counsels from time to time, as they intrust me, and not to divulge, directly or indirectly, by word, writing, or circumstances whatsoever; but to execute all that shall be proposed, given in charge, or discovered into me, by you my ghostly father, or by any of this sacred convent.

**All which I, A. B., do swear by the blessed Trinity, and blessed sacrament, which I now am to receive, to perform, and on my part to keep inviolably; And do call all the heavenly and glorious host of heaven to witness these my real intentions to keep this my oath. In testimony hereof, I take this most holy and blessed sacrament of the eucharist; and witness the same further with my hand and seal in the face of this holy convent, this — day of — An. Dom., &c. —”
McGavins Protestant, Vol. ii. p. 256.**

Source: Discourse in Commemoration of the Glorious Reformation of the Sixteenth Century, by S.S. Schmucker, D.D., reprinted from the original printing plates of 1838, Limited Edition, published by The Word Publications, 1984, P.O. Box 35695, Phoenix Arizona 85069, USA.

The Jesuit Extreme Oath of Induction

The Jesuit Extreme Oath of Induction as recorded in the Congressional Record of the U.S.A. (House Bill 1523, Contested election case of Eugene

C. Bonniwell, against Thos. S. Butler, Feb. 15, 1913, pp. 3215-3216):

“I _____, now in the presence of Almighty God, the Blessed Virgin Mary, the Blessed Michael the Archangel, the Blessed St. John the Baptist, the Holy Apostles, Peter and Paul, and all the Saints, sacred hosts of Heaven, and to you, my ghostly Father, the Superior General of the Society of Jesus, founded by St. Ignatius Loyola, in the Pontification of Paul the Third, and continued to the present, do by the womb of the virgin, the matrix of God, and the rod of Jesus Christ, declare and swear that his holiness, the Pope, is Christ's Vice-regent, and is the true and only head of the Catholic or Universal Church throughout the earth; and that by the virtue of the keys of binding and loosing, given to his Holiness by my Savior, Jesus Christ, he hath power to depose heretical kings, princes, states, commonwealths and governments, all being illegal without his sacred confirmation, and that they may be safely destroyed.

I do further declare, that I will help and assist and advise all or any of his Holiness' agents in any place wherever I shall be, and do my utmost to extirpate the heretical Protestant or Liberal doctrines and to destroy all their pretended powers, legal or otherwise.

I do further promise and declare, that notwithstanding I am dispensed with to assume any religion heretical, for the propagating of the Mother Church's interest, to keep secret and private all her agents' counsels, from time to time as they may instruct me, and not to divulge directly or indirectly, by word, writing, or circumstances whatever; but to execute all that shall be proposed given in charge or discovered unto me, by you, my ghostly father. ...

I do further promise and declare, that I will have no opinion or will of my own, or any mental reservation whatever, even as a corpse or cadaver but unhesitatingly obey each and every command that I may receive from my superiors in the Militia of the Pope and Jesus Christ. That I will go to any part of the world, whatsoever, without murmuring and will be submissive in all things whatsoever communicated to me. ...

I do further promise and declare, that I will, when opportunity presents, make and wage relentless war, secretly or openly, against all heretics, Protestants and Liberals, as I am directed to do to extirpate and exterminate them from the face of the whole earth, and that I will

spare neither sex, age nor condition, and that I will hang, waste, boil, flay, strangle and bury alive these infamous heretics; rip up the stomachs and wombs of their women and crush their infants heads against the wall, in order to annihilate forever their execrable race.

That when the same cannot be done openly, I will secretly use the poison cup, the strangulation cord, the steel of the poniard, or the leaden bullet, regardless of the honor, rank, dignity or authority of the person or persons whatsoever may be their condition in life, either public or private, as I at any time may be directed so to do by any agent of the Pope or superior of the Brotherhood of the Holy Faith of the Society of Jesus.”

Now think. Do the words of these oaths reveal the love and heart of Yahusha ha Mashiak? In contrast, He told us to love our enemies, and pray for those who persecute us, not **“rip up the stomachs and wombs of their women and crush their infants heads against the wall, in order to annihilate forever their execrable race.”**

It is obvious that an evil spirit has conspired to usurp control over the whole Earth, by deceiving mankind over many centuries.

“Whatever is true, whatever is noble, whatever is right, whatever is pure, whatever is lovely, whatever is admirable - if anything is excellent or praiseworthy - think about such things,” Philippians 4:8.

What’s true? The Torah, or Word of Yahuah. What’s the lie?

That we only have to believe in “J-sus,” and not obey Torah.

The 7 sacraments are the primary tools used to deceive the nations. **There are no sacraments, and therefore no need for the “priesthood” of Catholicism.** The ultimate objective of the 4th beast is to rule the Earth from Yerushalayim. Designs and plans for this are at least 1600 years in the making, if not much longer. In the photo on the first page of this book, the Jesuit General, or Black Pope, stands to the left of Kennedy. The army of the Jesuits have infiltrated every modern government, and slowly bring about the objectives of this modern-day Izebel “Mother Church,” with her teachings. When the nobility would not obey the Magisterium, they were deposed (assassinated).

Whose point of view should we consider as we learn the origins of our customs?

This discussion could take place between you and your parents, your brother or sister, or a close friend you love dearly. You tell them what you've learned about the origins of Christmas, that it's really shatan's birthday, because this being was worshipped by diverting obedience away from the true Creator of the Universe. Observing Mashiak's birthday is not a commanded activity, and in no way can our worship be man-made, or originate from a formerly pagan custom.

So, you've stopped observing Christmas, Easter, and Sun-Day worship services, but they want to remain a pig-eating Sun-Day worshipper regardless of what Scripture says. They haven't studied personally, and they think you've come in contact with some form of "cult."

You might say something like,

"If I understand your viewpoint about Christmas, it's OK for us to observe this formerly Pagan ritual birthday of the sun idol, because it's now **revised** in meaning, and applies itself to the worship of Yahusha, the Mashiak of Yisharal, and is no longer associated with its origins."

Researching the origins of birthdays, they come from Babylonian Astrology, not the guidelines of Scripture. Research the word **horoscope** and see it means *hour watcher*. This was one of the duties of the Chaldean priests of Babylon. They watched the skies at the hour of a birth. The person led by tradition is in the majority, and believes by

re-naming Saturnalia *Christ's Mass* and reinterpreting the symbolic ideas surrounding this solstice festival, we can consider the Paganism purged and rejected, and the formerly Pagan-founded ritual is applied to the observance of the birth of Mashiak, which **cleanses** the idolatry completely. Amazingly, it was just that simple to do this for every detail of Paganism — this is why Scripture refers to this kind of devious, scheming, misleading behavior as: **masquerading, inheriting lies, strong delusion, washing a pig, returning to vomit, etc.,.**

Father Yahuah has a point of view concerning all the celebrations his children observe - do we take His feelings into consideration when we decide to follow men's traditions? If we only take the viewpoint of human

tradition, and never question what we have inherited through human designs, we will never see things of the world from the viewpoint of Yahuah.

Concerning the lies and falsehood we have inherited, Jer. 16:19 tells us:

"In the day of distress the Gentiles shall come to You from the ends of the Earth and say, 'Our fathers have inherited only falsehood, futility, and there is no value in them.'" (only . . .?)

The verses continue saying the folks will realize Who He really is, by His hand and might, they shall know that **His NAME is Yahuah**. They will realize His Name is not LORD (Baal). Not knowing the personal Name of the Creator, people today worship in a futile way with great enthusiasm, fervor, and zeal; and are in great ignorance as they go back again and again to try to learn.

The prophet quoted above is telling us the things the Gentiles have inherited (customs) are **“only. falsehood, futility, and there is no value in them.”**

Scripture is what we must use to **correct, rebuke, and train**. If we find a letter written in the 9th century by a mere man who wrote about someone called “Nicholas” who lived hundreds of years before and thousands of miles away, how does that relate to our obedience to Torah? The Catholics teach that Nicholas was a “saint,” died on Dec. 6th, and was an elder (bishop). Yet, the same traditions tell us this lad died at the ripe old age of 17. The traditions vary, and ultimately lead back to Molok, the detestable deity of the Moabites. Whatever the tale is, it is not remotely related to anything pertinent to our faith. Revelation tells us the dragon has **deceived** the whole world — how? **Eph. 5:11-13** explains how we are to expose the darkness; **Jer. 10:2-5** shows the use of the tree in worship (an Asherah idol); **Ezek. 8:16, 17** exposes the sunrise services conducted at Easter; **Deut. 12:30,31** warns us to **not learn** the ways of the Pagans, nor worship Yahuah in those patterns; and **2 Pet. 2:22** warns us to avoid returning to the former Paganism we are delivered from, which Peter compares to a “dog returning to its vomit.”

If we clean up a pig (a Pagan festival), **it's still what it is** in Yahuah's eyes. Patronizing or condoning traditions that originated in witchery go against the Spirit we have been given, and the words of life we live by.

Idolatry is like adultery/harlotry in Yahuah's eyes, and Gentiles engrafting into Yisharal are to refrain from idolatry (**Acts 15**). Yahuah's children speak His Words. It's impossible to defend Christmas, Sunday, Easter, celibacy, holy water, steeples/pillars, bells, trees, wreaths, sacraments, relics, monstrances, purgatory, indulgences, and so much more pagan nonsense using Scripture. If there are Scriptures which condone the adoption of **formerly pagan rituals** as long as their purpose is revised, and in the end lives of men are delivered through doing so, then we can all return to our "Mother" the Roman Catholic Curia and Papal rule. The end would justify the means. The schism of the Roman and Eastern Orthodox could be healed again, and all the protestants can be re-united under the teaching authority of Rome.

This is not judging people, but the **doctrines of demons** which have replaced Yahuah's instructions. As sheep, we can be deceived very easily without the leadership of our Shepherd. We need to ignore the voices calling to us, and listen only to His Voice. As Sheep, all we require to be deceived is to hear a good excuse, a rationalization. If we are living in the mind of the flesh, our hearts (thoughts) fall prey to whatever the false teaching authorities dictate. We are the servants of the one whom we **obey** (Rom. 6:16); if we have been deceived by human traditions, and not searched-out the origins of what we do, and why we do them, we are like blind men. We must test all things. We are doubly deceived if we encounter the Truth, and reject a love for it when we hear it, **because then Yahuah sends forth the strong delusion that we believe the lie** (2 Thess. 2:5-12).

Christmas, Sunday, and Easter are witchcraft. The deceived people don't know they are deceived, or they would not continue in error. Adopting **pagan methods** to worship Yahuah is another form of golden calf. Adding to His Word and performing something He never asked us to do for Him can lead to death, as we see in the example from the "strange fire" offered by Aharon's sons. Living by a transformed pagan behavior will never lead anyone to eternal life with Yahusha. We are Yahuah's people, and He says we will know His Name (Is. 52.6). If we are not engrafted into Yisharal, we are not His people, His chosen ones. There is no promise or covenant with anyone outside of Yisharal. Gentiles must **engraft** to partake of the promises and Covenant (see Romans 11).

Through stammering lips and a foreign tongue, Yisharal will eventually learn and the battle for who they serve will turn (**Is. 28**). He guides us into paths of righteousness “for His Name’s sake” (Ps. 23).

Jeremiah (YirmeYahu) 23:27 tells us that the association with Baal (LORD) worship caused the people to *forget* Yahuah’s Name. Many of the prophets were persecuted for using the Name. Zeph. 3:9 tells us we will call on the Name eventually, after our lips are purified. Ezk. 39 states Yahuah will make His Name known.

We all stumble in many matters; but we serve the same Mashiak.

We have to accept correction with humility, but this correction needs to come from the Word, as we are told at 2 Tim 4.

THE RENEWED COVENANT (see Hebrews 10:16, 2 Cor. 3:3)

“The Word” is the Torah of Yahuah. Receiving a love for it, and having it written on our hearts and minds, is the Renewed Covenant - that explains why we love the Commandments — Yahusha wrote them on our hearts.

Our **immersion** into His Name is the outward sign (a pledge) that He has circumcised our hearts. (Col. 2:11-13)

Shouted from the rooftops

There are many things kept secret from men. Men also keep many secrets from each other. They even deceive themselves by ignoring what they know to be true. What I am about to reveal to you is not even known by the men “at the top,” because as you know, they aren’t tuned-in to Yahuah’s Word. The secret is simply this:

those who are set up to rule over us are the **lowest** of men.

Danial 4:17 does not lie:

“This matter is by the decree of the watchers, and the command by the word of the set-apart ones, so that the living know that the Most High is Ruler in the reign of men, and gives it to whomever He wishes, and sets over it the lowest of men.”

MESMERIZED BY A STRONG DELUSION

You could be programmed to believe error. For centuries Christians have believed things were true without any basis from Scripture. When I was only a small child, I was trained to speak to dead people who couldn’t speak my language when they were alive (like “Mary”). Tell me that didn’t cause

some delusional behavior. Religion is a form of mental illness, but Truth is reality, not fantasy. Reality can be masked, or misdirected by the skilled suggestion of magicians, hypnotists, and other deceivers. The power of suggestion and the *placebo effect* were both popularized by the research of Dr. Franz Anton Mesmer (1734-1815). Dr. Mesmer **studied** the power of suggestion; he didn't discover it - it's been around since the Fall of mankind. Hypnosis was developed from his research on psychological suggestion. When people are exposed to errors mixed together with the truth, they can become **mesmerized**, moving the line between what is real and what is not real in their belief system based upon opinions - subtly suggested by trusted teachers they have made themselves subordinate to. To **misdirect** is to **delude**. Certain beliefs are the direct result of the power of suggestion. We can be naturally fascinated by a teacher, and develop the response of aligning our beliefs to his repeated suggestions. The deceived deceivers bring up specific passages of Scripture, then misdirect (divert) your thought process to make you think of something other than what the text is actually saying. This is another example of mesmerization.

A Diversion tactic: ACTS 20 They begin by drawing attention to a phrase, "**first day of the week,**" then hope you don't follow the rest of the chapter. The Greek text actually says, "**And on the first of the Shabaths . . .**" Acts 20:7-38 begins by describing this gathering of believers (Natsarim) in a home, an upper room, where they listened to Paul until midnight, since Paul was departing the following morning. This was at Troas, where they had arrived after "**the days of unleavened bread**" (7 days following Passover). Have you been taught about an appointed time called "unleavened bread," or Passover as being a part of your annual activities as a Christian? Notice "**there were many lamps in the upper room.**" At the start of this gathering in the lamp-filled upper room, **Shabath had just ended**, and a few of the Natsarim had come together in this home, at night, and had a bite together (breaking bread). It was after sunset, the resting was over. It was officially the "first day of the week" when Shabath ended at sunset. There was nothing going on here like a Mass, or a "communion service." No one was "worshipping." The believers simply wanted to hear Paul before he left town. Next, they sailed on to Miletos, and called the ELDERS of Ephesos there, to hear an important matter. This whole section needs to be carefully studied, because what Paul taught them is overlooked because of the distraction to make you think about how it was "the first day

of the week," stated earlier in the chapter. Notice the WARNING Paul gave to the elders.

You should be able to see the diversion tactic that has been used to block many people from seeing what Paul wanted to warn us of.

ANOTHER DIVERSION

Another diversion tactic is used at 2 Pet. 3:14-18. They try to make you think about Paul's letters being "Scripture" to distract you from what is being said -- it's another warning to us. Our main job is to overcome the errors, so we can be effective in our service and reach the LOST with the Truth, the Word, the Torah of the Maker of Heaven and Earth.

Our message to them is "**Repent, for the reign of Yahuah draws near.**" Repentance means return to the Torah (Ten Words, the Covenant) -- but it has been turned into a misunderstanding, where "grace" and "being under law" are considered to be in conflict with each other. To partake of the Renewed Covenant (Jer. 31, Heb. 8), we must receive a love for the Torah, allowing Yahusha to circumcise our hearts with a love for it.

"Therefore, go and make taught ones of all the nations, immersing them into the Name of the Father and of the Son and of the Set-apart Spirit, teaching them to guard all that I have commanded you." Mt. 28:19. How much of what He had commanded were they to teach "all the nations"? **.. all that I have commanded you.** Yahusha is the only leader we have, and "pastors are simply assistants to Him. Yahusha is our teaching authority. Not all pastors are equipped with the same gifts. We all have specific functions as members of Yahusha's Body, His living Temple. **The Shabath is spoken of 9 times in the book of Acts.** It is called a sign (oth) between Yahuah and Yisharal, the only sign of the **everlasting Covenant** (Ex. 31:13-17, Ez. 20:12-20, referred to at Heb. 4).

At **Hebrews 4**, we see His rest involves the **7th day of the week**, and that for the "people of Alahim" there **remains** a Shabath-keeping.

If the Covenant is **everlasting**, its sign is also: the weekly Shabath.

Our Mashiak, Rabbi Yahusha, made the heavens and the Earth, and called them as witnesses to this Covenant, and as long as they endure, the Ten Commandments will stand, not just 9 of them. Not one letter can be altered. The Shabath **He kept** is not the one Christianity recognizes, simply because

Christianity is a religion ABOUT Him, and is not the same religion He teaches and adheres to Himself. Constantine changed the day of rest to his “SUN-day”.

Many pagan customs have been hidden in plain sight. Those who promote the customs have to constantly provide an explanation for them, like a booster shot to keep the masses under the spell of their vaccination against Truth. Those under the spell of the excuses makes the listener drunk, and numb to the Truth. The deluded don't know they are. If they knew, they would not allow the delusion to continue. We have to be prepared to wake up and become aware of our previous and/or existing delusions. The movie Matrix comes to mind immediately, since it portrays these circumstances. Those of us who are awake are walking around in a world with the majority of people dreaming a fantasy. When I was praying to dead people, I was deluded and in a fantasy world of someone else's making. 2 Thess 2:7-12 is critical to understand that there is delusion, the working of error:

“For the mystery of lawlessness (the secret of “Torahlessness,” living without law) is already at work; only he who now restrains (controls) will do so until he is taken out of the way. And then the lawless one will be revealed, whom the Master will consume with the breath of His mouth and destroy with the brightness of His coming. The coming of the lawless one is according to the working of Shatan, with all power, signs, and lying wonders, and with all unrighteous deception among those who perish, because they did not receive the love of the truth, that they might be saved. And for this reason (Alahim) will send them strong delusion, that they should believe the lie, that they all may be condemned who did not believe the truth but had pleasure in unrighteousness.”

The word **delusion** used here is translated from the Greek word, **PLANOS**, #4106 — and means a wrong opinion, errors in morals, a leading astray, a **working of error**.

How can we tell if we are under a spell or hypnotic trance?

Is it possible to test for such a condition in ourselves? The only **sure test** to find out if we are deluded is to do a **personal topical study of Scripture**, and compare it with our perception and behavior. We must let Scripture speak alone without bringing any former beliefs to the study.

If you believe “Sun-Day” is the “Christian Shabath,” Scripture study will awaken you from such a spell. At the same time, you may have been told that “Jewish” believers in the same Mashiak may observe the usual “7th day” of the week Shabath, because they were “BORN” as Jewish-folk. They have re-built a **dividing wall** that had been removed by Mashiak’s death and resurrection (Eph. 2:14). Instead of ONE body, we have TWO bodies of Mashiak, based on the **distinction** of being BORN as a Jewish person, or as a Gentile person. This cannot be -- it turns out to only be one of many human traditions brought about by a **working of error**, a **delusion**.

Reading the book of Acts we discover the truth of the matter - never has the 4th Commandment (the Shabath) been changed by any doctrine **originating in Scripture**. Acts 1:12 shows this. A delusion (working of error) has enchanted most of the world in a deception practiced openly. You will go to your pastor after you awaken, and he will show you a side of himself you never knew to exist. He will seem to be asleep to you, as if under a spell, and quote men’s traditions from Catholic councils.

Test yourself for being deluded; study these topics in Scripture:

The Shabath - has anyone changed which day is the Shabath mentioned in the 10 Commandments? Sure they have - it was imposed by Roman emperor Constantine I. Can the change be found in Scripture?

The altering of times and Torah are prophesied at Danial 7:25. It is linked to the mark of the beast (Rev. 13) since buying and selling is NOT allowed to be done on the Shabath Day. Those having the beast's mark (Sun-Day) are allowed to buy and sell, but those having Yahuah's mark (the Shabath) are not permitted to buy and sell. This is a self-imposed mark on those who obey Torah, and only pertaining to the day of rest. Those disobedient to the Covenant (Torah) are as dogs and beasts. The obedience reveals who is of Yahuah and who is a servant of the deceiver of this world. OBAD (to obey) is the Hebrew word for *servant*.

We are in bondage as slaves, but not to sin. We are owned by Yahusha.

The Personal Name of our Creator - has it been intentionally concealed and removed from the common translations, according to their own admission in the preface? Have you ever looked up the word "GOD" in a good encyclopedia to learn the origins of the word?

Mashiak's real Name - Is there only one (Acts 4:12), and is it Yahusha or Jesus?

The re-newed, or "Renewed Covenant" - What is it? Can we find it in the Scriptures? (see Jer. 31, Ez. 36, Heb. 8).

Bible - is this word found in the Scriptures, or ever used by Scripture to refer to itself? Or, is it a Pagan deity's name? (investigate Biblia, Biblos). This is what the Encyclopedia Americana (1945 Edition) says under the topic "**GOD**":

"**GOD** (god): Common Teutonic word for personal object of religious worship, formerly applicable to super-human beings of heathen myth; on conversion of Teutonic races to Christianity, term was applied to Supreme Being."

Yahusha tells us the Scriptures bear witness of Him (Jn. 5:39). He also told us He is the **Master of the Shabath** (Mk 2:28), and to pray that our flight not be in winter or **on a Shabath** (Mt. 24:20 - an **END TIME** warning). It is the sign of the everlasting Covenant (Ex. 31, Ez. 20), yet following human misdirection, we are easily deluded to believe it has been changed to Sun-Day. Human reasoning **hypnotically** explains a false reality for us, while Scripture is completely silent about any change in Shabath observance. Paul, the same fellow that most people quote to explain how they don't have to obey the Covenant (Torah), told us to TEST ourselves to see if we are in the true faith (2Cor. 13:5). If Yahuah is going to punish the nations that fail to observe the feast of Booths (SUKKOTH) during the Millennial Reign (Zech. 14), what will be the outcome for those who ignore **ALL** His Shabaths?

Would Yahusha punish anyone for obeying His Word?

In basic training for military service, young men are re-programmed to **suppress** their moral character, and to obey orders to KILL on demand. This brain-washing doesn't work on each individual, however the goal is to have enough of them affected that the objective is still achieved. When the principles of **psychological suggestion** are applied to religious control, the same effect is achieved -- repeated suggestions to suppress moral character (the conscience that warns us of being out-of-bounds) will brain-wash most of those exposed to it.

THE TORAH AND PAUL

Paul believed in keeping the Law of Yahuah: Acts 24:14:

"But this I confess to you, that according to the Way which they call a sect, so I worship the Alahim of my fathers, believing all things which are written in the Law and in the Prophets. "

Acts 25:8:

"While he answered for himself, "Neither against the Law of the Yahudim, nor against the Temple, nor against Kaiser have I offended in anything at all."

Acts 18:21:

"but took leave of them, saying, 'I must by all means keep this coming feast in Jerusalem; but I will return again to you, Yahuah-willing.' And he sailed from Ephesus."

Romans 7:25: **"I thank Yahuah --through Yahusha the Mashiak our Master! So then, with the mind I myself serve the Law of Yahuah, but with the flesh the Law of sin."**

SHOULD WE PROCLAIM THE NAME?

YIRMEYAHU 20:9: **"Whenever I said, 'Let me not mention Him, nor speak in His Name again,' it was in my heart like a burning fire shut up in my bones.**

And I became weary of holding it back, and was helpless."

Ps. 118: **"Blessed is He Who comes in the Name of Yahuah."**

Think of the way you live, and Who you serve, as more of a **"government"** than a "religion" - it will put a better perspective on things. There's authority, jurisdiction, behavior policy/process, and a governed Body. At some point, a judgment will fall on each person who rejects being ruled by Yahusha. May you escape the boxes built by men, freed by the **Truth** - the Covenant between the Creator of all things and human kind. The Covenant is the Truth; it's the Word of Yahuah.

BEAST & ANTIMASHIAK

Scripture reveals **4 beasts**. The first beast (Babylon, kingdom of Nimrod) gives life to the other beasts which follow. The beast (animals, dogs) is the entire Pagan teaching authority in **rebellion** against the Torah, the Covenant of Love between Yahuah and Yisharal.

It is the reign of Babel, to fall when Yahusha sets up His reign.

The beast is described in stages or avatars over time, expanding and growing in power over all the Earth. It is given power and great authority to reign and teach – by the dragon.

There are 3 ways to get involved with the beast:

1. Receiving the **NUMBER**
2. Receiving the **NAME**
3. Giving homage to the **IMAGE**

The **NUMBER** may indicate the way we are programmed to measure TIME. The word “measure” in Hebrew is MENE, and is equivalent to number. The **calendar** involves to this numbering (calculating). The first beast is Nimrod’s kingdom, Babel, as we learn from the books of Genesis and Danial. This head, the **first beast**, actually received a “fatal wound” because Noak’s son SHEM (Name) slew Nimrod (Rev. 13:12-14). On an abstract level, a deadly wound occurred when the head (papacy) was wounded by the Reformation. The nobility turned-away from the teaching authority of the head of the Catholic Circus. Although the head was no longer obeyed, those protesting the head’s authority remained “Catholic” in their beliefs and practices.

The **IMAGE** is both concrete and abstract. The old image of the obelisk and the crux are combined together, becoming the pillar-steeple.

Tradition blinds everyone so the witchcraft is not perceived. Shatan has programmed religious behavior based on the **pattern** (form, image) of worshipping Nimrod, his wife, and child. This has carried on through cultures over time, so the original pattern is still expressed: the reign of Babel (beast authority). Rev. 13 says in order to determine the number of the beast one must have “**wisdom**” (Torah).

Authority has passed through the Sargon rulers, Persia’s Shahs, the Pharaohs, Caesars/Kaisers/Khazars/Czars, Popes, and numerous tyrants of the recent past. The **framework** this beast system (reign of Babel) imposes itself on the world by the calendar. If this calendar is taken away, the whole beast system falls in one day. Danial’s vision describes **4 beasts**. The 4th

one is Rome, which will remain until the time of the end, at the return of Yahusha.

We are watching the fulfillment of the parable of the Prodigal Son occurring right now. The older son represents the **house of Yahudah**, now called “Jews”; and the younger son represents all those who left the Covenant many generations ago and became lost by their assimilation into the Gentiles. The lost tribes are all over the Earth; but this lost “son” comes to his senses and realizes (remembers) who he really is. If you look at Ezek. 37, Jer. 3, Jer. 31, Acts 15, and Eph. 3, you will see that there are 2 “houses” of Yisharal. These represent the 2 sons in the parable. One remained with the Father, held to the Covenant, and no longer remembers his younger brother. The **lost** brother has multiplied exceedingly among the Gentiles, but awakens to the fact that he is worshipping (eating) with PIGS (pagans, unclean dogs who rebel against the Covenant). Reading the parable, you’ll see that the Father has to explain to the older brother who the younger brother is. The lost younger brother repents and begins to obey the Father again, making the older brother jealous of the attention given to the younger brother over this. We are witnessing the events sealed in Scripture unfold before our eyes.

Shatan has programmed the entire world to be waiting for someone named “JESUS.” Christian, Islam, Hindu, and New-Age Humanists are all waiting for the coming of this special deliverer. Maitreya means “Lord of Love” and to the Hierarchy/New World Order crowd this “Mashiak” will be the great teacher they have been waiting for. He is represented as the “laughing Buddha” in Eastern philosophy. Non-Christians and Christians alike will see what they want to see when he appears on the world stage. The diverse points of view among mankind will converge on this anti-Mashiak, and each observer will be blinded by their own bias:

“I wouldn’t have seen it, if I hadn’t believed it.”

Even demons believe (YaAqob/James 2:19) . . . but not obey.

Our worship is **obedience**, the doing of what Yahuah expects of us. If we neglect doing what He expects of us, but assume our **intentions** will serve the same results, then we didn't understand the Fall, the golden calf

incident, nor why Qayin's (Cain's) offering was not pleasing to Yahuah. Intentions don't matter if you're drunk, and most people are.

"If you do well, shall you not be accepted?" (Gen. 4:7). Qayin made up his **own mind** how he was going to worship Yahuah, and what would be the offering. All the Sun-day assemblies, Christmas trees, and Easter baskets in the world will not be acceptable to Yahuah, unless He prescribed them as a form of worshipping Him. Our task is to find out **what Yahuah expects**, then **do well** so that He will accept our worship of Him. Then, we can expect to hear, **"Well done, good and faithful servant!"** (Mt. 25:21). Doing the Word is **obeying** Him, not adding to it, or taking away from it, or mixing-in the Pagan culture of Rome as tradition has done.

YAHUSHA IS COMING, BUT SO IS JESUS (One of them is a fake)

If the **True Person** - the REAL Mashiak of Yisharal comes in the name Yahusha, most of the world will not know Him. Natsarim are envoys of His reign, here to announce Him before He arrives. We are the wise virgins, having the perfume (oil) of His Name. The unwise will not hear us on this topic. The false Mashiak (anti-Mashiak) will come in the programmed name, Jesus, and perform what Mt. 24:24 & Rev. 13:14 describe as signs to deceive even the ELECT (Yisharal). We will not fall for it because he has sealed us with His True Name, Yahusha.

If we are alive to see the days of anti-Mashiak, we will witness him beguiling the world with anti-Torah instructions. Not being wise in the Word (Torah, instructions), most will be deceived by him. We who have entered into the re-newed Covenant will continue to obey the Commandments of Yahuah, and hold to the Testimony of Yahusha.

This is because He has written (circumcised) a love for His Torah on our hearts. Because we observe Shabath, we will stand out. The NWO beast (revived/restored Rome/UN) may attack and kill many of us. Christian Rome persecuted both unbelievers and believers for a millennium, killing some 83 million over a 600-year period. The Inquisition was very real. We are labeled "Judaizers" (a term not found in Scripture).

The trap is set for most to willingly accept this **Maitreya "JESUS" anti-Mashiak**. The image of the crux has been bowed-down to as an image of the sun since the dawn of time. It's the **"star of Rompha"** (Acts 7:43).

Many think the seal of Daud (aka David, spelled in Hebrew with two triangular letters, the double-daleth, a seal of his name) is the “star” referred to in this text. Stephen wasn’t referring to the seal of Daud; he was pointing out the “old religion” of harlot Babel, Astrology. No one has ever bowed-down to the seal of Daud. What does the “star of Bethlehem” look like in many illustrations? Yes, a cross. Often, a point of light will “nazz” when you look at it through a screen, and it becomes a crux of light in the sky, similar to what Constantine saw before his big battle of Milvian bridge in the year 312.

Acts is referring to the “host of heaven” known today as the **zodiac**, or mazzaroth. The synagogues, and even the Temple, were decorated with the constellation signs, with abominable beasts depicted on the floors and walls. Yahuah showed this to Yekezeqel (Ezekial chapter 8).

The working of error (delusion) is very prominent in most everyone. The **NAME** (identity) promoted by the reign of Babel is IESU, Jesus.

The **MARK** is a **teaching of error** hidden in plain sight for all to see. It’s **Sun-day**. The fact that no one can “buy or sell” without the mark of the beast is a **riddle** that can only be solved with **wisdom**.

Wisdom is a knowledge of the Torah of Yahuah. Torah people will not buy and sell on **one day of each week**, but those that have the mark of the beast are **not restricted** at all. The Torah is what keeps us from buying and selling on Shabath, not the beast. Yahuah blessed the Shabath day. When Yahuah blesses something, it stays blessed. The Shabath is the mark of Yahuah, a sign between Yahuah and His people forever. Some fear a chip or bar code. Receiving a document from the government, or a bank, that **identifies** us is not against Torah, so the fearful dread in many people over a “National I.D. card” is unfounded. Rev. 13 is a **riddle**, and it cannot be solved without our actions being founded on the Torah (wisdom). If we carefully examine what is forbidden and permitted (bound and loosed), we’ll conclude that a data card is **not against Torah**, so it cannot be the “mark” of the beast. Living without Torah, wisdom, we cannot perceive the mark of the reign of Babel.

The mark of the beast is believing that we **are** permitted to buy and sell, and this is because we are without Torah, and therefore “lawless.”

Our lack of Torah is why Yahusha will say “depart from Me.” Many believe, but don’t OBEY. They have been deceived by the beast religion,

and walk in darkness because they listen to masquerading messengers.

There is a mystery of lawlessness. Our belief must overcome the programming so that the Truth can set us free (from the working of error). The beast system (reign of Babel) is here now, set like a trap, and has been spun like a spider's web, growing stronger and stronger over the last 1700 years through religious tyranny. The dragon is behind this **conspiracy**. His reign is based on lies, futility, and falsehood.

HOMOSEXUALITY - ARSENOKOITES

Torah directs sexual behavior, and how to deal with aberrant sexuality.

"If a man lies with a man as one lies with a woman, both of them have done what is detestable. They must be put to death; their blood will be on their own heads." Leviticus/Wayyiqra 20:13

Certain Christian translators interpret a Greek word, **ARSENOKOITES**, as "effeminate" or "homosexual offenders."

Note the **KJV** 1 Cor 6:9-10:

"Know ye not that the unrighteous (Torah shunners) shall not inherit the kingdom of God*. Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind, nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God*."

NIV: "Do you not know that the wicked will not inherit the kingdom of God*? Do not be deceived: Neither the sexually immoral nor idolaters nor adulterers nor male prostitutes nor homosexual offenders . . .

(these two words are where the Greek word "ARSENOKOITES" occurs)

. . . nor thieves nor the greedy nor drunkards nor slanderers nor swindlers will inherit the kingdom of God*."

*God - "Alahim" refers to Yahuah, but translators use the word "GOD."

Arsenkoites literally means "Male koites," the behavior of the Sodomites. Does anyone remember what happened to the city of Sodom, and **why**?

Translators soften this literal meaning by using "effeminate" or "*homosexual offenders*."

The Greek word at 1 Cor. 6:9,10 is #733, **ARSENOKOITES**, is based on #2845, KOITE (giving us our word **coitus**).

The first part of the word, ARSEN, means MALE - putting the two parts (ARSEN + KOITE) together we see it is a reference to SODOMITES.

A gay pastor may fail to comprehend the meaning of the "sin of **Sodom**," which was destroyed as an **example to us** who would live in that way, and the warning given at 1 Cor. 6:9-11.

The translators did not bring the literal meaning across using either "sexual offender" or "effeminate." Those practicing male coitus will not inherit the world-to-come. They will suffer the second death in Yam Esh, the LAKE OF FIRE.

Men with men, or women with animals are both situations where it should be clear to everyone that something is wrong, and not normal. Many women have abandoned their "natural function" also, and turned away from child-bearing. Homosexuals, to make themselves feel normal, attempt to adopt children, subverting the concept of marriage. Only Yahuah brings a man and woman together in the union of marriage.

Homosexuals call heterosexuals BREEDERS, as if this is an undesirable notion. Where would humanity be without breeders? Where would humanity be without homosexuals? If anyone doesn't like the facts and wishes to ignore them, that's their privilege, and they can accept full responsibility for their actions.

HOMOPHOBIC, OR HETEROPHOBIC?

When every young person begins to realize the existence of sexuality, the unknown elements of it are overwhelming, and a certain level of fear (phobia) is experienced. Everyone recalls their first "date." On my first date, I was terrified. If a person does not overcome their fear of the opposite sex, that fear remains with them. To accuse a heterosexual of being homophobic misdirects and distorts the situation because the "homosexual" is the one that is **heterophobic**.

To be *homophobic* implies that one fears those of their own gender.

Proverbs 10:17:

"He who heeds discipline shows the way to life, but whoever ignores correction leads others astray."

2 Peter 2:1-11:

"But there also came to be false prophets among the people, as also among you there shall be false teachers, who shall secretly bring in destructive heresies, and deny the Master who bought them, bringing swift destruction on themselves. And many shall follow their destructive ways, because of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of, and in greed, with fabricated words, they shall use you for gain. From of old their judgment does not linger, and their destruction does not slumber. For if Alahim did not spare the messengers who sinned, but sent them to Tartaros, and delivered them into chains of darkness, to be kept for judgment, and did not spare the world of old, but preserved Noah, a proclaimer of righteousness, and seven others, bringing in the flood on the world of the wicked, and having reduced to ashes the cities of Sedom and Amorah condemned them to destruction – having made them an example to those who afterward would live wickedly, and rescued righteous Lot, who was oppressed with the indecent behavior of the lawless (for day after day that righteous man, dwelling among them, tortured his righteous being by seeing and hearing their lawless works), then Yahuah knows how to rescue the reverent ones from trial and to keep the unrighteous unto the day of judgment, to be punished, and most of all those walking after the flesh in filthy lust and despising authority – bold, headstrong, speaking evil of esteemed ones, whereas messengers who are greater in strength and power do not bring a slanderous accusation against them before the Master."

Isa / YashaYahu 8:9-16:

"Be broken, O peoples, and be shattered; and give ear, all remote places of the Earth. 'Gird yourselves, yet be shattered; - gird yourselves, yet be shattered. Devise a plan, but it will be thwarted; state a proposal, but it will not stand, for Alahim is with us.'

For thus Yahuah spoke to me with mighty power and instructed me not to walk in the way of this people, saying, 'You are not to say,

It is a conspiracy! - in regard to all that this people call a conspiracy; and you are not to fear what they fear or be in dread of it. It is Yahuah Shabuoth whom you should regard as qodesh.

And He shall be your fear, And He shall be your dread.

Then He (Yahuah Shabuoth) shall become a miqdash (set-apart place); but to both the houses of Yisharal, a stone to strike and a rock to stumble over, and a snare and a trap for the inhabitants of Yerushalyim. Many will stumble over them (the existence of the two houses of Yisharal), then they will fall and be broken; they will even be snared and caught. Bind up the testimony, seal the Torah among my disciples.’”



WHO IS GOD? According to the *Encyclopedia Americana* (1945 Edition)

“GOD (god): Common Teutonic word for personal object of religious worship, formerly applicable to super-human beings of heathen myth; on conversion of Teutonic races to Christianity, term was applied to Supreme Being.”

Gen 4:26-5:1: **"At that time men began to call on the Name of Yahuah."** This statement alone unravels the debate in our favor. The text uses a singular form, SHEM (name), not "SHEMOTH" (names). It also presents the reader with that Name, Yahuah, which translators expunged (SHOAH, DESTROYED, REPLACED) for most of us.

Ex 3:13-15: **"Mosheh said to Alahim, "Suppose I go to the Yisharalites and say to them, 'The Alahim of your fathers has sent me to you,' and they ask me, 'What is His Name?' Then what shall I tell them? Alahim said to Mosheh, 'ahayah asher ahayah'. This is what you are to say to the Yisharalites: 'ahayah (I will be) has sent me to you.' Alahim also said to Mosheh, 'Say to the Yisharalites, YAHUAH, the Alahim of your fathers--the Alahim of Abraham, the Alahim of Yitsaq and the Alahim of YaAqob--has sent me to you.' This is My Name forever, the Name by which I am to be remembered from generation to generation."**

Ex 5:2: **"Pharaoh said, 'Who is YAHUAH, that I should obey Him and let Yisharal go? I do not know YAHUAH and I will not let Yisharal go.'"**

We are to be baptized in the NAME (not Names) - and we see at Acts 2 that singular Name is YAHUSHA, meaning "YAH is our salvation" (or Deliverer).

Mt. 10:22 tells us we will be "hated" because of His Name. YashaYahu 52:6 tells us that His people shall know His Name. Ezek. 20:39 says there will come a day when His Name will no longer be profaned.

Ps. 118:26, quoted by Yahusha at Matt 23:39:

**"For I tell you, you will not see Me again until you say,
'Blessed is he who comes in the Name of Yahuah.'"**

Malaki 3:16-18: "Then those who feared Yahuah talked with one another, and Yahuah listened and heard. A scroll of remembrance was written in His presence concerning those who feared Yahuah and meditated upon His Name. 'They will be mine,' says Yahuah Shaddai, 'in the day when I make up my treasured possession. I will spare them, just as in compassion a man spares his son who serves him. And you will again see the distinction between the righteous and the wicked, between those who serve Alahim, and those who do not.'"

Jer 20:9: **"But if I say, "I will not remember Him, or speak anymore in His Name,"**

**Then in my heart it becomes like a burning fire shut up in my bones;
And I am weary of holding it in, and I cannot endure it."**

Jer 23:26-27: "How long shall this be in the heart of the prophets that prophesy lies? yea, they are prophets of the deceit of their own heart; which think to cause My people to forget my Name by their dreams which they tell every man to his neighbour, as their fathers have forgotten my Name for Baal?"

BAAL: definition: LORD

Ps 23:1 "Yahuah (or The LORD?) is my shepherd; I shall not want." The Hebrew word BAAL is defined as LORD in English.

Invoking His Covenant Name, Yahuah declared that the Yahudim would not utter His Name:

Jer 44:24-26: "Hear the word of Yahuah, all you people of Yahudah in Egypt. This is what Yahuah Shaddai, the Alahim of Yisharal, says: You and your wives have shown by your actions (making cakes, pouring drink offerings, and burning incense for ASHERAH) what you promised when you said, 'We will certainly carry out the vows we made to burn incense and pour out drink offerings to the Queen of Heaven (ASHERAH).' 'Go ahead then, do what you promised! Keep your vows! But hear the Word of Yahuah, all Yahudim living in Egypt: 'I swear by My great Name,' says Yahuah, 'that no one from Yahudah living anywhere in Egypt will ever again invoke My Name, or swear, 'As surely as the Sovereign Yahuah lives.'"

Yahuah is saying that He removed His Name from their lips. But, at Zeph. 3:9, He will restore the pure language, and we will again CALL on His Name, and serve Him shoulder-to-shoulder. The customary adult beverage "toasts" to give honors to anything or anyone may be these "drink offerings" - to "offer a toast" may be a type of "boasting," or lifting up a glass to something other than Yahuah. It's worth avoiding this behavior.

If any man boasts, what should be the reason for his boasting?

Jer 9:24: "Let not the wise man boast of his wisdom or the strong man boast of his strength or the rich man boast of his riches, but let him who boasts boast about this: that he understands and knows Me, that I am Yahuah, Who exercises kindness, justice and righteousness on earth, for in these I delight,' declares Yahuah."

Isa 42:5-9: "This is what Alahim Yahuah says--
He Who created the heavens and stretched them out, Who spread out the earth and all that comes out of it, Who gives breath to its people, and life to those who walk on it: 'I, Yahuah, have called you in righteousness; I will take hold of your hand. I will keep you and will make you to be a covenant for the people and a light for the Gentiles, to open eyes that are blind, to free captives from prison, and to release from the dungeon those who sit in darkness. "I am Yahuah; that is My Name! I will not give My esteem to another or My praise to idols. See, the former things have taken place, and new things I declare; before they spring into being I announce them to you."

Our Christian friend stated that His Name is NOT "Yaweh," yet Yahuah stated that His Name in fact is Yahuah.

YESHUA OR YAHUSHA?

"Joshua" isn't quite right; and "Yeshua" is still pretty far off, because Gabriel's explanation of the Name at Luke 1:21 describes the function (salvation) along with Who is providing that salvation.

The 1611 KJV was the first time in history that anyone on this planet set eyes on the name JESUS in print. The Geneva translation had it spelled IESVS in 1599. U,V, & W come from UAU, the 6 letter in Hebrew.

"HE-SOOS" MEANS "THE HORSE" IN HEBREW, AND MEANS NOTHING AT ALL IN ANY LANGUAGE OTHER THAN GREEK, IN WHICH CASE IT REFERS TO ZEUS, AS DO OTHER GREEK WORDS SUCH AS:

TARSUS, PARNASSUS, DIONYSUS, THE GREEK DEITY OF HEALING, IEUSUS, PEGASUS, AND OTHERS. THERE ARE DEITIES IN OTHER CULTURES THAT WE FIND, SUCH AS THE DRUID'S "ESUS," AND THE EGYPTIAN'S "ISIS" WHICH SEEM CLOSELY LINKED WITH THE TERM "JESUS," WHICH BECAME POPULARIZED BY THE SOCIETY OF JESUS, THE JESUITS. PROTESTANTISM PICKED UP THIS "JESUS" SPELLING FROM THE CATHOLIC INSTITUTION, NEVER DOUBTING ITS ORIGINS.

The elders of Yisharal were so steeped in the tradition of not saying the Name aloud, they conferred among themselves saying "But to stop this thing from spreading any further among the people (the Name), we must warn these men to speak no longer to anyone in this Name." Acts 4:17.

The Name Yahusha contains the Name of Yahuah. Acts 4:7 begins their examination. Brought before the elders, Kefa and Yahukanon are asked, **“By what power or by what name did you do this?.”**

You will soon learn that the form "JESUS" is derived directly from "YESHU," explained below. What "YESHU" means will change your thinking about this radically. In the Talmud, unbelieving Yahudim hatefully recorded the Name of the Mashiak of Yisharal as "YESHU," often seen spelled today as "Jeschu."

Q: Where did we get the form "JESUS" from?

A: The Jesuits. They defend the form using the Greek and Latin, hoping you'll never discover what you are about to read:

The form "YESHUA" is from the **acronym "YESHU,"** a mutilation of Yahusha's Name used by unbelieving Yahudim during the late 1st and 2nd century CE.

The letters in "YESHU" stand for the sentence, **"may his name be blotted out"** (from the scroll of life).

This "Yeshu" acronym is the real root of the form "JESUS," after going through Greek, then Latin: IESV (IESU, the Latin "U" is shaped "V").

YESHU (remember, this is an acronym, meaning "may his name be blotted out," referring to the scroll of life). A rabbinic word-play, from the original Hebrew words: **Yemach Shmo u'Zikro**

NOTE: There's not actually a letter "W" in the Hebrew alef-beth; the letter shape "V" is the Latin shape for "U." The **"DOUBLE-U"** is recent. Our letter "U" is a perfect match with the sixth letter of the Hebrew alef-beth, now called a **WAW (UAU)**.

Acronyms are abbreviated messages, like "SCUBA" stands for "self contained underwater breathing apparatus."

YESU - IESOU - Going into Greek, the letter "Y" became an IOTA because Greek has no "Y"; also, the sound of "SH" was lost, because Greek has no letters to make this sound. The letter combination "OU" is a diphthong, arising from the Greek attempt to transliterate the sound "OO" as in "woof." Our letter "U" and the Hebrew letter "UAU" does this easily. **JESU** is used also.

YESOUS - IESOU took on an ending "S" to form IESOUS, since the Greek wanted to render the word masculine with the ending "S." Going to Latin, the diphthong "OU" became "U."

JESUS The Latin Vulgate used a theonym, IESV, to conceal the Name of Yahusha. The KJV used this same form if you can find a photo of the original KJV. In the early 1530's, the letter "J" developed, causing a tail on proper names beginning with the letter "i," and words used at the beginning of sentences. This "J" is really the letter "IOTA." Many European languages pronounce "J" as the letter "i," or a "Y" sound. They even spell Yugoslavia this way: "Jugoslavia".

By the year 1611 the letter "J" was officially part of the English language and the King James Bible was printed along with pronunciation guides for all proper names like Jesus, Jew, Jeremiah, Jerusalem, Judah, and John. The name "Jesus" has been in use ever since.

THE ALEF TAU ENIGMA



In the inspired Hebrew texts called the TaNaK, **scholars encounter an enigma. Two letters** occur together, seemingly for no reason, that translators have not been able to explain. They are the two letters “**ALEF**” and “**TAU.**” These are the first and last letters of the Hebrew “alef-beth” (alphabet).

It seems to occur near, and even **next to** the Name **YaHUaH** in the texts, making Yahusha's words at Revelation 1:11 a true "revelation" - By identifying Himself as the ALEF and the TAU, Yahusha is telling us that He is the very Being that spoke with Mosheh – He is Yahuah.

The translation received in the GREEK at Rev. 1:11 say ”the **alpha** and the **omega,**” as we read at Rev 1:7-8:

“Look, He is coming with the clouds, and every eye will see Him, even those who pierced Him; and all the peoples of the earth will mourn because of Him. So shall it be! Amn. (“AMN” is Hebrew to convey affirmation, used as we would say “absolutely”).

"I am the Alef and the Tau," says Yahuah Alahim, "Who is, and Who was, and Who is to come, the Almighty." This is the definition of the Name, Yahuah.

"ALMIGHTY" is the Hebrew term "SHADDAI," as seen in "AL SHADDAI".

He revealed His identity to Yahukanon, and all of us.

Yahusha revealed to us that HE is the Being speaking to man in the text of the prophet Mosheh, and it is HE that is the mysterious "ALEF and the TAU," Who from the BEGINNING to the END has been speaking to His chosen ones. He then states that HE is Al Shaddai, the Almighty.

Revelation 1:11 solves the enigma of the letters "ALEF" and "TAU".

YAHUAH is a unique Hebrew word, #3068, based on the root **hay-uau-hay** #1933, **HUAH**, often seen as **HAWAH** in Latin letters, meaning to become, or self-existence.

"Who is, was, and is to come" is the **definition** of "YAHUAH," existence in all three tenses, past, present, and future.

"I will be there" is perhaps the most complete meaning of this unique Hebrew word, which is the Personal Name of the ETERNAL CREATOR. And, He has no other Name, as we find stated at Acts 4:12:

"Salvation is found in no one else, for there is no other name under heaven given among men by which we must be saved."

We respect everyone's attempts to pronounce the personal Name. The personal Name of our Creator as revealed at least 6,823 times in the TaNaK is spelled: **YOD-HAY-UAU-HAY**

We prefer the literal sound of the letters as they appear comparatively in other Hebrew words, and the closest word using the identical letters in the same order as the Name happens to be:

YAHUDAH (the fourth son of Leah, and the name of the tribe / family from which springs all those who today call themselves "Jews," more accurately "YAHUDIM." This man's name, **YAHUDAH**, is spelled in Hebrew: YOD-HAY-UAU-DALETH-HAY - see chart on page 198.

Notice the following underlined letters, and imagine the sound of this word without the sound of the "D":

YOD-HAY-UAU-DALETH-HAY

Clement of Alexandria trans-lettered the Name from Hebrew into Greek using the following: **IAOUE**

People commonly use the Latin letters "YHWH" as an abbreviated form for the four letters, yod (Y), hay (H), uau (U), hay (H), although there is not really a letter "W" in Hebrew.

YaHUaH is another way of rendering the four letters, and probably more accurate. The shape of the original Hebrew can be used here only in the form of a picture, since most everyone would be looking at nonsense without the appropriate font installed on their system. The Hebrew words adonai, Alahim, Ali, Aluah, and others are pronouns. Many people feel it is wrong to substitute formerly Pagan terms or names for Father Yahuah, of course (like GOD). I've never found any Scriptures using the term "haShem" to replace the Name Yahuah, yet we know it's in common use among many Messianics and orthodox Yahudim. There's no letter "V" in older Hebrew, but modern Hebrew uses such a letter (since the 17th century). "Jehovah" is a hybrid mongrelization of the Tetragrammaton Y.H.U.H., altered to JHVH, then the vowels of "adonai" are crammed in, to cue the reader to not pronounce the Name, but instead say "adonai." Remember the 3rd Commandment? What about the 2nd Commandment?



SHOAH means DESTROY. **AL SHADDAI (mostly seen as EL)**. Some teach how the patriarchs only knew Yahuah by the term **Al Shaddai**, from a slight misunderstanding of the following text: **"And I appeared unto Abraham, unto Yitsaq, and unto YaAqob, by (*the Name of*) are added words) God Almighty (Al Shaddai), but by My Name, JEHOVAH, was I not known to them."** - Ex. 6:3 KJV

Being known as "Al Shaddai" conveys the meaning of "Alahim Almighty," yes, but it is not a proper noun - it is a description of what He is. Yahuah is not saying this was known to them as His NAME, but that He was KNOWN to them as being **Al Shaddai**, the all-mighty Alahim.

The translations miss a simple fact concerning this text: it's a question, not a statement. Here's a better rendering of what Yahuah was saying at Exodus 6:3:

"And I appeared to Abraham, to Yitzchak, and to Ya'akob, as Al Shaddai; and by My Name YAHUAH, WAS I NOT KNOWN TO THEM?"

The BYNV corrects this text to read properly, and restores the true Name to the text where it occurs in the original Hebrew. If you check to see if Abraham used the proper Name, YAHUAH, you'll see that he did. So did all the other patriarchs. When we read the words of the men being quoted, we see they pronounced the Name "Yahuah" aloud.

The common translations of Ex. 6:3 convey an incorrect message to people. YHUH stands for the Hebrew letters: yod-hay-uau-hay. If we render the Tetragrammaton YHWH, we are doubling the "U" with a "double – U," so many of us are changing our approach. If we spell the Name YAHUWAH, we effectively have 3 of the same letter, U: YAHUUUH. Future generations may find this more confusing, so we avoid it. "Yahuah" and "Yahuwah" sound exactly the same when we pronounce them.

Exodus 6:3 is a QUESTION, making the meaning of the sentence different from what most have been led to understand. Examining the conversations with these men it is easy to see they knew the Name. Men **began to call on His Name** very early, as we see at Genesis 4:26.

Hebrew has many similarities to our language, and in fact there are a large percentage of common English words that derive from Hebrew roots. The Hebrew root "AB" as we see in the name "ABRAM" or "ABRAHIM" is two letters (AB = alef + beth). **ABBA** equates to the Latin word for "PATER." The Hebrew word **ABRAM** literally means "exalted father," from the original words Abu Ramu. What about **AVRAHAM**? There is no letter "V" in the ancient Hebrew, but because Hebrew is a "living language," corruptions (changes) have occurred, so the modern Hebrew now has a letter sounding like a "V."

About the word ABBA; it's not a name, but a pronoun, just as FATHER isn't a name. It's like the word MOTHER; it's not a name. The Hebrew word for MOTHER is AMA, which later became the Latin MATER, often shortened to "MA." Yahuah refers to His "NAME" often in Scripture, and it's always associated with the same word: Yahuah — yod-hay-uau-hay.

Yahusha revealed the FATHER to us, since Yisharal had not generally experienced Yahuah as FATHER, but more as **Al Shaddai**. The translators of most editions of Scripture missed a subtle thing at Exodus 6:3. Yahuah did not say His "NAME" was **Al Shaddai**, but that He appeared to them "as" Alahim Almighty. Al, Alah, Alahim, & Aloah are all **pronouns**, not proper names. The pronoun ALAH is used often in the book of Danial.

Jesuit Influences: The Jesuits (Society of Jesus) designed the Roman calendar we use, modeled on the previous Pagan Julian calendar. They also use "GREEK" to explain our English transliteration for the Name above-all-names. Most are taught that the Name "JESUS" is a translation. If this were so, then it could be translated into some meaning into English, Greek, Latin, or Hebrew, no? No one can "translate" it back to Hebrew. To "translate" means to convey the MEANING of a word, not its SOUND. The sound of a word taken into another language is a TRANSLITERATION.

“TRANS-LETTERING” IS DIFFERENT FROM “TRANSLATING.”

Scholars know that no one ever called Yahusha "*Jesus*" 2000 years ago. It wasn't even invented until around 1530 CE, so how could anyone get "saved" in the name "Jesus" before it was invented? They try to make it

mean something in Greek, yet the ending "sus" definitely refers to Zeus, as it does in many other Greek names such as Tarsus, Pegasus, Dionysus, and Parnassus. So, in Greek, the Name "JEsus" can mean "hail Zeus," or "son of Zeus." It means nothing in Hebrew, the language it supposedly came from . . . But, if you force it to mean anything, the closest it could come to any Hebrew word is "the horse," because "soos" is Hebrew for "horse." (HE-SOOS).

The word Yeshua (from the root **yasha**) means "help" or "save," but the true Name "YAHUSHA" above means "YAH is our salvation." The association with Zeus with the "sus" ending is possibly an intended distortion, made by Pagan copyists of long ago. Zeus was sometimes depicted as a HORSE-MAN, or "centaur." The old Babylonian /Egyptian signs of the Zodiac/Zoo beasts in the skies included a centaur holding a bow and arrow, called Sagittarius - this is really Nimrod, the mighty hunter. He was known as Orion the hunter also. Shatan (shatan) masquerades, changes, distorts, and misleads. Even "shatan" came across rather close to its original: shatan.

And, like they say, the translators managed to get the name for the Yerushalayim garbage dump correct also; but they just couldn't get the Name above all names right

Yual / Joel 2:27-32: (Quoted by Kefa at Acts 2):

“Then you will know that I am in Yisharal -- that I am YAHUAH your Alahim, and that there is no other; never again will My people be shamed. And afterward, I will pour out my Spirit on all people.

Your sons and daughters will prophesy, your old men will dream dreams, your young men will see visions. Even on my servants, both men and women, I will pour out my Spirit in those days.

I will show wonders in the heavens and on the earth, blood and fire and billows of smoke. The sun will be turned to darkness and the moon to blood before the coming of the great and dreadful day of YAHUAH. And everyone who calls on the Name of YAHUAH will be saved; for on Mount Zion and in Jerusalem there will be deliverance, as YAHUAH has said, among the survivors whom YAHUAH calls.”

YOUR MISSION - SHOULD YOU CHOOSE TO ACCEPT IT:

Natsarim are crying out on the “hills of Afraim” to the nations (the 153 fish, Yn. 21:4-14), declaring the final warning, and obeying the “Great Commission,” **to teach all nations what Yisharal was to obey** as we read at Matt 28:19-20:

“Therefore go and make disciples of all nations, baptizing them in the Name of the Father and of the Son and of the Ruach ha’Qodesh, and teaching them to obey everything I have commanded you.

And surely I am with you always, to the very end of the age.”

As Natsarim Yisharalites, we are each commanded to act on this.

We come in the Name of Yahuah; and blessed is the one coming in the Name of Yahuah, not another name.

The scientific community ignores and regularly conceals monumental discoveries such as this, because it doesn’t fit well into their world-view. Goliath of Gath, the Philistine, was such a Nephil, or fallen one, of giant size. The battle we face today is against TRUTH, and the giant organizations that have sown lies (bad seed, teachings) into the world for centuries are our target to expose. To this battle, we bring the ROCK of TORAH, the Living Word, which is the Testimony of Yahusha. **In His Name** the battle will be won, because the battle is His. The **dogs** we will face will resist the Truth, but some will be transformed by what we teach them, and they will become Yisharal, like us, through the Covenant.

The following is one of my favorite texts, and contrasts the two “denominations” that exist on planet Earth: **Yisharal**, and the **dogs**. Yahuah is with YISHARAL, through His Covenants. He is not on the side of the **anti-nomia** ones, the lawless ones, that are not in a Covenant with Yahuah. The Mediator of the Re-newed Covenant is seeking the lost sheep through us, and the message of the Reign of Yahuah.

1 Sam 17:43-47 tells us:

“He said to Daud, ‘Am I a dog, that you come at me with sticks?’ And the Philistine cursed Daud by his Alahim. ‘Come here,’ he said, ‘and I’ll give your flesh to the birds of the air and the beasts of the field!’” Daud said to the Philistine, ‘You come against me with sword and spear and javelin, but I come against you in the Name of YAHUAH Tsabaoth, the Alahim of the armies of Yisharal, whom you have defied. This day YAHUAH will hand you over to me, and I’ll strike you down and cut off your head. Today I will give the carcasses of the Philistine

army to the birds of the air and the beasts of the earth, and the whole world will know that there is an Alahim in Yisharal. "All those gathered here will know that it is not by sword or spear that YAHUAH *SAVES; for the battle is YAHUAH's, and He will give all of you into our hands."

Christian pastors don't typically read the Ten Commandments regularly (if ever) to their congregations. Instead, they program them to believe obeying the Torah is a negative, "legalistic" thing to do. Obeying Yahuah's Commandments as written are considered insulting to their teaching authority. Surely they are the wrong one to listen to.

"Blessed are those doing His Commands, so that the authority shall be theirs unto the tree of life and to enter through the gates into the city." Rev 22:14

"Great shalom have they which love Your TORAH: and nothing shall offend them." Psalms 119:165

"Then the dragon was enraged at the woman and went off to make war against the rest of her offspring- those who obey Alahim's Commandments (TORAH) and hold to the Testimony of Yahusha." Rev 12:17

"After this I heard what sounded like the roar of a great multitude in heaven shouting: 'HalleluYah! Salvation and esteem and power belong to our Alahim, for true and just are His judgments.

He has condemned the great prostitute who corrupted the Earth by her adulteries. He has avenged on her the blood of His servants.'

And again they shouted: 'HalleluYah!

The smoke from her goes up for ever and ever.'" Rev 19:1-8

YISHARAL currently consists of 2 "houses." One has kept Torah, and the other is returning to Torah from the pig pen. Only a remnant will do so, as we see YashaYahu 11 tells us. Read it soon.

House of Yahudah & House of Yisharal

Father Yahuah is the Alahim of all Yisharal. The "older brother" in the parable of the Prodigal Son can easily be understood to be the "House of Yahudah." The prodigal son is the lost tribes, Reuben, Afraim, Naphtali, etc., and these are sifted among the nations (Amos 9:9), and are called

Yahudah's "sister," the "House of Yisharal," also known as "Afraim," the descendants of Yusef, or the "lost sheep." These 2 houses, **Yahudah** and Yisharal/**Afraim**, are only "enemies" regarding the belief in Mashiak; but for the prophecies to be fulfilled, there is a blindness in part. These are the "two sticks" which will be re-united into one stick in Yahuah's hand one day soon in the future (Ez. 37). The older brother, **Yahudah**, has preserved the "oracles of Yahuah," and are blessed of the Father; one day they too will come to understand, as we do, Jer. 30.

Afraim and **Yahudah** currently strive against one another, but one day neither will vex the other (Is. 11:13). Afraim still has the blessing of the first-born, and will be mightily blessed with a spiritual inheritance as they repent, and return to the Covenant.

BESORAH

The final message to world is to be without guile, and done in the highest love (KASID) and Truth by a select group of messengers sent to warn the world to repent.

The word that is sent forth is called the BESORAH, and prophecy describes it clearly. If it were not prophesied, I'd be at a loss to know what to call it. Up to now, the world has been calling it the "GOSPEL".

We've known that what has been hidden would one day be revealed. Teachings that are incorrect and incomplete will be made straight.

Yahuah will be revealed, and what He expects of everyone.

I feel that what we are about to undertake is prophesied. He told us He would pour out His Spirit on all flesh, and men AND women would prophesy. They would prophesy the **BESORAH**.

Carefully contemplate the **singular idea** expressed in these two texts, as they relate to the end times: (KJV - so you'll see the old terms used):

"And this gospel of the kingdom will be preached in the whole world as a testimony to all nations, and then the end will come."- Mt. 24:14

"Therefore go and make disciples (talmidim, students) of all nations, baptizing them in the Name (Yahusha*) of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and teaching them (the nations) to obey everything (Torah) I have commanded you (Yisharal)." Matt 28:19-20

These teachings concern the **Name**, and the **Torah**, being taught to all nations by the Natsarim, Yisharalite First-fruits folks that are His talmidim.

What is it (the message / report) called?

The English world has put it down as "gospel of the kingdom."

It's one HEBREW word, not "babbling" in any other language.

The word is: **BESORAH**. This is what was prophesied to be announced to the whole world before the end. Yahusha didn't come babbling in a foreign language, but spoke to His prophets and Yisharal in **Hebrew**.

(For example, look at Acts 21:40, 22:2, 26:14).

Look carefully at **our cry**, as it was already written for us at Ps. 80.

IT IS A CRY OF RESTORATION

It contains echoes of the "priestly blessing," and refers to "**the Son**" that was resurrected, the "**Man at Your right hand**," and seems to be the plea of the returning prodigal son, after 2730 years! I'm repeating Psalm 80 in this book to give it emphasis, and I've underlined the words that show these are the lost tribes/sheep of Yisharal, scattered in 722 BCE. This is the **cry of the Natsarim**, those who return to the Torah, and broadcast the **BESORAH**:

**"Hear us, O Shepherd of Yisharal, You who lead YUSEF like a flock;
You who sit enthroned between the cherubim, shine forth before
AFRAIM, Benjamin and Manasseh.**

Awaken Your might; come and save us.

**Restore us, Alahim; make your face shine upon us, that we may be
saved. Yahuah Al Shaddai, how long will Your anger smolder against
the prayers of your people?**

**You have fed them with the bread of tears; You have made them drink
tears by the bowlful. You have made us a source of contention to our
neighbors, and our enemies mock us.**

**Restore us, Al Almighty; make Your face shine upon us, that we may be
saved. You brought a vine out of Egypt; You drove out the nations and
planted it. You cleared the ground for it, and it took root and filled the
land. The mountains were covered with its shade, the mighty cedars
with its branches. It sent out its boughs to the Sea, its shoots as far as
the River. Why have you broken down its walls so that all who pass by
pick its grapes? Boars from the forest ravage it and the creatures of the
field feed on it.**

Return to us, Al Shaddai! Look down from heaven and see! Watch over this vine, the root your right hand has planted, the Son You have raised up for Yourself. Your vine is cut down, it is burned with fire; at your rebuke your people perish.

Let your hand rest on the Man at Your right hand, the Son of man you have raised up for yourself. Then we will not turn away from you; revive us, and we will call on Your Name.

Restore us, Yahuah Al Shaddai; make Your face shine upon us, that we may be saved." (Ps. 80)

The sign of authenticity that this is the true message:

Luke 7:37-38 (as seen in the KJV, with corrected Name):

“And, behold, a woman in the city, which was a sinner, when she knew that Yahusha sat at meat in the Pharisee’s house, brought an alabaster box of ointment,

And stood at His feet behind him weeping, and began to wash His feet with tears, and did wipe them with the hairs of her head, and kissed His feet, and anointed them with the ointment.”

Luke 7:44-47 “And He turned to the woman, and said unto Simon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, thou gavest Me no water for My feet: but she hath washed My feet with tears, and wiped them with the hairs of her head. Thou gavest Me no kiss: but this woman since the time I came in hath not ceased to kiss My feet.

My head with oil thou didst not anoint: but this woman hath anointed My feet with ointment. Wherefore I say unto you, her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, the same loveth little.”

Matt 26:7-13 (a different account of the event):

“There came unto Him a woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment, and poured it on His head, as He sat at meat.

But when His disciples saw it, they had indignation, saying, To what purpose is this waste? For this ointment might have been sold for much, and given to the poor.

When (Yahusha) understood it, He said unto them, Why trouble ye the woman? for she hath wrought a good work upon me.

**For ye have the poor always with you; but Me ye have not always.
For in that she hath poured this ointment on My body, she did it for
My burial. Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel (BESORAH)
shall be preached in the whole world, there shall also this, that this
woman hath done, be told for a memorial of her.”**

Matt 26:13 (as seen in the NIV):

**“I tell you the truth, wherever this gospel (BESORAH) is preached
throughout the world, what she has done will also be told, in memory of
her.”**

Telling you of this woman is the seal or validation that this is the BESORAH. If what you are reading is an invalid message, then this report of the woman that anointed Yahusha would be **missing**. Her name was Miryam, also known as Miryam of Migdal; often called “the Magdalene.” She was the sister of Martha and Alazar (or Lazarus), a family Yahusha was very close to in Bethany. Alazar was raised from the dead by Yahusha, and changed his name to “Yahukanon,” and you’ve known him as “John,” the writer of the “fourth gospel,” and the book called “Revelation.” He also penned the letters called “1, 2, & 3 John.” In the “fourth gospel,” he is only known as **“the disciple whom Yahusha loved”** - note carefully the phrasing at Jn. 11:3, as compared with 13:23. Then, at the end of the book, this disciple identifies himself again as **“the disciple whom Yahusha loved,”** explaining that he would be selected to remain ALIVE until Yahusha returns (Jn. 21:7-25). He was exiled to Patmos, because it was found to be impossible to kill him.

Probably, he **will be** one of the **two witnesses**. Only “John” mentions the raising of “Lazarus,” or the “two witnesses,” and he is told by Yahusha that he would be a witness, to prophesy **again**, and to whom at Rev 10:11:

**“Then I was told, ‘You must prophesy again about many peoples,
nations, languages and kings.’”** To remain alive, he would need help.

Alazar means **“Alahim helps”**.

Now you have the BESORAH; be immersed into the Name of Yahusha for the forgiveness of sins, and teach all nations the **Torah of Yahuah**, everything He commanded Yisharal to obey. You need no permission or license from men, only the anointing (ordination) of Yahusha.

Be filled with kindness (KASID), and **Truth** (AMETH), and walk in peace (SHALOM). May Yahusha be with you always, and give you long life.

Birkat Kohanim:

"Yahuah bless and keep you.

Yahuah make His face shine upon you, and show favor to you.

Yahuah lift up His countenance upon you, and give you shalom." Num. 6:24-26

Hands shaping letter SHIN, for Shekhinah, and Shaddai:



BIRTHDAY CELEBRATIONS - How much does Yahuah like them?

The history of **how birthdays came to be celebrated** reveals everything we need to know about the custom.

Long ago, the average person never paid any attention whatsoever to the anniversary of their birth. The initial pattern that developed concerned the celebrating of the **birthday of their deity**, once each year, at the winter solstice. This is the origin of Christmas, since the winter solstice was considered the "re-birth" or birthday of the solar deity. This alone marks the behavior as **originating** from the rebellion against YaHUaH, Who is the one and only Alahim of Heaven and Earth. Remember that YaHUaH commanded that we **not learn the ways** of the heathen (Dt. 12).

Later, people began to celebrate the annual birth of their king **at the same time as their deity**, aligning their ruler with the same honors given to their deity. In their minds, their ruler became an anthropomorphic version of their deity. In the east, average people slowly began to celebrate their personal "birth day" once each year on what they believed to be "new year's day." Eventually, people developed the custom of observing their birth day on the annual day they were actually born.

BIRTHDAY CAKE CUSTOM

Worldwide, baking **cakes** for the "Queen of Heaven" (Asherah) was entangled in birth day celebrations (Jer./YirmeYahu 7:18). This provokes

YaHUaH's anger. By blowing-out candles and making a "secret wish," the celebrant performs IDOLATRY, because the "wish" is to their GENIE or JINN, a spell performed by Wiccans. The candles are part of the fire ritual; Pagans believed the solar presence to be fire. The rising smoke of the extinguished candles carried the "secret wish" into the skies. How do you think YaHUaH likes it when we teach our children to do these things, or propagate the custom of them? How about if we "think" of the "wish" being a prayer to YaHUaH? This is not going to be acceptable to YaHUaH, no matter how we wrap it in our minds. Worshipping YaHUaH in a Pagan format is the main problem we have today. We desperately need eye-salve to see better.

Fast forwarding to the present day, we know that witches esteem **Asherah** very highly. The most important day for any witch is the day of their birth. In Scripture, individuals recognizing birth days are Pagans, or those in rebellion. Look at the following verses describing the 7 sons and 3 daughters of Iyob, contrasted between the NIV and the KJV, then noting the literal meaning in the NAS version:

Job 1:4-5 (NIV): "His sons used to take turns holding feasts in their homes, and they would invite their three sisters to eat and drink with them. When a period of feasting had run its course, Job would send and have them purified. Early in the morning he would sacrifice a burnt offering for each of them, thinking, 'Perhaps my children have sinned and cursed (Alahim) in their hearts.' This was Job's regular custom."

Job 1:4 (KJV): "And his sons went and feasted in their houses, every one his day; and sent and called for their three sisters to eat and to drink with them."

Job / Ayub 1:4-5 (NAS): "And his sons used to go and hold a feast in the house of each one on his day, and they would send and invite their three sisters to eat and drink with them."

It's hardly a mystery, and very simple for us to figure out what was going on here. Also, you'll find that the only mention of birth-days being celebrated in all Scripture involves men in rebellion against Yahuah:

Genesis / Barashith 40:20: **"Now the third day was Pharaoh's birthday, and he gave a feast for all his officials."**

Mark 6:21: **"On his birthday Herod gave a banquet for his high officials and military commanders and the leading men of Galilee."**

These texts are indications of practices seen in rebellious men, and I acknowledge that there is no direct Torah prohibition against a person observing their birthday. However, weighing the evidence together, any recognition of a person's birth day may offend Yahuah. If witches hold the day to be important (while Scripture is silent about the day of ones birth being important), and the historical development of birth day celebrations comes from Pagan origins, then we should have no participation whatsoever in them. We should not encourage it by sending cards or gifts. Many ask about this topic, since Scripture doesn't **specifically** condemn the observance of birthdays. But, Scripture doesn't **specifically** tell us not to observe "Sun day," Christmas, or Easter either. **The fact that a behavior is Pagan in origin is our cue to not perform it.**

Deut 12:29-31: **"But when you have driven them out and settled in their land, and after they have been destroyed before you, be careful not to be ensnared by inquiring about their Alahim, saying, 'How do these nations serve their (Alahim)? We will do the same.' You must not worship Yahuah your Alahim in their way, because in worshiping their Alahim, they do all kinds of detestable things Yahuah hates."**

Deut 12:32 : **"See that you do all I command you; do not add to it or take away from it."**

Our hearts are inclined to do what is right in our own eyes, especially when we're programmed by the popular culture around us. When we desire to know Yahuah's point-of-view, we see our error clearly.

THE RESTORATION

The statement I made on page 207 is regarding the "crying out" of the Natsarim on the "hills" (or mountains) of Afraim, as we read of this in YirmeYahu 31. This is also directly related to Ps. 80, since this Psalm embodies the contents of our cry to Yahuah.

The final expulsion of the house of Yisharal (Afraim) from Samaria by the Assyrians occurred in or around the year 722 BCE. Assyria had been

hammering at them for the better part of 8 decades prior to this. Allow me to explain this in detail:

The prophecy given at Yehezqel 3 & 4 concerns the house of Yisharal, because Yehezqel is the **watchman** for the **house of Yisharal** (northern 10 tribes). In chapter 4, Yehezqel is told to lie on his left side for **390 days**, a day for a year, to bear the crookedness of the **house of Yisharal**. This 390 years represents the time Yahuah gave them to **repent** - but they did not. Instead of remaining in captivity for 390 years, the **penalty** cited at Lev. 26 kicked in, **multiplying the captivity by a factor of 7, bringing it to 2730 years** ($390 \times 7 = 2730$ years).

After 2730 years (722 BCE to 2008 CE), the lost tribes may begin a mass restoration to the Covenant of Yahuah, obeying it. The **Restoration** that we read about in the parable of the prodigal son (Luke 15) **has begun**. These 2730 years may be the last opportunity for the lost tribes to return to the Covenant **willingly**, and it will no doubt only be a remnant. There could be a “net” of time allotted, and after that the “door is closed,” and a great tribulation (weeping & gnashing of teeth) will commence, closing on people like a trap. Some “trigger” will set into motion the times described at Mt. 24.

Afraim is a term for the house of Yisharal, or descendants sons of Yusef. All 10 tribes may be referred to as Afraim, because the **dominant tribe** is the name they are all known by (As Benyamin is included in the house of Yahudah). Afraim was given the blessing of the **first-born**, so naturally the “older brother” (house of Yahudah) is jealous (as in the parable of the two brothers). Afraim is returning to the Covenant now, and the time of restoration has begun.

We are purging our idolatry, sun-pillars (steeple), idols (crosses, statues), and observing Yahuah’s Shabaths, the sign of the eternal Covenant.

Prov 12:15 : **"The way of a fool seems right to him, but a wise man listens to advice."**

Prov 14:12 : **"There is a way that seems right to a man, but in the end it leads to death."**

Being like sheep, easily led astray, those who seek to control us find it is very easy. Yahusha had a name for these “leaders,” and He said He hates them. You’ll recognize them when you see them:

NICOLAITANES, AND STRONGHOLDS

(also seen as "Nicolaitans" and "Nikolaites") **LORDING OVER (CONQUERING) THE PEOPLE** with mind control (strongholds)

Definition from reference.com (encyclopedia):

“The meaning of the name, "victors over the people" or "rulers over the world" suggests to some of these authors that the Nicolaitanes were among those who maintained that there must be a religious hierarchy to control the spiritual development of the common people; it is believed they were trying to set themselves up as priests in a two-class system – one that would give them absolute control over the laity (common people), who would be completely dependent upon them for all spiritual knowledge, guidance, and access to (Yahuah).” --
(translators used “God” in these sentences)

PRIMARY NICOLAITAN DOCTRINE:

“Apostolic Succession”

The Truth is, Yahuah has no headquarters on Earth at this time. There is no succession, kingdom, or government that can be “seen;” no “line” of apostolic authority. There’s a huge apostasy going on though. Yahusha’s **Spirit** guides us into all Truth, not an organization, society, or denomination. Those who have received His Spirit are now **Yisharalites**, and are to teach the nations Torah:

Mat 28:19,20: **“Therefore, go and make taught ones of all the nations, immersing them in the Name of the Father and of the Son and of the Set-apart Spirit, teaching them to guard all that I have commanded you. And see, I am with you always, until the end of the age.’ Amn.”**

The “two-class system,” priests over people, is seen by many to be the reason for the destruction of the original assemblies of the original **Natsarim**. Nicolaitanes seek to be recognized or distinguished from the "ordinary" folk, and often dress the part. Appearances are most important to them, and their behavior is an act to be seen by men. Hypocrisy and eye-service is condemned by Yahusha, as we certainly already realize. Nicolaitanes are playing a role, and expect that everyone should acknowledge their authority and status. They seek after titles and honors, and want their ideas obeyed without question.

These verses escape their attention:

Mat 23:8 “But you, do not be called ‘Rabbi,’ for One is your Teacher, the Mashiak, and you are all brothers.”

Luk 17:20,21 “And having been asked by the Pharisees when the reign of Alahim would come, He answered them and said, “The reign of Alahim does not come with intent watching, nor shall they say, ‘Look here!’ or ‘Look there!’ For look, the reign of Alahim is in your midst!”

Mt. 12:25: “And Yahusha knew their thoughts, and said to them, “Every reign divided against itself is laid waste, and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand.”

At Mt. 18:1: The talmidim/students pondered the question of who the greatest among them was.

At Mt. 20:21: The mother of the sons of Zabdai requested that they be seated on His right and left in the reign. The talmidim of Yahusha wanted to know which of them would be “in charge” after He departed.

At Rom. 16:17, we are told to keep our eye on those who cause divisions.

NICOLAITANES USE MENTAL STRONGHOLDS to control people’s beliefs and thoughts.

Mental strongholds can be broken by simply knowing they are there. They are false reasoning, and misunderstanding.

The foremost belief they promote is that they (Nicolaitanes) are the enlightened-ones, and boast that they know Yahuah.

Everyone else must do as they say.

We have knowledge of Torah to overthrow them:

2Co 10:4-6: "For the weapons we fight with are not fleshly but mighty in Alahim for overthrowing strongholds, overthrowing reasonings and every high matter that exalts itself against the knowledge of Alahim, taking captive every thought to make it obedient to the Mashiak, and being ready to punish all disobedience, when your obedience is complete."

Luke 14 teaches us to take the “last place.”

Two key words used at 2Cor 10:4-6:

STRONGHOLDS: G3794 OCHUROMA:

argument, concept, thought;

literally: a castle, stronghold, fortress

figuratively: anything on which one relies, such as the arguments and reasonings by which a disputant endeavors to fortify his opinion and defend it against his opponent. A mindset or viewpoint is a "stronghold," and may be true or false. If false, it needs to be overthrown with TRUTH.

IMAGINATIONS: (Greek) G3053 LOGISMOS: reasoning, imagination, computation.

Mat 23:12 **“And whoever exalts himself shall be humbled, and whoever humbles himself shall be exalted.”**

When someone hears you tell them the Truth, and their eyes glaze-over because their "stronghold" has them firmly bound, they might as well say, **“My mind is made up; don’t confuse me with the facts.”**

Examples of **factions** having long-standing doctrinal positions (old wine) would include the following:

Rabbinical Judaism (Pharisees, & Talmudic teachings of Rabbi Akiba);

Mormons (Teachings of Joseph Smith, book of Mormon);

Catholics (Constantine/Councils, “sacraments,” rituals);

Islam; SHAHADAH – no ‘god’ but Allah, and Muhammad is final prophet
Alah is a Hebrew pronoun meaning “high, lofty, or mighty one.”

SALAH – pray at 5 fixed times daily

ZAKAH – alms giving

SAWM – fasting; ritual, repentant, ascetic

HAJJ – a pilgrimage to the city of Mecca during the Islamic moon of Dhu al-Hijjah

SIKH - teachings of Muhammad’s 5 pillars combined with Hinduism

We should be aware that the language used by Arabs is mainly the purest of ancient Hebrew still used on the planet. The Yahudim have been dispersed into the nations, and foreign languages have had their influences on their

form of many words. Yiddish is perhaps an extreme example, but it's very real. The Masoretes spent 500 years influencing the pronunciation of Hebrew words with "vowel points" they invented. Arabs name their children Abraham, Daud, Yusef, Ashah, and many more good Hebrew names.

Their language is pure, so we must distinguish it from their religious behavior. If we were to judge all English-speaking people based on the fact that some of them are cruel, we would be foolish to do so.

Hindu, Buddhist - reincarnation, *Karma* - an old false-reasoning / stronghold, the objective is to escape the **wheel of life**; *oblivion*.

Nicolaitanes – cruel authoritarian leaders, savage wolves:

Acts 20: **"Therefore take heed to yourselves and to all the flock, among which the Set-apart Spirit has made you overseers, to shepherd the assembly of Alahim which He has purchased with His own blood. For I know this, that after my departure savage wolves shall come in among you, not sparing the flock. Also from among yourselves men shall arise, speaking distorted teachings, to draw away the taught ones after themselves."**

Nicolaitanes are very concerned about **control**, and once they have power they seek to keep it.

Mar 9:33-35: **"And they came to Kefar Nahum, and having come in the house He asked them, "What was it you disputed among yourselves on the way?" And they were silent, for on the way they had disputed with one another who was the greatest. And sitting down, He called the twelve and said to them, "If anyone wishes to be first, he shall be last of all and servant of all."** To attempt to be "first" or "foremost" means we attempt to usurp the position of Yahusha.

Jeremiah / YirmeYahu 9:24: **"but let him who boasts boast of this; that he understands and knows Me, that I am Yahuah, doing kindness, right-ruling, and righteousness in the earth.**

For in these I delight,' declares Yahuah."

LOS LUNAS COVENANT STONE: An ancient artifact of Yisharal, found in North America near the Rio Grande river.

The photograph below shows the **Ten Commandments** written in the primary (palaeo) Hebrew script written on a large stone found in the 1800's at Los Lunas, New Mexico, near the Rio Grande. This stone carving could be 3000 years old, and it contains the Name "Yahuah" It was written in obedience to Dt. 6, as we are **write them** on our doorposts and on our **gates** — this stone was at the entrance to an ancient colony or settlement of Yisharalites that had navigated up the Rio Grande.

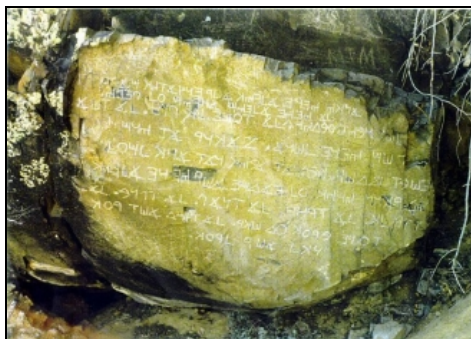
The style of the letter "yod" used on the stone indicates that the Yisharalites of the northern 10 tribes (Samaritans) were in North America. It could have been inscribed on this stone as early as the ninth century BCE, during the reign of King Shalomoh (Solomon), or as late as 146 BCE when the Carthaginians (Yisharalites) were conquered by Rome.

Many diasporas occurred, but we now know that Yisharal was mostly a **sea empire**, and they were mistakenly called "Phoenicians" by the Greeks. Yes, the "Phoenicians" were Yisharalites.

They didn't call **themselves** Phoenicians, Herodotus (5th century BCE) called them that.

The Yisharalites traveled the oceans of the world as they mined tin, copper, gold, and iron. Did you know that the distance from the western coast of Africa to South America is LESS than the length of the Mediterranean Sea?

Columbus didn't discover the Americas; Yisharalites were already living here, and many became what are now referred to as: "Native Americans." Here is a large stone found at Los Lunas, New Mexico with the 10 Commandments written in ancient Hebrew:



TRANSLITERATING YAHUSHA'S NAME [CONTENTS PAGE](#)

Detailed Transliteration study on the Name of the Mashiak

yod-hay-uau-shin-ayin

The Name above all names

YAHU + SHA (I am your Deliverer / Yah is our Deliverer)

THE MASHIAK'S NAME IS FOUND 219 TIMES IN THE TANAK (O.T.).

You must look at the Hebrew to discover it.

You'll quickly find it at ZekarYah (Zechariah) chapter 3.

The **two Hebrew spellings** used for the son of Nun (a leader of the tribe Afracim) that we find in the concordance:

#1954: HAY-UAU-SHIN-AYIN, rendered in the KJV as "HOSHEA" (Dt. 32:44), and "OSHEA" (Num 13:16).

#3091: YOD-HAY-UAU-SHIN-AYIN, this spelling is found 216 times, rendered in the KJV as "JOSHUA."

In another two instances in all of Scripture it is spelled YOD-HAY-UAU-SHIN-UAU-AYIN, or "YAHUSHUA." An interesting verse pertaining to the "name change" of this son of Nun is at Num 13:16:

"These⁴²⁸ are the names⁸⁰³⁴ of the men³⁷⁶ which⁸³⁴ Moses⁴⁸⁷² sent⁷⁹⁷¹ to spy out⁸⁴⁴⁶ (853) the land.⁷⁷⁶ And Moses⁴⁸⁷² called⁷¹²¹ Oshea¹⁹⁵⁴ the son¹¹²¹ of Nun⁵¹²⁶ Joshua.³⁰⁹¹"

In the above verse you can see the concordance numbers embedded in the KJV English. The Hebrew root "yaSHA" means to deliver, and is the root of the name of the son of Nun, HUSHA(#1954). In two places, we see the letter UAU between the SHIN-AYIN at the end of the name. The only change Mosheh gave to his name was the addition of the letter YOD, causing the name HUSHA to become YAHUSHA, meaning **YAHUAH [I AM] YOUR DELIVERER**. The Mashiak and the son of Nun have identical spellings, #3091 above, as is evidenced by the fact that their spellings use the same Greek letters **IESOUS** (word #2424). Reference to the man called "JOSHUA" is found in only two places in the entire Brith Chadasha, **Acts 7:45, and Hebrews 4:8:**

Act 7:45 “Which³⁷³⁹ also²⁵³² our²²⁵⁷ fathers³⁹⁶² that came after¹²³⁷ brought in¹⁵²¹ with³³²⁶ Joshua²⁴²⁴ into¹⁷²² the³⁵⁸⁸ possession²⁶⁹⁷ of the³⁵⁸⁸ Gentiles,¹⁴⁸⁴ . . .”

Heb 4:8 “For¹⁰⁶³ if¹⁴⁸⁷ Joshua²⁴²⁴ had given them rest,^{2664, 846} then would he not^{43756 (302)} afterward^{3326, 5023} have spoken²⁹⁸⁰ of⁴⁰¹² another²⁴³ day.²²⁵⁰

Many transliterations of Mashiak's Name are seen today, among the most popular of them are YAHSHUA, Y'SHUA, YESHUA, YEHOSHUA, YAHUSHUA, and YAHUSHA. The shortened form of a name is called a “hypocorisma.” Our Deliverer’s Name is identical to the Hebrew spelling of the man commonly called “JOSHUA,” whose name was originally HUSHA, without the letter **YOD** at the beginning. Mosheh added the **YOD** to **HUSHA (hay-uau-shin-ayin)**. Acts 7 and Hebrews 4 use the same Greek letters for this man, and our Mashiak.

The letter “W” (double-U) did not exist on Earth until the 13th century, so it is impossible for it to be used honestly in the Name YAHUAH: **YOD-HAY-UAU-HAY** (no letter W).

The letter “double-U” was the result of combining two U’s together into one piece of type, saving time for a type-setter. The Latin U was shaped V, so it gave the new piece of type this appearance: VV.

In the Name YAHUSHUA -- SHUA, or “SHA” is the ROOT ‘yaSHA,’ meaning to deliver. “SHUA” and “SHA” mean the same thing, to deliver. YAHUSHA: YOD-HAY-UAU-SHIN-AYIN (YAHUSHUA would be spelled YOD-HAY-UAU-SHIN-UAU-AYIN). “YAHUSHA” and “YAHUSHUA”

both mean “YAHUAH [I AM] YOUR DELIVERER.”

There is a man named “Shua” in Scripture; 1 Chr 2:3, Shua, word #7770, and the letters are SHIN-UAU-AYIN. Another example is

Malkiyshua (mal-kee-shu-ah); 1 Sa 31:2 is word #4444, and the ending of this man’s name is also spelled SHIN-UAU-AYIN.

In 216 places out of 219, there is no letter UAU used between the SHIN-AYIN in the name for the successor of Moshe, but there is a UAU following the letter HAY, so “YAHUSHA” is the preferred way of rendering the Name in English letters. The letter UAU has been the most

mysterious for many people for a very long time, and it renders the meaning of “our” or “your” to the word, in a plural sense. A YOD at the end of a word means “my,” as in the word for “my teacher” (usually seen written “RABBI,” because the Greek alphabet has no letter “Y”).

Pronounce the letter UAU like this: “OOO’-ah” . This letter is commonly known as WAW, the 6th letter of the Hebrew “alef-beth”.

Our Mashiak’s Name: Yahusha

The first part is not in question: YAHU

This requires our close attention; is the pronunciation - SHUA?

Or is it simply SHA? Both are from the root “YASHA”: The root yaSHA means "to deliver" - **YOD-SHIN-AYIN: “YASHA.”**

Notice the corrected Hebrew names of two prophets, **Isaiah and Alisha**, utilizing the root **YASHA**:

YASHAYAHU Strong’s #3470 – “Yah has delivered.”

YASHA Strong’s #3468 – “Salvation, deliverance.”

Add YAHU to YASHA, and you have his real name.

ALIYSHA Strong’s #477 - “Al of deliverance.”

So “Alisha” has the same ending (sha) as Yahusha.

We have been ending His Name with **SHUA**.

How is this written in Hebrew and does it have a meaning?

SHUA Strong’s #7768: a cry for help, as if shouting “save me!”

ALIYSHUA Strong’s no 474: “Al of riches.”

To get to the pronunciation YAHUSHUA we insert an **UAU** between the **AYIN** and the **SHIN** and spell His Name in Hebrew **YOD-HAY-UAU-SHIN-UAU-AYIN**.

“Yahushua” is seen twice out of 219 times in the TaNaK, so both “Yahushua” and “Yahusha” are acceptable transliterations.

YahuSHUA and YahuSHA - SHUA and SHA both contain the Hebrew root, yaSHA, meaning deliverance (salvation).

Both spellings, Yahushua and Yahusha, are endorsed by the inspired texts. Concerning the specific number of uses of the spelling Yahushua **YOD-HAY-UAU-SHIN-UAU-AYIN** (using 2 letter UAU’s), There are

exactly two instances in the TaNaK, referring to the successor of Mosheh (Joshua in the KJV). The two uses of this 6-lettered spelling are in fact found at Deut. 3:21 and Judg. 2:7. Even in these books, both variations in spelling are found. In these two books alone, this name was used with only one “UAU” in the following ratios:

Deuteronomy / Debarim: 7 to 1:

seven times, the spelling was YOD-HAY-UAU-SHIN-AYIN (Yahusha), and 1 time YOD-HAY-UAU-SHIN-UAU-AYIN (Yahushua).

Judges: 5 to 1;

five times, the spelling was the 5-letter YOD-HAY-UAU-SHIN-AYIN (Yahusha), and 1 time YOD-HAY-UAU-SHIN-UAU-AYIN (Yahushua).

Overall ratio:

216 to 3 (216 times, the spelling in the TaNaK was YOD-HAY-UAU-SHIN-AYIN, and twice it was YOD-HAY-UAU-SHIN-UAU-AYIN).

In one place, Neh. 8:17, the name is spelled YOD-SHIN-UAU-AYIN, Y’shua.

216 times found: Yahusha

2 times found: Yahushua

1 time found: Y’shua (Neh. 8:17)

The word Yeshua is found about 28 times.

Because these are used in Scripture, **all are acceptable.**

They are equally correct, and have the same meaning. Scripture uses the 5-lettered form 216 times, but we need to acknowledge the other two forms as well. The shortening of a name is called a *hypocorisma*.

The hypocorisma (or **diminutive** form) of Yahusha is Y’shua.

The “vowel-pointing” of the 7th, 8th, 9th, 10th, and 11th century **Masoretes** set out to alter the pronunciation of the Name. They were about **2300 years** removed in time from Mosheh, so even if they wanted to, they could not possibly improve on the Hebrew letters’ sounds as they are written without their niqqud markings. Hebrew letters such as YOD, HAY, UAU, AYIN, and ALEF are vowels already.

One spelling to examine closely is at ZekarYah 3.

The Hebrew word #3091 used in these texts is **Yahusha**

(the KJV concordance numbers are imbedded to help with your further study): Zec 3:1 “**And he showed**⁷²⁰⁰ **me**⁽⁸⁵³⁾ **Joshua**³⁰⁹¹ **the high**¹⁴¹⁹ **priest**³⁵⁴⁸ **standing**⁵⁹⁷⁵ **before**⁶⁴⁴⁰ **the angel**⁴³⁹⁷ **of the LORD**,³⁰⁶⁸ **and shatan**⁷⁸⁵⁴ **standing**⁵⁹⁷⁵ **at**⁵⁹²¹ **his right hand**³²²⁵ **to resist**⁷⁸⁵³ **him.**”

(#3068 above should be rendered “**Yahuah**,” not LORD)

Translators have modified the texts with words from a wide variety of other languages between the Hebrew and English, such as the term “angel” seen above (which is not English, but Greek). The rendering “Joshua” is not very close to the transliteration “Yahusha” either. They completely obliterated the Name “Yahuah” when they substituted the letters **LORD**. This is where personal research into the Truth of the Name begins. If they will lie about the Name of the One we serve, then they will lie about anything. We must be over-comers to be found doing what our Mashiak expects of us until He comes.



MISSION: IMPOSSIBLE – On the first day of Matsah

Below we’ll look at two different translations of Mt. 26:17.

A KJV error was inherited into many translations. It’s a sentence describing something absolutely impossible! On the “first day of Unleavened Bread” Yahusha was in the tomb of Yusef of Arimathea,

so His disciples could not have asked Him where He wanted them to prepare the Passover.

The Greek text has a word which both versions overlook (G4413, PROTOS), which literally means “before” or “prior to”. “**Proto**” implies something that comes *before*, but what the translators wrote makes no logical sense. They also added the words “on” and “day” to the KJV, enhancing the error. It isn’t possible for the disciples to come to Yahusha on the first day of Matsah and ask Him “**where do you wish us to prepare for You to eat the Passover?**” — Passover would be over already.

Mat 26:17: **“And on the first day of Unleavened Bread the taught ones came to (Yahusha) saying to Him, ‘Where do You wish us to prepare for You to eat the Passover?’”**

The KJV, NASB, NIV, and many others follow this.

Mat 26:17: **“Now¹¹⁶¹ the³⁵⁸⁸ first⁴⁴¹³ day of the³⁵⁸⁸ feast of unleavened bread¹⁰⁶ the³⁵⁸⁸ disciples³¹⁰¹ came⁴³³⁴ to Jesus,²⁴²⁴ saying³⁰⁰⁴ unto him,⁸⁴⁶ Where⁴²²⁶ wilt²³⁰⁹ thou that we prepare²⁰⁹⁰ for thee⁴⁶⁷¹ to eat⁵³¹⁵ the³⁵⁸⁸ passover?³⁹⁵⁷ (KJV)**

The recommended translation of this verse from the BYNV:

“And prior to the feast of Matsah, the taught ones came to Yahusha saying to Him, ‘Where do You wish us to prepare for You to eat the Passover?’” – BYNV

MESSAGE TO THE SCATTERED TRIBES OF YISHARAL (Israel)

Gen 49:1,2: **“And YaAqob called his sons and said, ‘Gather together, so that I declare to you what is to befall you in the last days: Gather together and hear, you sons of YaAqob, and listen to Yisharal your father.’”**

Before you can fully receive this information, a certain **blindness** will have to be lifted from your mind. The **tribes** (descendants) of Yisharal **don’t know who they are**, because they have been scattered, and are assumed to be lost. Also, the word “Israel” is often used to refer to the land, or the state government. Yisharal is far more than a place or a government; it is a nation of **people** (the families/clans/tribes) who live in a Covenant with Yahuah. The “lost” tribes are their descendants living among the Gentiles, scattered upon the Earth. A remnant will awaken and understand here in the last days:

Rom 11:25-27: **“For I do not wish you to be ignorant of this secret, brothers, lest you should be wise in your own estimation, that hardening in part has come over Yisharal, until the completeness of the Gentiles has come in. And so all Yisharal shall be saved, as it has been written, ‘The Deliverer shall come out of Tsiyon, and He shall turn away wickedness from YaAqob, and this is My Covenant with them, when I take away their sins.’”**

The **tribes** of Yisharal are **scattered** across the face of the Earth, and are living as Gentiles, **believing they are Gentiles**. This is a stronghold, or false idea.

Any stronghold is a false belief or notion. Strongholds can be broken by being exposed by the **Truth**, which sets us free.

Once exposed by the Truth, the lies have no more power over us.

The brain-washing and mind-control stops, and we're set free.

2Co 10:4-6: "For the weapons we fight with are not fleshly but mighty in Alahim for overthrowing strongholds, overthrowing reasonings and every high matter that exalts itself against the knowledge of Alahim, taking captive every thought to make it obedient to the Mashiak, and being ready to punish all disobedience, when your obedience is complete."

People are not conscious of the fact that they are "imprisoned" in many layers of contrived thoughts that are designed to keep them controlled, and in sin. They are mentally imprisoned by what they have **accepted** to be truth. As long as they continue to believe the lies to be truth, the fortresses that imprison them will hold them securely.

Mashiak Yahusha sets us free by guiding us into the Truth.

ANOTHER STRONGHOLD EXAMPLE:

The word "ISRAEL" refers to only "Jews." This is not true. The word "Jew" is less than 500 years old, and refers to any descendant of one tribe/family, YAHUDAH. The first time the word "**Yahudim**" (Jews) is used in Scripture involved a **war** between the **house of Yisharal** and the **house of Yahudah** (2Ki. 16:6). To mislead us, the enemy of our beings (the dragon, ha shatan) has set before the nations his prophet (an office of authority), which has been established to oppose the "saints" (the elect, or the children of Yisharal - all 12 tribes). The term "Yisharal" has been misapplied to "Christians," a Gentile religious movement that developed without the Torah, but embraced the Mashiak.



The False Prophet of the Supreme Roman Catholic Magisterium:

Through centuries of false teaching, the nations have been lulled into thinking the original Covenant with Yisharal has ended, and that Yahuah has given up on the original 12 tribes. This **“replacement theology”** holds people in the belief that “Christianity” (specifically Catholicism’s brand) has now become “Yisharal,” that the “Jews” are synonymous with the old Yisharal, and that the new Yisharal (Christians) do not have to live according to the “Old Covenant” (Torah), the Ten Commandments. They say that Yahusha the Mashiak has set them “free” from the “law.” In these things, they misunderstand, and mislead **the millions of living descendants of the tribes of Yisharal**. The Mashiak spoke of the coming deceptions:

Mar 13:22: **“For false Mashiaks and false prophets shall rise and show signs and wonders to lead astray, if possible, even the chosen ones.”**

The “elect” or “chosen ones” are the descendants of the tribes of the man YaAqob, re-named “Yisharal,” which means “ruler with Al.”

Those chosen to inherit the Covenant were eventually to become an **uncountable number**, and to become a **“company of nations”** (Gen. 35:11, 48:16), even to the **“ends of the Earth”** (Dt. 33:17, Ps. 98:3, Is. 41:9, 43:6, 49:6). The Covenant stands forever.

Yahuah’s Covenant with Yisharal will never end (Jer. 31:36,37). He took Yisharal to be His wife at Sinai. He clearly said that Yisharal would live in the land, but only on the condition that she kept His Covenant. While not in fellowship with Yahuah through that Covenant, Yisharal would be **scattered**, until they turned back to it while among the nations in the **latter days**. This is confirmed by all the prophets.

Yahuah says we will obey in the latter days, while among the Gentiles. At Dt. 4, He reminds us of His Covenant once again (and repeats the Covenant at Dt. 5); and He tells us that we will again remember the Words of Torah* in the last days:

Deu 4:30: “In your distress, when all these words shall come upon you in the latter days, then you shall return to Yahuah your Alahim and shall obey His voice.”

Deu 30:1-20: “And it shall be, when all these Words come upon you, the blessing and the curse which I have set before you, and you shall bring them back to your heart among all the Gentiles where Yahuah your Alahim has driven you, and shall turn back to Yahuah your Alahim and obey His voice, according to all that I command you today, with all your heart and with all your being, you and your children, then Yahuah your Alahim shall turn back your captivity, and shall have compassion on you, and He shall turn back and gather you from all the peoples where Yahuah your Alahim has scattered you.

If any of you are driven out to the farthest parts under the heavens, from there Yahuah your Alahim does gather you, and from there He does take you. For Yahuah turns back to rejoice over you for good as He rejoiced over your fathers, if you obey the Voice of Yahuah your Alahim, to guard His commands and His laws which are written in this Book of the Torah, if you turn back to Yahuah your Alahim with all your heart and with all your being. For this command which I am commanding you today, it is not too hard for you, nor is it far off. It is not in the heavens, to say, ‘Who shall ascend into the heavens for us, and bring it to us, and cause us to hear it, so that we do it?’ Nor is it beyond the sea, to say, ‘Who shall go over the sea for us, and bring it to us, and cause us to hear it, so that we do it?’ For the Word is very near you, in your mouth and in your heart – to do it. . . .

(please read full context) . . .

I have called the heavens and the Earth as witnesses today against you: I have set before you life and death, the blessing and the curse.

Therefore you shall choose life, so that you live, both you and your seed,

to love Yahuah your Alahim, to obey His voice, and to cling to Him – for He is your life and the length of your days – to dwell in the land which Yahuah swore to your fathers, to Abraham, to Yitshaq, and to YaAqob, to give them.”

STOP: Read all the text at Jeremiah (YirmeYahu) chapter 31, taking note of what you have learned so far here. A bright light will dawn on you. Yahusha will return when the “fullness of the gentiles” is restored to the Covenant, since the Gentiles, as a whole, are the lost, scattered tribes, the descendants of Yisharal. We must not attempt to re-gather ourselves to the land before the proper time, since our being scattered is the consequence of our not living according to the Covenant. Yahusha is the Mediator of the Covenant, and He circumcises our hearts with a love for Torah. He takes away our hatred of the Covenant, as well as our sins against it. He is working through His ambassadors today, speaking to the remnant (first-fruits) He is calling back to the Covenant. The **restoration** is now underway. The **re-gathering** will occur at the **end** of the Great Tribulation, when He returns to reign forever on the Earth. **He** will then restore Yisharal into “one stick,” and the “house of Yisharal” will be united under Him as **one people** (Ez. 37). For now, we are to be a light to the Gentiles, to awaken them to their idolatry and profanation of the Covenant, but also to their heritage: **Yahuah and His Covenant**. The “prodigal son” parable is about the lost tribes of Yisharal who left the Father’s “household,” His Torah/Covenant.

Here is the retelling of the Covenant for the tribes, given at Dt. 5:6-21:

THE EVERLASTING COVENANT OF LOVE

(1): ‘I am Yahuah your Alahim who brought you out of the land of Mitsrayim, out of the house of bondage. You have no other mighty ones against My face. (2): You do not make for yourself a carved image, any likeness of which is in the heavens above, or which is in the earth beneath, or which is in the waters under the earth, you do not bow down to them nor serve them. For I, Yahuah your Alahim, am a jealous El, visiting the crookedness of the fathers upon the children to the third and fourth generations of those who hate Me, but showing kindness to

thousands, to those who love Me and guard My commands. (3): You do not cast the Name of Yahuah your Alahim to ruin, for Yahuah does not leave him unpunished who casts His Name to ruin. (4): Guard the Shabath day, to set it apart, as Yahuah your Alahim commanded you. Six days you labor, and shall do all your work, but the seventh day is a Shabath of Yahuah your Alahim. You do not do any work – you, nor your son, nor your daughter, nor your male servant, nor your female servant, nor your ox, nor your donkey, nor any of your cattle, nor your stranger who is within your gates, so that your male servant and your female servant rest as you do. And you shall remember that you were a slave in the land of Mitsrayim, and that Yahuah your Alahim brought you out from there by a strong hand and by an outstretched arm. Therefore Yahuah your Alahim commanded you to observe the Shabath day. (5): Respect your father and your mother, as Yahuah your Alahim has commanded you, so that your days are prolonged, and so that it is well with you on the soil which Yahuah your Alahim is giving you. (6): You do not murder. (7): You do not break wedlock. (8): You do not steal. (9): You do not bear false witness against your neighbor. (10): You do not covet your neighbor’s wife, nor do you desire your neighbor’s house, his field, nor his male servant, nor his female servant, his ox, nor his donkey, or whatever belongs to your neighbor.” The purpose is to teach us how to love.

Yahuah has hidden the lost tribes of Yisharal among the Gentiles:

Isa 49:2 “**And He made my mouth like a sharp sword, in the shadow of His hand He hid me, and made me a polished shaft. In His quiver He hid me.**” Yahuah has **multiplied** Yisharal among the Gentiles for the last days.

STOP: Read all of (Isaiah) YashaYahu 49. Ezekiel / Yehezqel is all about the **scattering** and **re-gathering Plan** which Yahuah has for His people, with whom the gentiles must engraft through the **Covenants** (Eph. 2:8-13, Romans 11). You are a “lost” (cut-off) **descendant** of the scattered tribes of Yisharal. When you repent and take up the Covenant again, through immersion into the Name of the Mashiak Yahusha of Natsarith, you become a fellow citizen, a member of the **Natsarim**.

The renewal of the Covenant is described at Heb. 8.

STOP: Now read all of Eph. 3, & Jer. 3 - and you will be enabled to know the **secret of the ages**. It was veiled to you until this time, but the veil is being lifted. Yahusha* was sent to **seek** and **save** that which was **lost**. If you accept His Covenant, He has done that for you, by writing His Covenant upon your heart.

TRIBES GATHERED AT THE RETURN OF YAHUSHA: DAN, ASHER, NAPHTALI, MENASHAH, AFRAIM, REUBEN, YAHUDAH, LUI, BENYAMIN, SIMEON, ISSACHAR, ZEBULON, GAD (EZ. 48) THOSE YISHARALITES IN THE LAND PRIOR TO THE REGATHERING ARE TO FLEE TO THE MOUNTAINS (NATIONS).

THE TRIBES OF YISHARAL WERE SCATTERED DUE TO THEIR UNFAITHFULNESS, BUT THE FAITHFULNESS OF YAHUAH TO HIS COVENANT IS UNWAVERING. HE PROMISED THAT THEY WOULD BE SCATTERED, AND IN THE LATTER DAYS OBEY HIS COVENANT WHILE STILL IN THEIR CAPTIVITY AMONG THE NATIONS. WHEN THE “FULLNESS OF THE GENTILES COMES IN” (TO THE COVENANT), YAHUSHA WILL RETURN AND REGATHER THEM FROM THE ENDS OF THE EARTH. THEY MUST NOT REGATHER THEMSELVES TO THE LAND PRIOR TO HIS RETURN, OTHERWISE THEY WILL BECOME PART OF THE GREAT “FEAST” OF YAHUAH FED TO THE BIRDS AND BEASTS AT THE END OF THE GREAT TRIBULATION (EZ. 39:17-29), JUST PRIOR TO YAHUSHA’S RETURN.

Some things practiced are leavening because they **add** to Torah and are expected or required by men. Human conventions are optional.

The house of Yahudah (both those who believe in Yahusha as well as those who don't) have many forms of behavior which are well-intended, long-lived *traditions*. There are some traditions which enhance Torah-observance, and others which are less so. Many traditions we tend to accept are not specifically commanded by Torah, yet they help in promoting the true faith. One example is the concept of the “synagogue,” which grew in popularity even before the 2nd Temple was destroyed, and it made teaching foreigners more convenient because foreigners were not allowed to enter the inner areas of the Temple. Though not commanded, the synagogue made instruction of adult converts possible, as we find in the book of Acts there were many gentiles listening to what was taught by attending structured readings of the TaNaK (Torah, Prophets, Writings).

We can embrace some traditions as long as they don't become the end in themselves, and they are not used to promote a sense of piety when observed by others. Many things have no basis in Torah whatsoever, and are mostly for displaying outward piety. Men's approval or titles mean nothing

to Yahusha, because He is watching for love and humility to bear fruit in us all. For our personal lives, we should accept or reject things based upon wisdom – knowledge guided by Torah. If anything is not required by Torah, we should not impose it on others. If we should be doing something, then we should study about it carefully in Torah, and teach our children how and why it is to be done. The Pharisees were those of a sect which called themselves “rabbis,” and they also accepted Yahusha to be one of them (they called Him “Rabbi”). This sect evolved into the dominant framework of what is known today as “Rabbinical Judaism.” This sect steers the Orthodox Yahudim, but it is not the “true faith” as many might perceive it to be; the problem with it is the Talmud. We are not to add nor take away from Torah. The seder plate and Haggadah (telling) can be fine, depending upon how much of their content is added or taken away from what is expected of us.

We don’t need any eggs, just the matsah and bitter herbs will do.

The following are a bit difficult to excuse:

Wearing of a kipa (skullcap, or yarmulke); **Wearing of a prayer shawl or katan** (as contrasted with just going into a small room alone to pray privately to our Father Yahuah – and put on some tsitsith on your regular clothing); **Davening** (rocking forward while praying) from Yiddish verb “daven,” “pray.” (Praying is certainly fine, but rocking your body back and forth to be seen while doing so is a bit of a stretch); **Lighting two candles before Shabath begins; Bestowing the title “rabbi,” exaltations, or ordinations;** (in the end, only Yahusha can exalt us).

What we teach our children and others needs to be well-founded in Torah, and less “chaff” that is worthless human tradition only for “show”.

We have to be sensitive and not offend those who associate traditional behaviors like the above with devotion to Yahuah. Many believe it is pious to never pronounce the Name “Yahuah” - but all of these imposed thought processes are “strongholds” they need to overcome through more Torah study. A stronghold is any kind of false reasoning.

Yahukanon (John) 8:31,32: **“So Yahusha said to those Yahudim who believed Him, ‘If you stay in My Word, you are truly My taught ones, and you shall know the Truth, and the Truth shall make you free.’”**

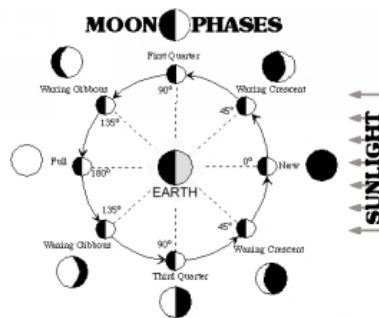
“Monkee see, monkee do” is a weak principle to base our behavior on.

Abiding in Yahusha's Word will enable us to know the Truth.

Natsarim are not united perfectly, but they do their best to observe the appointed-times as best they can. Some choose the sighting of the "crescent moon" as the beginning-point of each moon. They feel the "Hillel calendar" to be an error, believing we should set the new moons according to the "crescent" sighting (without any Scriptural evidence, because there is no crescent-sighting mentioned in Scripture). Many validate what they do based on interpretations. What we practice should be based on reality, and the real moon is our timepiece. Elders have taught new Natsarim there is a "sighted-crescent." If we start at zero, the dark moon, then the full moon arrives on the 15th day. Scripture doesn't teach or describe a crescent-sighting (but the Koran and Hadith of Islam do).

Because there is no instruction to do so, the "sighted crescent" most have been taught to watch for is not the beginning of the first day, but rather the beginning of the **second day**. There is a Scriptural basis for using the "dark moon," because the full moon is evidence that we started correctly. The new moon is 15 days before the full moon.

MOONPHASES AS SEEN FROM EARTH [CONTENTS PAGE](#)



When we discover the importance of the **7 annual Shabaths** of Yahuah's year (Lev. 23, Dt. 16), we're influenced by older teachers who explain how to identify a "new" moon by **watching for the sliver to appear in the western sky at sunset**. They teach this is the **signal** to watch for that begins the first day of the moon. For about 3 years, I counted to the feasts using this "sighted crescent moon" as the start-point. Each time, the full moon arrived when I counted-off 14 days. By my count to 15 (the festival day), the moon had begun to shrink smaller (wane), and was missing the amount of light I had started with. Then I investigated for Scripture-based evidence

that could validate what they were saying, and found nothing to support it. They claimed the Yahudim used to do it, but that's hardly validation because what some group may have practiced in the past doesn't make something correct. The sighted-moon was adopted by Anan in 767 CE, who broke away to form the Karaites. Certain "sects" of Yisharal were different in their practices, as we see several distinct groups mentioned in the Messianic Writings. The world-wide body of dispersed Yahudim that remain true to the Torah today have additional baggage (like Talmud), but they remain unchanging in their core principles, such as the 7-day week, the 7th day Shabath, the annual mo'edim (appointments), and how they determine the beginning of each moon.

WHAT IS A WEEK, A DAY, AND A MOON? [CONTENTS PAGE](#)

A **week** is a unit of 7 nights and days. A **day** is from evening to evening experienced from whatever location one happens to be on the Earth.

A **moon** is concerned with neither a week or a day, but is the complete orbital cycle of the moon around the Earth, beginning and ending when the moon comes between the Earth and the sun. It happens to take 697 Earth-hours, or 29.5 days, and this orbit is not concerned with any one location on the Earth. A renewed moon concerns the Earth, moon, and sun in relation to one another.



There are many pits to fall in as we “**earnestly contend for the belief which was once for all delivered to the set-apart ones.**”

There is a new moon, and a full moon; but no **crescent** or **sliver** moon is ever mentioned in Scripture.

From Yahuah's point-of-view, a day ends at sunset, and a new day begins (Gen. 1). He started creation with complete darkness, and light followed, even as a day begins at night and progresses until it is fully light, then wanes again toward night. The renewal of the moon follows this pattern. If we begin a new moon with zero-light, and watch the **growth** of light on the face of the moon each evening, we can become skilled at determining what

day of the moon it is. If we follow the idea that “sighting” the **crescent** moon at sunset is the **beginning** of the “first day” of the month, then we ignore the fact that the light we are seeing as a crescent represents the amount of light that had been building on it when we could not see the moon disc in the brilliance of the sun, and it is really the beginning of the **second day** of the moon. We must begin our count with **ZERO**, which is when the moon has reached its center-point **between the Earth and the Sun**. When we see the light of a thin crescent, we are seeing the light of the fully-built first day. If we call the beginning of the second day of the moon the first day, then our count to the annual Shabaths will be one day off. The full moon is consistently the 15th day of each moon, and the feast of Matsah as well as SUKKOTH begin on the 15th day of the moon —when it is **full** (not waning). A text in Psalms describes the “Feast of Trumpets” and the festival of SUKKOTH in the 7th moon. Consider this text, which describes “Yom Teruah,” and demonstrates how the festival of SUKKOTH begins on the **full** moon: (Ps. 81:3): **“Blow the shofar at the time of the new moon; at the full moon on our festival day.”**

The **starting-point** for a “re-newed” moon continues to be a point of debate among various groups of Natsarim today. Many illustrations are provided like the one above, often promoting a “sliver” crescent-moon, sighted in the western sky after sunset as being the beginning of the first “day” of a moon. The sighting of the crescent sliver is declared to be the arrival of the first day of the moon. Most accept this explanation, and never question where this can be confirmed in the Writings of Scripture (Torah, the instruction). This activity is not found in Torah, but rather it is derived from the Koran and Hadith OF ISLAM. The **crescent moon of Allah** was the tribal symbol of Muhammad’s family. The Arabic word for the crescent new-moon is **Hilal**, the same word found in the Hebrew text of YashaYahu (Isaiah) 14, which is translated as *Lucifer* in the KJV (see H#1966 in your concordance). **Hilal** is the Islamic term for the sighting of the **crescent moon**, and is definitely associated with the pre-Islamic moon deity, **Allah**. Alah is a pronoun, not a name. It’s Hebrew.

The crescent moon is a very ancient symbol, revered by Persia, India, Egypt, Islam, and Masonry. At the higher levels of Freemasonry, the royal

secret is revealed to the light-seekers: **that they worship Lucifer** under various names, one of which is Allah. Masons seek “the light”.

In order for a person to become a **Shriner**, he must go through all the degrees of Masonry, make blood-curdling oaths, worship all the various “gods” of Egypt, and make a blood-oath of allegiance to Allah as his god, and Mohammed as his prophet. The Shriner is then given a **red fez** with an Islamic sword and **crescent** jeweled on it. This originates from 7th century Arabia when the Moslems, under the leadership of Mohammed, slaughtered all Christians who would not bow down to Allah. Allah is the tribal deity -- “the moon god” -- of Mohammed. That is why every mosque today has a crescent moon on the top of its “dome.” A dome is a symbol of Hermes -the Greek deity of wisdom- revered by Masonry. The Hebrew word “**kipa**” -a yarmulke, means dome.

The bull (or ox) with a white **crescent moon** on his shoulder is the Egyptian **Apis**. It was believed he would emerge from a river and rise into the air when the Egyptians gathered around him with music and chanting. **Moon worship** was the primary religious practice of the city known today as JERICHO: It is thought that the name is derived from the Canaanite name Yareah, meaning "moon." The moon was sometimes worshipped as a male, and other times as a female.



The pre-Islamic Arabian moon-deity was **Allah**, the “greatest” deity of 360 idols in the Ka’aba, and the tribal deity of Muhammad. Mecca was the **center** of pre-Islamic Pagan worship. In the Koran, Allah swears by the moon in the verse at Surah 74:32. Before Islam, the Pagan Arabian moon deity Allah had 3 daughter goddesses, **al-Lat, al-Uzza and Manat**, who were considered very powerful. The symbol above represent these daughters. Their names appeared in several verses of the earliest versions of the Koran, but the texts were later removed and labeled “**Shatanic verses.**” They were the maiden, mother, and crone goddesses of the Arabs. In 1988, Salman Rushdie published a book entitled **Shatanic Verses**, citing the verses of the Koran mentioning the 3 daughters of Allah that had been deleted. In response to this book, a fatwa (religious edict) was issued in 1989 by Ayatollah Khomeini (then Supreme leader of Iran), calling for the death of Salman Rushdie.

Wiccans honor the “Goddess,” and the Crescent Moon is the primary symbol for “her.” This deity has been worshipped under various names such as Diana, Artemis, Selene, and Libertas (the Latin name, Libertas, was adopted by Thomas Jefferson when he named the U.S. Capitol building the “**temple of Libertas**,” and placed her statue atop the dome - he was a Mason, and simply had to honor the moon deity). Our Capital is dedicated to a Greco-Roman moon deity. If Paul were to visit Washington DC, he could almost believe he was in Athens or Rome.

We have strongholds to overcome. A “stronghold” is a false belief or notion, and are overcome with Truth. The “sighting” of the crescent moon comes from every corner of ancient Pagan worship. In ancient Syria, the moon-deity Sin was represented by the crescent moon. In Ur, bread was baked in the form of a crescent to honor their moon-deity, Nannar, giving us the custom of “crescent rolls” (croissant). The word “**Mon**-day” comes from the Latin name for the second day, Dies **Lunae**, day of the moon. Many languages reflect this custom: French: **Lundi**; Spanish: **Lunes**; German: **Montag**; Dutch: **Maandag**; Italian: **Lunedì**. In Japanese, the days are named in order for the sun, moon, then five planets. Over the whole Earth, the cultures have adopted terms from the worship of the celestial objects; but one stiff-necked people have remained stubborn enough to never fully assimilate into whatever culture they have found themselves. They would be what we call “Jews,” or the people descended from the tribe of Yahudah. If we examine when they observe the “renewed moon,” we find they reckon from the dark moon. This way, the full moon (on the 15th) is always correct for the count to Matsah (in the first moon) and SUKKOTH (in the seventh moon). We must begin the measuring of time from ZERO, which means zero light (darkness). As the first day of the moon is building, the moon is moving away from the conjunction point between Earth and the Sun, hidden in the brilliance of the Sun. The light reflected from the limb of the moon builds slowly until we can finally see the effects of the passed time on the moon just after sunset. The sighting of the crescent sliver declares the **second** day of the moon is beginning; it can’t possibly be the beginning of the **first** day, it’s already fully built. Prior to the renewed moon, a crescent of the moon can be seen in the **eastern** sky just before **sunrise** on the 29th day of every moon, which is often noticed by those awake in the early morning hours. When I was a paper boy in my youth, I often saw this waning crescent.

A shepherd would also recognize this, and know that the “renewed moon” would be the following day: 1Sa 20:18 **“So Yahonathan said to him, ‘Tomorrow is the New Moon, and you shall be missed, because your seat shall be empty.’”** Sheep herders are often awake all night.

Today we know exactly where the moon is, and when the renewed moon arrives. Long ago, they knew how to count, and notice the waning crescent before sunrise. We can determine where the moon will be far into the future, even to predict when and where the shadow of the moon will fall (eclipses). We know where it is down to the inch. Recognizing the phases for what they are need not be a cause for division, and yet every annual Shabath there are at least 3 divisions among the Natsarim as to how to reckon the renewed moon. The teachings we embrace are “strongholds” of thought, and we must overthrow the errors in teaching with Scripture.

2Co 10-6: "For the weapons we fight with are not fleshly but mighty in Alahim for overthrowing strongholds, overthrowing reasonings and every high matter that exalts itself against the knowledge of Alahim, taking captive every thought to make it obedient to the Mashiak, and being ready to punish all disobedience, when your obedience is complete."

Consider the appointed times we should be observing, as we have been enjoined to Yahuah. We become engrafted to Yisharal and His Covenant (Lev. 23). The Shabath (weekly), Passover, Unleavened bread, Shabuoth (called *Pentecost*), and the appointments of the 7th moon, Yom Teruah, Yom Kippur, and SUKKOTH (Tabernacles). Think of how these are Yahuah's **redemption plan** for Yisharal, and that Yahusha's work has, and will, be accomplishing that redemption through all of these **"shadows."** The shadows outline the solid object casting them, so they are prophetic symbols pointing to something highly important:

THE PLAN OF REDEMPTION

Reflect on the following correction of this verse we are all familiar with:

"Let no man therefore judge you in meat, or in drink, or in respect of a festival, or of the new moon, or of the Shabath days which are a shadow of things to come for the body of Mashiak." (Kol 2:16-17)

Restoring this verse to its literal Hebrew roots, the meaning comes through clearly. The **festivals** are shadows, picturing how Yahusha is redeeming Yisharal.

SIGHTED-MOON ORIGINS



Is there a word for "crescent" or "sliver" found in the Hebrew text?

When is the New Moon?

The Yahudim have observed the Appointed Times for thousands of years, but newcomers to the festivals think they know better how to observe them. Logic will reveal that the new moon has to be 15 days before the full moon, otherwise the **full moon** wouldn't be the 15th day of the moon. The new moon and full moon are planet-wide occurrences. Because we now have 24 time zones, individual locations have different perspectives, and the first day of the moon is spread over 24 hours.

In the year 767 CE, a disagreement occurred in calculating the new moon; a man named Anan started a new sect. This sect began to use the sighted crescent to determine the beginning of each month.

Not knowing the origins of this change in behavior, many Natsarim are receiving conflicted information from teachers on this subject.

TRADITION

We are Yahusha's body, and **Tradition** is like an infection in the body.

Going untreated, it will spread and infect the whole body.

If you research every word of Scripture, you will not find the term "crescent." Scripture mentions the new moon, and the full moon.

Many of us start out understanding the new moon is to be sighted by some means in the western sky at sunset, marking the beginning of each month. Is this really true? Rather than following tradition, we need Truth.

Truth is the mortal enemy of tradition. Traditions are defended with great enthusiasm and are hotly defended when challenged, or exposed as originating in pagan customs. Traditions have origins, and it is important to track those origins to their source. **If a teaching is not found in Scripture, why should it be practiced as if it were there?**

The pre-Islamic moon deity called Allah is symbolized by a crescent moon

and star. We find the crescent and star used as a component of **AUM** symbol (the Hindu trinity Brahma, Vishnu, and Shiva).



The crescent moon was also venerated in the Egyptian culture with the moon below a solar disc. Because Christianity sprang from Alexandria Egypt, these objects in the sky were also adopted for veneration.

In the photo above, the monstrance held by a pope shows a crescent moon below the circular sun-disc.

The sighted-moon became important to a new sect that split-away from Rabbinical Judaism in the 7th century.

Today they are called Karaites, and many Natsarim are being influenced by what they teach, propelled by Natsarim teachers.

Yahusha guides us into all Truth, opening our minds to the way He sees teachings. He purifies our minds from outside sources, most especially the worship of anything in the heavens above, on the arets, or in the waters under the arets. We fall prey to false teachings because we're like sheep listening to voices other than their True Shepherd.

INTOLERANCE TO THE POINT OF DEATH

Variations from established beliefs or customs within Christianity, Rabbinic Yahudaism,

Islam, and Marxism have been punished with excommunication or death.

Islam is divided between Sunni and Shia, and their differences have inflamed a

deadly conflict that's lasted over 1300 years. Christianity is split into thousands of sects because they did not choose to abide in Yahuah's Word (Ten Commandments) in order to be united in His Name.

The first main schism was in **1054** when the Eastern and Western Catholic bishops excommunicated one another, resulting in a "pope" and a "patriarch." Each considers the other a "**heretic**," and anathema (worthy of death). In **1517**, a Catholic priest & professor of theology nailed 95 theses

to the door of “All Saint’s Church” in Wittenburg, Germany. Luther’s call for **reformation** quickly caused the pope’s **headship** to become **wounded to death**.

Nobility **protested** his office being the **head** of the Catholic Church.

Since 1541, Jesuits have pursued the **healing** of this “**head-wound**” by all means, and their latest efforts are through “**ecumenism**.”

Hate and violence against those holding close beliefs is common. Knowing the divisions are caused by the dragon, we can unite against our common enemy, and love one another in spite of our differences.

HOW THE DIVISION BEGAN: THE SIGHTED MOON

THE KARAITE CONNECTION: Anan Ben Daud is widely believed to be the founder of the Karaite Sect.

In the mid-8th century CE under Islamic rule, Anan started a movement which broke away from Rabbinical Judaism.

It was Anan’s hope to become the **head Rabbi**, but he was passed-over by his younger brother who held more closely to the Torah and “oral law,” the **traditions of the fathers**. Anan’s followers installed him in the position of “**exilarch**” anyway, so there was a conflict of headship. The Caliph Al-Mansur viewed this argument as rebellion, and arrested Anan in **767**, and set his execution date. While in prison, Anan met an Islamic teacher who gave him advice that saved his life. **Anan was to establish a new religion.**

ANAN’S DOCTRINAL ARGUMENTS

To save his life, Anan had to have radically different ideas to prove to the Caliph that his religion was “different” from Rabbinical Yahudaism.

With his life hanging in the balance, a seminal moment came to him that made the Caliph very pleased with him: he announced that he differed from the Rabbinical religion’s views concerning the new moon day to set the festivals by. Anan claimed the “sighting” of the new moon was the only way to establish a new moon day, and this was the pivotal issue that changed the mind of the Caliph. Islam’s most prominent symbol is the **crescent moon**. They begin their moons according to the **sighting** of the crescent moon at sunset, but Rabbinical Yahudaism **has never done this**. The sighted moon cannot be verified from Scripture, but the dark moon can be: the new moon is 15 days before the full moon.

Rabbinical Yahudaism embraced the oral law, called the **traditions of the fathers** in Paul's time. Anan did not agree with the oral law, but held only to Torah (as he interpreted it). Anan corrected a flaw in the traditional count to Shabuoth (Pentecost); it falls on the 1st day of the week each year, the morrow after the 7th Shabath.

WHICH IS CORRECT, AND WHY?

Neither Rabbinical Yahudim nor the Karaites understand the festivals symbolize Yahusha's redemption plan. This is what Scripture calls "darkness," a lack of understanding. Yahusha is refining His bride, and in this process we will comprehend the big picture as well as small details. To determine when the new moon begins, we look to **when things changed**. **Yahusha observed** the festivals the same as the rest of the nation around Him, so we can be sure that any departure from His pattern occurred later. That departure came when Anan introduced the **sighted-moon** rather than the dark moon as the new moon.

Anan and the Karaite sect after him considered Rabbinical Yahudaim to be their doctrinal enemy as much as Luther's reformation considered the pope to be "anti-Christ." We know our enemy is not flesh and blood, and when we hate we do the will of the dragon.

The dragon knows false teachings are only a means to an end.

The dragon is not too concerned about which side is right, as long as there is division and strife that produces the desired outcome: **hate**.



Beginning in the 1st century CE, Gnostic teachings from the east invaded "the **Levant**," the Middle East. Those who are familiar with witchcraft know about the popular image of the "goddess" with upward-lifted arms representing the **crescent moon**. (see photo above)

SIGHTED-MOON, OR CALCULATED?

One of the Karaites' arguments with Rabbinical observance is how the new moon must not be **calculated**, but rather should be **observed**. Waiting until the light builds on the face of the moon so a **sliver** is seen, and then counting 15 days to a festival, a sliver of light is **missing** from the full moon's face.

The full moon occurs on the 14th day for those beginning with the sighted moon. The Karaites claim they hold **only to the Torah** (inspired Word), yet there is no trace found in Torah of anyone being told to "see" a crescent phase on the moon, nor anyone ever doing it. Scripture tells us the **full moon** coincides with the arrival of the festival of Sukkoth:

Ps 81:3: **"Blow the ram's horn at the time of the new moon, At the full moon, on our festival yom."**

1Sam 20 verses 5 & 6 inform us there was a "yearly slaughtering" for the clan on the day of the new moon, logically the 7th moon. Daud knew when the new moon was **before** seeing a "sliver" or a sighted-moon:

"And Daud said to Yahunathan, 'See, tomorrow is the New Moon, and I ought to sit with the sovereign to eat. But let me go, and I shall hide in the field until the third yom at evening. If your father misses me at all, then you shall say, 'Daud earnestly asked my permission to run over to Beyth Lekem, his city, for a yearly slaughtering is made there for all the clan.'"

From this evidence there is no doubt the sighted-moon came from outside Scripture.

From the Sumerians, the pagan **worship of the host of heaven** (zodiac, imaginary zoo animal shapes called the constellations) spread its infection to the Far East. Hinduism reflects the pattern, taught through gurus, spiritual guides. Although they have titles like guru, rabbi, mystagogue, or worshipful master, they guide the initiate into enlightenment, or fulfillment. The initiate passes stages (grades, degrees, or levels) of learning, seen in the pattern of the Catholic Magisterium or Free Masonry.

The dragon deceived all the people of the planet; Persians, Tyrians, Kananites, Egyptians, Greeks, Romans,

Aztecs, etc., and continues to spread poisoned teachings (and human sacrifices) all around the Earth.



WORSHIP OF THE HOST OF HEAVEN

The host of heaven were worshipped by means of sex.

Sexual compatibility is well-preserved even today as it expresses itself in Astrology. The “signs” of the **zodiac** at the time of one’s birth are used to predict and evaluate a person’s future according to the position of the sun, moon, and constellations.

The whole Earth is infected with traditions from Babel, being drunk from the cup of the Mother of Harlots. The pre-Islamic Arabs worshipped 360 sky-deities, one of which was the “greatest,” called “Allah.”

Allah is represented by the crescent moon, and was the most favored of all deities by Muhammad’s clan.

Yahuah is not represented by any kind of symbol, and certainly not any of the objects seen in the sky.

SYMBOLS OF ALLAH AND HIS DAUGHTERS

The symbol for **Allah** and **Islam** is the crescent moon and star.

The three daughters of Allah are symbolized with other aspects involving the moon.



The **moon and star** symbol has sexual significance to those who have studied their sensual meaning within Hinduism. The photo below shows the crescent and star as part of the AUM (OM) symbol.



The crescent & star are components of the AUM symbol. In the Quran, the three daughters of Allah were Al-Uzza, Al-Lat, & Manat. They were mentioned in the “satanic verses,” which later were expunged. Ever since, Islamic teachers have worked to explain how the pre-Islamic Allah is different from the Allah who has no daughters. Whenever a deity is depicted by any object in in the skies, it’s a big clue there’s a connection to Babel.

Wicca uses the symbol for Allah’s daughters (shown above). Yahuah, the Maker of heaven and Earth, never told us to represent Him with a crescent moon and star. That much is a striking difference.



As Christians come out of Babel’s rebellious system of adopted **fertility feasts** and learn Torah observance, many come under the teachings of “Messianic” leaders who coach them in how the moon works.

The majority of these Messianic teachers inherited their understanding of the sighted-moon from men who taught them to observe the festivals. Just like the Karaites, they believe their understanding of the moon is a more accurate method than the pattern followed by the Yahudim.

We have to concede that not all things we have inherited from Rabbinical Yahudaism are flawed, but only certain things. The week and the Shabath, the new moon, the Ten Commandments, and all the Living Words of Scripture have been faithfully preserved for us.

We are not responsible for the Talmud, the katan, the kipa, or any other signs of membership not ordered by Yahuah’s inspired Word.

Tsitsith (tassels) are found in Scripture, so we obey and put them on our garments.

Rabbinical Yahudaism was Paul's "**former way of life**" (Gal 1:13), which **added traditions** of men. In spite of this fact, Stephen told the Sanhedrin (at Acts 7:38) **they** received the "Living Words" to **give to us**.

Some sighted-moon teachers have been heralding the omen of the "**4 blood moons**." That's interesting because they cannot tell (calculate) when the next new moon is until they SEE it's sliver; so how could they possibly know when a lunar eclipse will occur years away? If **calculating** the new moon is so wrong to them, why do they publish **printed calendars** in advance of their **sighted-moon slivers** every year?

They criticize others for what they also do, but we have to love them. Yahusha told us to not be like the world, seeking positions of authority over others, or to imitate the heathens' methods in the worship of Him (Dt. 18:9, YirmeYahu 10, Dt. 12).

Dt. 12:30-32: "Guard yourself that you are not ensnared to follow them, after they are destroyed from before you, and that you do not inquire about their mighty ones, saying, 'How did these nations serve their mighty ones? And let me do so too.' Do not do so to Yahuah your Alahim, for every abomination which Yahuah hates they have done to their mighty ones, for they even burn their sons and daughters in the fire to their mighty ones. All the words I am commanding you, guard to do it – do not add to it nor take away from it." BYNV

RESTORATION, NOT REFORMATION:

2Co 5:18-21: "And all matters are from Alahim, Who has restored us to favor with Himself through Yahusha Mashiak, and has given us the service of restoration to favor, that is, that Alahim was in Mashiak restoring the world to favor unto Himself, not reckoning their trespasses to them, and has committed to us the word of restoration to favor. Therefore we are envoys on behalf of Mashiak, as though Alahim were pleading through us. We beg, on behalf of Mashiak: Be restored to favor with Alahim. For He made Him who knew no sin to be sin for us, so that in Him we might become the righteousness of Alahim."

We don't reform Babel, we come out of her.

LOVE IS OUR HALLMARK

1 KORINTHIANS 13 - LOVE!

"If I speak with the tongues of men and of malakim, but do not have love, I have become as sounding brass or a clanging cymbal.

And if I have prophecy, and know all secrets and all knowledge, and if I have all belief, so as to remove mountains, but do not have love, I am none at all.

And if I give out all my possessions to feed the poor, and if I give my body to be burned, but do not have love, I am not profited at all.

Love is patient, is kind, love does not envy, love does not boast, is not puffed up, does not behave indecently, does not seek its own, is not provoked reckons not the evil, does not rejoice over the unrighteousness, but rejoices in the Truth; it covers all, believes all, expects all, endures all.

Love never fails. And if there be prophecies, they shall be inactive; or tongues, they shall cease; or knowledge, it shall be inactive.

For we know in part and we prophesy in part.

But when that which is perfect has come, then that which is in part shall be inactive. When I was a child, I spoke as a child, I thought as a child, I reasoned as a child. But when I became a man, I did away with childish things. For now we see in a mirror, dimly, but then face to face. Now I know in part, but then I shall know, as I also have been known. And now belief, expectation, and love remain – these three. But the greatest of these is love.” BYNV

If we abide (live, walk) in Yahusha's Word, we are truly His talmidim (students). We will be set free from strongholds (false reasonings).

If we accept everything we hear without testing all things, we can inherit false understandings. **"If a ruler listens to lying words, All his servants become wrong."** Proverbs 29:12

External signs of membership reveal that we are fleshly in our walk.

Eye-service is hypocrisy. **You can take off your kipa, and put on love.**



Reverence to tradition grows stronger with each generation.

Many traditions come from eastern mysticism expressed in Hinduism.

COME, I SHALL SHOW YOU THE BRIDE - THE LAMB'S WIFE

If you are not the bride, **but think you are**, this is especially meant for you. Scripture identifies a “bride,” which is the same as a “wife.”

Paul speaks of this bride, and so does the writer of Revelation, and the prophets of Yahuah. The “war in heaven” is still waging, and “the bride” will become a fortress on the day of redemption, also known as the return of Yahusha, at the end of the distress (great tribulation). After 1000 years (known as the Millennium), the war in heaven will end with all those in rebellion being cast alive into the lake of fire. **The bride** is discussed by one of the messengers that release the 7 last plagues:

“And one of the seven messengers who held the seven bowls filled with the seven last plagues came to me and spoke with me, saying, ‘Come, I shall show you the bride, the Lamb’s wife.’” Rev 21:9

The bride is described as a “great city” coming from the skies, and “**her light**” was **like** a most precious stone, clear as crystal, and named the New Yerushalayim. The 12 gates each bear a name for a tribe of **YISHARAL**, and there is a qualification stated concerning those who may enter her. People practicing error will be blocked from entering:

“Blessed are those doing His commands, so that the authority shall be theirs unto the tree of life, and to enter through the gates into the city. But outside are the dogs and those who enchant with drugs, and those who whore, and the murderers, and the idolaters, and all who love and do falsehood.” Rev 22:14,15

We see there is **unconditional obedience** to the Commands of Yahuah required, not unconditional indulgence as many false prophets and teachers have stated. We are given our faith (belief, fidelity) as a gift, and that faith

produces the good works: obedience to the *Toroth* (instructions) of Yahuah. If we practice idolatry, or worship Yahuah in a way He did not command worship, we must purge such things and learn what pleases Him. We are counted righteous by belief, and our belief is perfected and shown by our obedience (our obedience is the fruit of righteousness). We can identify a tree by the fruit we see on it. **By the fruit we see in the bride, we can identify her.** If we see what we think is the bride observing ChristMass, Easter (Ishtar), Sun-day, Lent, Ash Wednesday, Halloween (all of which stem directly from Pagan practices and times), is it remotely possible that we are deceived? Where in Scripture was the bride instructed to practice any of these things? “Houses of worship” using **steeple**s (obelisks) and **bells** are of Pagan origins. If the “Christmas tree” didn’t originate from Yahuah’s Torah, how did it get mixed-up with what people do? It is not secular either; it is an **ASHERAH** (please verify this by personal research). Evidently, the bride currently has a few major “spots and wrinkles” which need to be wiped away. (Google the words: ASHERAH, ORNAMENTS, TREE).

Behavior is the evidence of our belief. Brother YaAqob (James) tells us: **“You see, then, that a man is declared right by works, and not by belief alone.”** Jas 2:24 He continues the idea in a later verse:

“For as the body without the spirit is dead, so also the belief is dead without the works.” Jas / YaAqob 2:26

Paul tells us that a person without belief (living solely in a perspective of the flesh) doesn’t want anything to do with obeying:

“For those who live according to the flesh set their minds on the matters of the flesh, but those who live according to the Spirit, the matters of the Spirit. For the mind of the flesh is death, but the mind of the Spirit is life and peace. Because the mind of the flesh is hatred towards Alahim, for it does not subject itself to the Torah of Alahim, neither indeed is it able; those who are in the (mind of the) flesh are unable to please Alahim. But you are not in the flesh but in the Spirit, if indeed the Spirit of Alahim dwells in you. And if anyone does not have the Spirit of Mashiak, this one is not His.” Rom 8:5-9

The mind of the flesh is hatred toward Yahuah, BECAUSE it does not subject itself to His Torah. There are plenty of preachers who do not want

anyone to submit to the Torah of Yahuah, **and they tell us this quite often.**

THE BRIDE WAS HIDDEN, AS IN A FIELD, LONG AGO

(The field is the world).

As a result of disobedience, the bride (Yisharal, Yahuah's wife) was scattered thoroughly among the nations, driven from the land. This was the curse, and it remains in effect. The parable at Mt 13:44 speaks of a "treasure" (lost Yisharal, the bride) found by a man (Yahusha, the Pursuer of His bride), who bought the field (paid the ultimate price). The bride is now His property, but "she" remains hidden. Like Yusef in Egypt, Yahusha will one day reveal Himself to His brothers, to all the scattered tribes of Yisharal. The first work of Yahusha involved **atonement**, but the second work is **redemption**. He is sent to seek and deliver that which was lost, and will unite the **house of Yahudah** (the ruling tribe) and the **house of Yisharal** (also called Afracim, first-born blessing tribe) into "one stick."

(See Ez 37:15-19).

THE BRIDE WILL BE REVEALED ON THE DAY OF REDEMPTION

"For your Maker is your husband, Yahuah of hosts is His Name, and the Set-apart One of Yisharal is your Redeemer. He is called the Alahim of all the Earth." Is / YashaYahu 54:5 (read the context).

Yahusha has chosen His bride, but He has not yet taken possession of her. The "wedding supper" is still ahead of us at a future festival of SUKKOTH (the **harvest** festival we are to observe for 7 days in the fall, Lev 23, Dt 16. Notice in the following text the reference to a "booth"; "tents" (Hebrew, SUKKOTH) will be the time of the return of Yahusha, at the harvesting of the Earth:

"And I, Yahuchanan, saw the set-apart city, new Yerushalayim, coming down out of the heaven from Alahim, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband. And I heard a loud voice from the heaven saying, 'See, the Booth of Alahim is with men, and He shall dwell with them, and they shall be His people, and Alahim Himself shall be with them and be their Alahim.'" Rev 21:2,3

Yahusha is preparing His wife so that she may be without spot or wrinkle. Again, from more texts we can see our redemption comes during

the observances of the 7th month, after the last shofar, or “feast of trumpets”:

1Th 4:13-18: “Now, brothers, we do not wish you to be ignorant concerning those who have fallen asleep, lest you be sad as others who have no expectation. For if we believe that Yahusha died and rose again, so also Alahim shall bring with Him those who sleep in Yahusha. For this we say to you by the word of the Master, that we, the living who are left over at the coming of the Master shall in no way go before those who are asleep. Because the Master Himself shall come down from heaven with a shout, with the voice of a chief messenger, and with the shofar of Alahim, and the dead in Mashiak shall rise first. Then we, the living who are left over, shall be CAUGHT AWAY together with them in the clouds to meet the Master in the air – and so we shall always be with the Master.

So encourage one another with these words.”

“CAUGHT AWAY” in the above text is the same Greek word used at Acts 8:39 (HARPAZO, G726, to seize; Latin: RAPTUS, as in seizing property). The reapers will take the weeds out first (on Yom Kafar one of these years). The wheat will be those left behind.

Enabled by the Spirit of Yahusha, Philip transferred to another location instantly; **as together, we will also at the coming of the Master.**

Just for the sake of an example, let’s pretend the feminist movement never happened, and we’re thinking like a person who lived long ago.

To be Yahusha’s property, His BRIDE, we must examine how Scripture identifies those who live within the BONDS OF THE COVENANT (of marriage) to Him. Every denomination on Earth sincerely believes they are the bride of the Mashiak, ahead of all others.

While Yahusha is away to receive His Kingdom and prepare a place for His bride, those who await His return are partly wise, and partly foolish. At Mt 25:1-13, “ten maidens” seem to correspond to the ten tribes of northeren Yisharal. Some have wisdom and have prepared themselves more than others. The oil (perfume) that is discussed represents the guidance of Yahusha’s Spirit, related to His Name, helping make the wise maidens aware of what is needed to prepare themselves for the abrupt arrival of the Bridegroom. Indeed, the wedding feast is an exclusive affair.

Yahuah says we will obey in the latter days, while among the Gentiles.
Deu 4:30: “In your **distress** (Great Trib), when all these words shall come upon you **in the latter days**, then you shall return to Yahuah your Alahim and shall **obey** His voice.”

(Read the full **context** of all the texts being quoted in this study).

Deu 30:1-4: “And it shall be, **when all these words come upon you**, the blessing and the curse which I have set before you, and you shall bring them back to your heart among all the Gentiles where Yahuah your Alahim drives you, and shall turn back to Yahuah your Alahim and **obey** His voice, according to all that I command you today, with all your heart and with all your being, you and your children, **then Yahuah your Alahim shall turn back your captivity**, and shall have compassion on you, and He shall turn back and gather you from all the peoples where Yahuah your Alahim has scattered you. **If any of you are driven out to the farthest parts under the heavens, from there Yahuah your Alahim does gather you, and from there He does take you.**”

Ez 39:28,29:

“And they shall know that I am Yahuah their Alahim, Who sent them into exile among the Gentiles, and then gathered them back to their own land, and left none of them behind. ‘And no longer do I hide My face from them, for I shall have poured out My Spirit on the house of Yisharal,’ declares the Master Yahuah.”

The One doing this is Yahusha, the Bridegroom, Who will end our captivity. Who is Yahusha married to?

Is it “the church” as we have been told?

THE BRIDE: THE “CHILDREN OF YISHARAL”

The “church” (derived from a Pagan word, Circe) is really the KAHAL, or congregation of Yisharal. Yisharal is anyone who enjoins to the Covenant, “walking” according to the Torah. We who teach the Covenant are called **fishers of men, and hunters:**

“Therefore see, the days are coming, declares Yahuah, when it is no longer said, ‘Yahuah lives who brought up the children of Yisharal from the land of Mitsrayim,’ but, ‘Yahuah lives who brought up the children of Yisharal from the land of the north and from all the lands

where He had driven them.’ For I shall bring them back into their land I gave to their fathers. ‘See, I am sending for many fishermen’, declares Yahuah, ‘and they shall fish them. And after that I shall send for many hunters, and they shall hunt them from every mountain and every hill, and out of the holes of the rocks.’” Jer 16:14-16

DAY OF DISTRESS (GREAT TRIBULATION)

“O Yahuah my strength and my stronghold and my refuge, in the day of distress the Gentiles shall come to You from the ends of the Earth and say, ‘Our fathers have inherited only falsehood, futility, and there is no value in them.’” Jer / YirmeYahu 16:19.

(False terms like “GOD” and “LORD” will cease) Notice Ps 80:14-19:

“Return, we beg You, O Alahim Tsabaoth; look down from heaven, and see, and visit this vine, and the stock which Your right hand has planted, and the son whom You made strong for Yourself. It is burned with fire, it is cut down; they perish at the rebuke of Your face. Let Your hand be upon the One at Your right hand, Upon the Son of Adam whom You made strong for Yourself, and we shall not backslide from You. Revive us, and let us call upon Your Name. Turn us back, O Yahuah Alahim Tsabaoth, and cause Your face to shine, that we might be delivered!”

The bride will eventually know her Husband, and take His Name on her lips. The bride has always been Yisharal, into which Gentiles must engraft (Is 56, Jer 3, Acts 15, Eph 3, Rom 11). Those who bond with Yahuah do so through His Covenant. Foreigners enter the Covenant by immersion in the Name of Yahusha, calling upon Him for deliverance through His blood offered for sin, and promising to obey Him, becoming His bride, taking their place in the commonwealth of Yisharal, as Eph 2:8-13 discusses. (Please read Is 56). **The Shabath** is mentioned because it is the “sign” of the Eternal Covenant (Ex 31:17, Ez 20:20), the **mark** of Yahuah. His **Name** and His **Word** are above all (Ps. 138:2).

THREE TEMPLES?

Everyone knows of the two Temples which were built on the Temple Mount, and we keep hearing about the re-building of the “third Temple.” Shalomoh (Solomon) built the first one, and the second was begun with the

return of the Yahudim from Babylon under the leadership of NehemYah and Ezra. Herod the Great expanded it, so the 2nd Temple is often referred to as “Herod’s Temple.” The first Temple was destroyed in 586 BCE with the invasion of Nebuchadnezzar’s army from Babel.

Every stone was removed from the second Temple in 70 CE when the Roman army led by Titus laid-waste to Yerushalayim.

[CONTENTS PAGE](#)



In the fury of the battle, the fire melted the golden décor and the gold flowed into the crevices of the building stones. These 2 Temples served during the **atonement** phase of Yahusha’s work. A 3rd Temple, **built without the hands of men**, is coming from the skies and will endure for all eternity. It is made up of “living stones,” and it is the bride. They are idioms: wise-managers, first-fruits, branches (Natsarim), chosen ones.

THE BRIDE IS DESCRIBED IN VARIOUS WAYS

Various terms and phrases are used to describe the same thing.

All of these refer to **the redeemed**. The foremost term used throughout Scripture is “YISHARAL.” Those in the Covenant (and many descendants who are yet to be recalled to it) are referred to as:

The camp of the set-apart ones, the Beloved City, the Bride, living stones, the Great City, a spiritual house, a set-apart priesthood, sons of light, Dwelling Place, Hekel (Temple), etc.,.

The bride will literally be “living stones,” making up the structure of the new city in their new **immortal bodies**. Notice carefully what is declared to us in the message to the assembly of Philadelphia:

“Because you have guarded My Word of endurance, I also shall guard you from the hour of trial which shall come upon all the world, to try those who dwell on the Earth. See, I am coming speedily! Hold what you have that no one take your crown. He who overcomes, I shall make

him a supporting post in the Dwelling Place of My Alahim, and he shall by no means go out. And I shall write on him the Name of My Alahim and the name of the city of My Alahim, the new Yerushalayim, which comes down out of the heaven from My Alahim, and My renewed Name.” Rev 3:10-12

The prophet Danial was told about the Great Tribulation, the first resurrection, and given a description of the “shining” of those who have “insight”:

“Now at that time Mikal shall stand up, the great head who is standing over the sons of your people. And there shall be a time of distress (Great Trib), such as never was since there was a nation, until that time. And at that time your people shall be delivered, every one who is found written in the book, and many of those who sleep in the dust of the Earth wake up, some to everlasting life, and some to reproaches, everlasting abhorrence. And those who have insight shall shine like the brightness of the expanse, and those who lead many to righteousness like the stars forever and ever.” Dan 12:1-3

We will help lead many to righteousness (Torah) during the great distress; there is no pre-trib rapture. The Torah is instruction in kindness, and is to be written on our hearts. Torah instructs us in love.

Kefa (Peter) speaks of us as living stones:

“Drawing near to Him, a living Stone – rejected indeed by men, but chosen by Alahim and precious – you also, as living stones, are being built up, a spiritual house, a set-apart priesthood, to offer up spiritual slaughter offerings acceptable to Alahim through Yahusha Mashiak. Because it is contained in the Scripture, ‘See, I lay in Tsiyon a chief corner-stone, chosen, precious, and he who believes on Him shall by no means be put to shame.’ This preciousness, then, is for you who believe; but to those who are disobedient, ‘The stone which the builders rejected has become the chief corner-stone,’ and ‘A stone of stumbling and a rock that makes for falling,’ who stumble because they are disobedient to the Word, to which they also were appointed.” 1Pe 2:4-8

(The “**Word**” is the Covenant, or Ten Commandments).

“Let us be glad and rejoice and give Him praise, for the marriage of the Lamb has come, and His wife prepared herself.” Rev 19:7



ALEF-TAU: The Revelation Of Yahusha's Identity

The beast apparatus is the world order, the reign of Babel, filled with deception for those who rejecting the love for the Truth. For most of the past 2000 years, the influence of eastern mysticism and Gnostic enlightenment has dominated the western world. This **Gnosticism** has multiplied itself and is now seen everywhere, posing as the various forms of religion, all posturing themselves to be the only truth. At the core of them all is the worship of the “host of heaven” (Zodiac/Astrology), originating in Babel’s worship of Nimrod, Semiramis, and Tammuz.

This is the premise of Alexander Hislop’s book, [The Two Babylons](#).

The false worship of the sun, moon, and constellations (Zodiac, zoo animals) manifests itself in the **three heads**, and sometimes **triple pairs of arms** depicted in statues. Beads, flowers, nimbuses (haloes), ashes (note forehead of image at right), and meditation positions are just a few of the aspects of Babel’s false worship. The majority of the “church fathers” were originally followers of **Manichaeism**, a religion founded by Mani (216-277CE). Manichaeism was a major **Gnostic religion**, originating in Sassanid-era Babylonia.

Mani’s Gnostic teachings about Yahusha became the pattern seen in many tenets of Christianity, adopted through the “church fathers.” These pretenders are often referred to as “men of the cloth,” wearing their special robes as we see with any other uniformed professional.

The people of Beroia (Acts 17) checked Scripture to **validate** everything they heard. Since the time of these Bereans, **Gnostic** beliefs were adopted without proper research, and it was taught that the Creator is THREE, not ONE as the **Shema** states. This has been promoted so well that **any who challenge that premise are regarded as heretics**. For a moment, let’s think **outside that box** (prison, stronghold), and go with the working premise that the Creator is **ONE**, as He claims He is.

Since Yahusha declared that He and the Father are **one**, let's hypothetically take that statement at face value.

If Yahuah entered into His physical world and **appeared** as one of us, that which we could see and touch of Him would be His "son," revealing Himself just as the opening words of Hebrews explain to us:

Heb 1:1-6: "Alahim, having of old spoken in many portions and many ways to the fathers by the prophets, has in these last days spoken to us by the Son, Whom He has appointed heir of all, through Whom also He made the ages, Who being the brightness of the esteem and the exact representation of His substance, and sustaining all by the Word of His power, having made a cleansing of our sins through Himself, sat down at the right hand of the Greatness on high, having become so much better than the messengers, as He has inherited a more excellent Name than them. For to which of the messengers did He ever say, 'You are My Son, today I have brought You forth?' And again, 'I shall be to Him a Father, and He shall be to Me a Son?' And when He again brings the first-born into the world, He says, 'Let all the messengers of Alahim do reverence to Him.'" - The messengers *worship* Yahusha.

Yahusha's enemies understood **exactly** what He was saying, and they stated their understanding in the context of Yahusha's declaration that He is one and **the same** as the Father. John / Yahukanon 10:30-33:

"I and My Father are one.' (meaning the same) Again the Yahudim picked up stones to stone Him. Yahusha answered them, 'Many good works I have shown you from My Father. Because of which of these works do you stone Me?' The Yahudim answered Him, saying, 'We do not stone You for a good work, but for blasphemy, and because You, being a Man, make Yourself Alahim.'"

Joh 14:6-10: "Yahusha said to him, 'I am the Way, and the Truth, and the Life. No one comes to the Father except through Me.

If you had known Me, you would have known My Father too. From now on you know Him, and have seen.'

Philip said to Him, "Master, show us the Father, and it is enough for us." Yahusha said to him,

'Have I been with you so long, and you have not known Me, Philip? He who has seen Me has seen the Father, and how do you say, 'Show us the Father'?

Do you not believe that I am in the Father, and the Father is in Me? The words that I speak to you I do not speak from Myself. But the Father who stays in Me does His works.'"

WHO IS AL SHADDAI?

The Hebrew term "Al Shaddai" means "mighty-one almighty." "Al" literally means *upward, lofty*. The term "Al" indicates *mighty-one, or lofty-one*.

The term *shaddai* indicates *all sufficiency*, or unlimited capacity.

The **identity** of Al Shaddai is revealed in two places:

Exo 6:2,3: "And Alahim spoke to Mosheh and said to him, 'I am Yahuah. And I appeared to Abraham, to Yitshaq, and to Ya'aqob, as Al Shaddai. And by My Name, Yahuah, was I not known to them?'"

Rev 1:8: "I am the Alef and the Tau, Beginning and End,' says Yahuah, 'Who is and Who was and Who is to come, the Almighty.'"

The "Almighty" (Shaddai) is revealed to be Yahusha, as well as the **literal meaning** of "Yahuah" in the statement

"Who is and Who was and Who is to come".

WHO IS YAHUSHA?

YashaYahu 43:11 states:

"I, I am Yahuah, and besides Me there is no Deliverer."

YAHUAH: I WAS, I AM, I WILL BE

YAHUAH ALAHIM: I AM YOUR LOFTY ONE

YAHUAH RAFA: I AM YOUR HEALER

YAHUAH YIREH: I AM YOUR PROVIDER

YAHUAH ADONAI: I AM YOUR SOVEREIGN

YAHUAH AL SHADDAI: I AM MIGHTY OVERWHELMINGLY

YAHUAH SHALOM: I AM COMPLETENESS (PEACEFULNESS)

YAHUAH RO: I AM YOUR SHEPHERD

YAHUSHA: I AM YOUR DELIVERER

His identity has been hidden in countless controversial disputes, and it cannot be known unless it is revealed to you by Him:

Luke 10:22-24: **“All has been delivered to Me by My Father, and no one knows Who the Son is, except the Father, and Who the Father is, except the Son, and he to whom the Son wishes to reveal Him.”**

And turning to His taught ones He said, separately, ‘Blessed are the eyes that see what you see, for I say to you that many prophets and sovereigns have wished to see what you see, and have not seen it, and to hear what you hear, and have not heard it.’”

Who the Son is, and Who the Father is, is **unknown** except to **“he to whom the Son wishes to reveal.”**

The greatest declaration of all, affirmed by Yahusha, is the Shema (Dt. 6:4), **that Yahuah is one.**

Who is the Mashiak? Is there any deliverer or redeemer, other than Yahuah? Isa / YashaYahu 49:26:

“And I will feed them that oppress you with their own flesh; and they shall be drunken with their own blood, as with sweet wine: and all flesh shall know that I Yahuah am your Deliverer (Savior) and your Redeemer, the Alahim of YaAqob.” Yahusha is Yahuah!

YAHUAH IS OUR REDEEMER (The Name Yahusha says so)

Thus said Yahuah, your Redeemer, and He Who formed you from the womb, ‘I am Yahuah, doing all, stretching out the heavens all alone, spreading out the Earth, with none beside Me . . .’

(Isa / YashaYahu 44:24)

Amanual, Prince of Peace, Everlasting Father, Mighty Alahim;

- all these terms refer to ONE Being, not two.

At Revelation chapter 1 quoted above, we find the One speaking calling Himself "the Almighty" (Shaddai).

He further states He is the **"living One; and I was dead, and behold, I am alive forevermore."** Micah, the prophet, at 5:2 tells us that Bethlehem Afrathah would have One **"go forth for Me to be Ruler in Yisharal. His goings forth are from long ago, from the days of eternity."**

There is only **one** eternal, self-existent, uncreated Being, and He tells us there is no one beside Him, and identifies Himself as **the first and the last** (YashaYahu 41:4, 44:6).

"I, I am Yahuah, and besides Me there is no Deliverer."

(YashaYahu 43:11).

We are witnesses that Yahuah is Alahim. Isa / YashaYahu 44:8:

"Fear not, neither be afraid: have I not declared to you of old, and showed it? And you are my witnesses. Is there any Alahim besides Me? Yea, there is no Rock; I know not any."

The NAME is the **Rock** which the builders rejected.

It is the Key of knowledge.

When Yahusha told Yahukanon to record the Words to the assemblies, He revealed His identity as "Al Shaddai," and included the answer to the mystery of the ages: **Who** the Alef-Tau is.

Ultimately, the **Father** reconciled the world's sin debt by taking that debt on to Himself by His Fullness dwelling in His Son, and shedding His Blood for our redemption. He is alive forevermore, the First-fruits of all Creation. The Father ultimately receives the honor:

Php 2:9-11: **"Alahim, therefore, has highly exalted Him and given Him the Name which is above every name, that at the Name of Yahusha every knee should bow, of those in heaven, and of those on Earth, and of those under the earth, and every tongue should confess that Yahusha Mashiak is Yahuah, to the esteem of Alahim the Father."**

THE SCRIPTURES ARE ABOUT YAHUSHA

Yn 5:39: **"You search the Scriptures, because you think you possess everlasting life in them. And these are the ones that bear witness of**

Me.” YAHUSHA MEANS “YAHUAH [I AM] YOUR DELIVERER”

Yn 5:43 “I have come in My Father’s Name and you do not receive Me, if another comes in his own name, him you would receive.”

The only conclusion to draw from all that Scripture reveals to us concerning the identity (including the Name of our Creator) is that Yahuah Himself is the Mashiak, the Melek (King) of Yisharal.

This should not be a surprise since all Scripture states this fact.

He is acting in the role as a SON (second Adam), as an actor might take

up a *persona* (mask), Yahuah took the form of a servant, and came to be in the likeness of men. **Trinitarians call this approach modalism.**

We call on Yahuah as Deliverer in the Name we are to be immersed in: YAHUSHA. This Name means **YAHUAH [I AM] YOUR DELIVERER.**

WHAT IS HIS NAME, IF YOU KNOW IT?

As mere mortals, we “go out and come in.” But ONE being has done something like no other; He has “gone up to the heavens and come down.” Pro 30:2-4:

“For I am more stupid than anyone, and do not have the understanding of a man. And I have not learned wisdom that I should know the knowledge of the Set-apart One. Who has gone up to the heavens and comedown? Who has gathered the wind in His fists? Who has bound the waters in a garment?

Who established all the ends of the Earth?

What is His Name, And what is His Son’s Name, If you know it?”

The revelation of Yahusha’s **true identity** is connected to what we just read, and this text: Yn 3:13: **“And no one has gone up into the heaven except He Who came down from the heaven – the Son of Adam.”**

Php 2:6-8: **“Who, being in the form of Alahim, did not regard equality with Alahim a matter to be grasped, but emptied Himself, taking the form of a servant, and came to be in the likeness of men. And having been found in fashion as a man, He humbled Himself and became obedient unto death, death even of a stake.”**

Yahusha is the **“Right Hand”** of Yahuah. Yahusha is the **Power**, the mighty Right Hand. In the **“Day of Distress,”** the nations will realize Who

Yahusha is: Jer / YirmeYahu 16:19-21:

“O Yahuah, my strength and my stronghold and my refuge, in the day of distress the gentiles shall come to You from the ends of the Earth and say, ‘Our fathers have inherited only falsehood, futility, and there is no value in them.’ Would a man make mighty ones for himself, which are not mighty ones? Therefore see, I am causing them to know, this time I cause them to know My hand and My might. And they shall know that My Name is Yahuah!”

A name assigns a specific IDENTITY to a being or thing.

The Alef-Tau accompanies the Name of the One speaking throughout Scripture. The One who is speaking throughout is the same Person, and one day He will cause everyone to know. Isa / YashaYahu 52:5, 6:

“‘And now, what have I here,’ declares Yahuah, ‘that My people are taken away for naught? Those who rule over them make them wail,’

declares Yahuah, ‘and My Name is despised all day continually. Therefore My people shall know My Name, in that day, for I am the One who is speaking. See, it is I.’”

“That day” has come, since we know His Name has been hidden, and we

understand **Who** He is. Those who rule over His people had been

making them “wail” or “howl” because they were not speaking His Name,
and the whole world has been trained to not use the true Name, Yahuah.

**Psa 118:26: “Blessed is He who is coming in the Name of Yahuah!
We shall bless you from the House of Yahuah.”** And so we better understand the meaning of Yahusha’s Words when He said: **“See, your House is left to you laid waste. And truly I say to you, you shall by no means see Me until the time comes when you say, ‘Blessed is He Who is coming in the Name of Yahuah!’”** Luke 13:35
See Revelation 14:1 - Yahusha is Yahuah, the “Right Hand” (power), and the angels worship Him (Heb. 1), the ALEF-TAU, the beginning and end. Only **One** can forgive sins: Yahuah.

TOXIC TORAH: SUPERSESSIONISM

Also known as REPLACEMENT THEOLOGY

COVENANT & PEOPLE REPLACED BY ALEXANDRIAN CULT

The word “toxic” means poisonous or venomous. Every day we’re surrounded by people who have embraced **toxic teachings**. **TORAH** is a Hebrew word meaning *teaching*. It is identical in meaning to the Latin word, *doctrine*.

The question is, which “torah” is toxic? It may be **Yahuah's Torah**, or men's torah. We should carefully test if a “torah” (instruction) is of men before we take it into our mind (heart, inner lamp). If it is, we should reject it. The Natsarim rejected the teaching authority of Rome, and that’s why they were hunted as heretics, and had to hide in the hills and valleys (the Waldensians, “valley-dwellers”).

Commonly the word Torah is translated into the English word "law."

We live in a highly deceptive world under the influence of an enemy called the dragon (serpent). Those who appear pious are guiding the masses away from obedience to the Torah of Yahuah. Some have been heard saying the Torah of Yahuah is "**toxic faith**." Taking the perspective of the dragon, the Torah of Yahuah would be toxic faith. What teaching authority has captured you?

SUPERSESSSIONISM

This is the concept that Christians in the “Renewed Covenant” era have replaced Yisharal (Israel) as Yahuah’s people. They usurp the promises, but leave behind the moral obligations. Some call it “replacement theology.” It’s a kind of identity movement. Its ideas originated in the incubator of Christianity at Alexandria, Egypt. The “church fathers” at this **Didascalia** or Catechetical School at Alexandria taught that all the promises made to Yisharal were now **inherited** by the Christian Church.

The Covenants with Abraham, Mosheh, and Daud are considered annulled. This church was [and is] the centralized hierarchy holding all authority over doctrine. It is the “controller” that will be taken out of the way at the coming of Yahusha. It is an authoritarian military organism posing as a religious institution, controlling what is taught, and who is “ordained” by it to teach. It wields such great power because it is the 1st estate, (the clergy), to which the other two estates must submit.

The other two estates in the old world order are the nobility & laity.

The prophet YirmeYahu (Jer.) is quoted at Hebrews 8 & 10, giving us insight into what is meant concerning the Covenant. It is the same Covenant, “renewed” in men’s hearts rather than written in stone as the former was. Before proceeding with this study, please read the entire chapter of YirmeYahu 31. You will immediately recognize how far adrift the church fathers were in their identity of Yisharal, and Yahuah’s promises.

THE SCHOOL MASTER [CONTENTS PAGE](#)

Galatians chapter 3:21-26 is misunderstood by the Alexandrian Cult. The **school master** is the **trainer** that directed the details for the offering of animal blood for **sins**.

The trainer was over us until Yahusha came to put an end to the animal offerings. The trainer had to exist to point the way to the **final offering** that would “supersede” all other offerings. This same “tutor” also trained us **to know what our offenses are**.

Paul discusses the “Torah” believed in to take away sins only temporarily; but Yahusha’s blood offers infinitely more: **“Is the Torah then against the promises of Yahuah? Let it not be! For if a torah had been given that was able to make alive, truly righteousness would have been by torah.** *[Animal blood temporarily covered sin, but was never a path to eternal*

life]. But the Scripture has shut up all mankind under sin, that the promise by belief in Yahusha Mashiak might be given to those who believe. But before belief came, we were being guarded under Torah, having been shut up for the belief being about to be revealed.

[Yahusha's blood]

Therefore the Torah became our trainer to Mashiak, in order to be declared right by belief. And after belief has come, we are no longer under a trainer. For you are all sons of Yahuah through belief in Mashiak Yahusha." Gal. 3:21-26

Paul uses the word "torah" to refer to the prescribed decrees that ceremonially **cover** the sins of the nation. There is confusion because the

same word is used to refer to the **moral** instructions, which **define** sin for

us. If the definition for sin has been annulled, then we can ignore the Ten Commandments entirely. Most people already do.

The word "law," or better, **Torah**, refers to the **teaching** (instruction) of Yahuah given to **Train** us how to **love** Him, and one another.

When Torah is violated, we fail to love, so we have sinned. To atone, animal blood was offered, foreshadowing Yahusha's atonement.

The **trainer** that brought us to Yahusha was the Torah concerning **animal sacrifices**. It was a model (paradigm). The same word, Torah, is used to apply to the instructions for atoning for sin. Before Yahusha offered His Own blood, **trust** had to be in the **atoning blood of animals** in "shadows" performed by priests. Now we trust in the **object** that cast the shadows: **Yahusha's blood**.

The trainer (or school master) Paul is speaking of in Galatians concerns the former procedures using animal blood. Paul is misunderstood by those who are untrained in the belief.

Another perspective of our instruction, or Torah-training, involves what

defines "**sin**" for us. Torah tells us what is criminal behavior. To commit

crime (sin) shows we are unloving. What we learn to be sin through the Torah is also taught to us by the trainer, the Torah. The school master teaches the young learner to live properly.

The Torah is the school master (model teaching love). When the student has **learned** what the school master has taught, it's time for the student to put what has been learned into practice. If the student thinks what he **learned** from the school master may be forgotten, he has been deluded.

The one that has learned no longer needs a school master, if they **practice** what they have learned. The Torah teaches us how to **love** Yahuah, and one another. It will produce the **behavior** (fruit) Yahusha expects of us. I keep saying it over and over, just as Yahuah keeps repeating it to us, but most people refuse to hear.

YAHUAH'S TORAH IS NOT TOXIC [CONTENTS PAGE](#)



A few years ago as I was driving home from work listening to my truck radio, a Christian preacher was teaching against “works of the law.” He said the Toxic is TOXIC, and must be kept far from a Christian’s walk. His words knocked the breath out of me. Teachers ensnared in the Alexandrian Cult understand “works of the law” to refer to **obeying** the Commandments, which they call “**legalism.**” The “works of the law” spoken of in Scripture at Romans 3:28 & Galatians 2:16 pertain to the **atonement** provided by the offering of animal blood for sin, a shadow or pattern that pointed to the ultimate offering: the precious blood of Yahusha. Yahuah’s Torah is **not** toxic.

Read Psalm 1:1-6:

“Contented is the man who shall not walk in the counsel of the wrong, and shall not stand in the path of sinners, and shall not sit in the seat of

scoffers, But his delight is in the Torah of Yahuah, and he meditates in His Torah yom and lailah. For he shall be as a tree planted by the rivers of water, that yields its fruit in its season, And whose leaf does not wither, and whatever he does prospers.

The wrong are not so, but are like the chaff which the wind blows away. Therefore the wrong shall not rise in the judgment, Nor sinners in the assembly of the righteous. For Yahuah knows the way of the righteous, but the way of the wicked ones will perish.”

[see also Ps. 119]

WHICH OF YAHUAH’S COMMANDMENTS IS THE MOST TOXIC?

The teachings of men are highly toxic, since they reject the very thing that produces loving-kindness and right behavior.

The Torah is perfect: Psalm 19:7-10:

“The Torah of Yahuah is perfect, bringing back the being; the witness of Yahuah is trustworthy, making wise the simple; the orders of Yahuah are straight, rejoicing the heart; the command of Yahuah is clear, enlightening the eyes; the fear of Yahuah is clean, standing forever; the right-rulings of Yahuah are true, They are righteous altogether, more desirable than gold, than much fine gold; and sweeter than honey and the honeycomb.”

Supersessionists teach obligatory tithing and weekly “services.”

They’ve usurped the role of the priesthood set up under the former pattern of the school master, and recite texts out of context to make it appear they have authority to alter the entire pattern of behavior.

They claim their authority to alter things is evidenced by the fact they eliminated the Command to rest on the 7th day. They usurp the tithe,

and quote Gal 6:6: **“And let him who is instructed in the Word share in all that is good with him who is instructing.”**

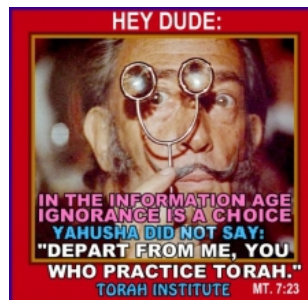
This would be great if they were teaching obedience to Yahuah’s Torah (the **Word**) and held to the belief in Yahusha. They are lawless, rejecting

the instructions for living from Yahuah.

They abhor “legalism” – obedience to Yahuah’s Torah.

They are masters at twisting, and therefore are **blind guides**.

Their “torah” is not to be questioned, yet they claim Yahuah’s Torah is “too hard” and “no one is able to keep His Torah.” Yahuah said it is **not** too difficult. “**For this command which I am commanding you today, it is not too hard for you, nor is it far off.**” Dt. 30:11



In the context of Dt. 30:11 we find the curses for **disobedience** to His Torah. We would not remain in the land, but be driven into the nations until we perish. Yahuah has never taught anyone to do anything that is toxic (poisonous). Yahuah’s Torah is behavioral training in how to **love**. Babel is the woman we’re called-out from, and she is **religion**.

Her traditions have molded the minds of nations for thousands of years. Tradition is the gravity that imprisons hearts, keeping them from receiving Yahuah’s Word, and His Name. His **Name** and His **Word** are above all (Psalm 138:2). The dragon’s beast and false prophet attack the Name and the Word with extreme prejudice.

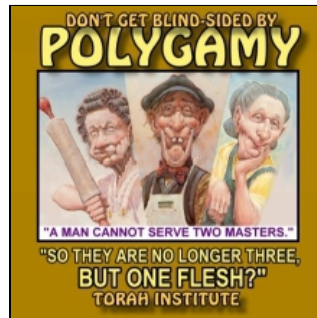
Yahusha searches for those with whom He can have companionship. His Spirit is repelled by religion, which blinds us with **men's traditions**. Every week, millions listen to teachings that inoculate them against returning to the everlasting Covenant of kindness. They are taught the Commandments have been “done away,” and a “New Covenant” of “only believe” has replaced the Covenant of kindness. People are programmed to believe Yahuah’s Torah is “impossible for anyone to keep.”

The dragon continually fights against the Truth. Some have said the Covenant is toxic (poison) to the minds of children.

To escape the lawlessness, we have to decide whom we will serve; Yahuah, or men's teachings (see Rom 6:16). The whole western world is under the influence of the culture that hatched at Alexandria.

The "church fathers" and headmasters allegorized Scripture, and slowly forged a powerful hierarchy over all the illiterate masses. Rome promotes the idea the **church** has *superseded* or replaced the people of Yisharal, claiming they have been rejected by **Kurios** (the LORD).

Rome invented **sacraments** by which they *pretend* to dispense the favor of Yahuah. **Christograms** (theonyms representing a name) **encrypted** the Name of Yahusha in cryptograms (IC-XC, HIS, IESU), letters which eventually evolved into **Jesus**. For 1200 years, the Latin Vulgate used the theonym IESV for the Name of Yahusha. The V is the Latin letter U.



POLYGAMY? [CONTENTS PAGE](#)

Yahusha didn't say "They are no longer THREE, but one flesh." (Mt. 19)

He said "**They are no longer TWO, but one flesh.**"

Be mindful of the warning at 2Tim 4, and the false teachers that will be heaped-up to teach what itching ears desire to hear:

"Proclaim the Word! Be urgent in season, out of season. Reprove (confute, or prove them wrong), warn, appeal, with all patience and teaching. For there shall be a time when they shall not bear sound teaching, but according to their own desires, they shall heap up for themselves teachers tickling the ear, and they shall indeed turn their ears away from the Truth, and be turned aside to myths."

Yahuah didn't institute marriage as man + man, woman + woman, or man + woman + woman.

The "TWO" were made one flesh - Mt. 19:4-6:

"And He answering, said to them, "Did you not read that He who made them at the beginning made them male and female, and said, 'For this cause a man shall leave his father and mother and cleave to his wife, and the two shall become one flesh'? So that they are no longer two, but one flesh.

Therefore, what Alahim has joined together, let man not separate."

1 Yahukanon 2:16 springs to mind, among other Scriptures, especially parables dealing with our selfishness.

Yahusha is separating the sheep from the goats. Putting others' needs above our own is the example we all need to follow. Yahusha showed us how far He went to do this. Let Romans 12 (whole chapter) show us the noble behavior of a true follower.

HERE IS THE FINAL WARNING TO GUARD TORAH:

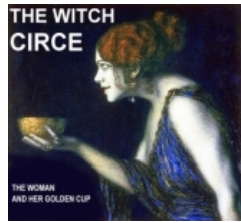
"Remember the Torah of Mosheh, My servant, which I commanded

him in Horeb for all Yisharal – laws and right-rulings. See, I am sending you AliYahu the prophet before the coming of the great and awesome day of Yahuah. And he shall turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the hearts of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the Earth with utter destruction." - Malaki 4:4-6

Yahusha told us to pray that our flight not be in winter, or on the **Shabath**

at Mt. 24:20. Shabath is the eternal sign that Yahuah said is between Him

and **His people** forever. At Revelation 18:4 we are about to read, He calls to us. Based on the behavior of the world, it appears the dragon's followers have chosen door #2: *smiting of the Earth with utter destruction*. They are decidedly against the **Torah of Mosheh**.



COME OUT OF HER, MY PEOPLE

**“And I heard another voice from the heaven saying,
“Come out of her, My people, lest you share in her sins,
and lest you receive of her plagues. Because her sins have piled up
to reach the heaven, and Alahim has remembered her
unrighteousnesses. Render to her as she indeed did render, and
repay her double according to her works. In the cup which she has
mixed, mix for her double. As much as she esteemed herself and
lived riotously, so much torture and grief give to her, because in her
heart she says, ‘I sit as sovereigness, and I am not a widow, and I do
not see mourning at all.’” - Rev 18:4-7**



TRUST: AMUNAH, STEADINESS

How should we live, and whose purposes do we serve?

All during our brief lives we struggle against strongholds that keep us from a knowledge of Yahuah’s will for us. Every hour, 6390 people die on this planet, and the probability you will die one of those days is 100%.

We should live each day as if it is our last. Our words and actions toward one another should always be uplifting and without discouragement. They

are either words of life, or words of death. Any day we may meet a person needing our encouragement, and we could alter their entire life.

BELIEF IS TO BE PRACTICED

Witchcraft is any kind of **rebellious behavior**.

In what follows, we will show that everything being taught and practiced is witchcraft to Yahuah. People are trained from childhood to see common traditions as something different than they are. They are trained to disregard Torah, and practice traditions. When we obey Torah, we are trained to think of obedience as what completes (fulfills) the objective of Torah. Living-out, or acting our belief, is **AMUNAH** (steadfast, firmness). Belief, without **ACTION**, is **DEAD** (empty of life YaAqub 2).

Natsarim are steady in their **behavior** (AMUNAH). Christianity is **OFF-BALANCE**, practicing traditions. By your actions you show the evidence of your belief. By your actions you can also deny Yahusha (Titus 1:16).

WHO IS OUR TEACHING AUTHORITY?

Yahusha is our teaching Authority. Our Shepherd guides us into Truth.

Kefa (Peter) warned us about false shepherds twisting Scripture, guiding us into darkness and lawlessness (2Kefa 3). The one we listen to is the one we **TRUST**. The Talmudists share a corresponding position with the church fathers in that they added and took away much. They invented their own imaginary world, inserting themselves as the only **teaching authority**. Without their misguided influences, people would be walking exactly as Yahusha walked. One has to wonder what the world would have been like if the **Talmudists** and **church fathers** had never existed.

The church fathers were the Alexandrian Cult at the Catechetical School of Alexandria, Egypt. This school is known as the "Didascalia," Greek for "teaching-authority." The headmasters of this school interpreted Scripture allegorically. The Roman support of it overwhelmed the school at Antioch, the true school founded by the original Natsarim. Rome fed the Alexandrian Cult, sharing in the wealth of the Fiscus Judaicus (Jewish Tax), eventually becoming the teaching authority (origin, foundation) of Christian doctrines.

Nothing whatsoever commanded by Yahuah was (or is) promoted, and instead the following pagan customs were instituted: **Sun-day, steeples** (pillars/stupas/obelisks), **bells, vestments of the Mithraic priesthood**

(Dagon mitre, stoles, augury staves), **holy water** (imitating Ganges river water from Hindu Gnosticism), **queen of heaven cakes** (birthday cone hats, wishes to genies, candles, Astrology/witchcraft horoscope), **yule logs, mistletoe, beads/rosaries, weeping for Tammuz** (Lent, 40-day fast), **ashes** (also Hindu), **fertility symbols** (tree-phallus, ornament-testes, tinsel-semen, wreath-vagina, rabbits, eggs, fish), **statue veneration, celibacy, magic** ("hoc est corpus meum," aka "hocus pocus"), **monks, nuns, popes, crux symbols** (solar icon from Babel's Tammuz), **sacraments** (imaginary dispensation of favors through priestcraft), **indulgences for time-off from non-existent "Purgatory" punishment for "venial sins," a distorted version of Passover expressed in a "bloodless sacrifice" called the Mass, sunrise services, Ishtar/Eostre/Easter** (a confusion of *First-Fruits*, Yahusha's resurrection fulfilling the early harvest festival, Bikkurim), **December 25th "Natalis Sol Invictus" birth of the sun confused in the year 525 with the "birthday" of Yahusha** (Who was actually born 4-5 BCE during Sukkoth/Tabernacles, in the 7th month). **The dragon has deceived the whole world. To concentrate power in the clergy's "teaching authority" over the nobility and laity, new dogmas continued to be invented over the centuries.**

Not a shred of Truth remains, yet billions are following a **religion of men's traditions**. The sign of the "eternal Covenant" is forgotten (it's the 7th day of the week, called "Shabath"). Teachers who tell the Truth are still the little flock, but the broad path is well-funded with the misused "tithe," intended to go to the widow, fatherless, foreigner, and priesthood of Yisharal (Israel - not the state of Israel). We Natsarim are of the Melkizedek priesthood, and Yahusha is our High Priest. We reject the church fathers, one of whom wrote about us (Epiphanius). We obey the Commandments of Yahuah, and hold to the testimony of Yahusha.

WORD STUDY

ABBA - Hebrew for a male parent. **ABINU** is Hebrew for *our father*.

The ending letter "u" makes the word plural-possessive.

ADONAI - Hebrew, meaning *my sovereign*.

The ending letter "i" (yod) makes it mean "my" ~ as expressed in Eloi (my mighty one), rabbi (my teacher), and ani (myself, me, my).

The Hebrew term *adonai* was used in place of the Name.

AGNOSTIC - Greek for *without knowledge*;

A, against; Gnostic, knowledge.

APIS - A sacred **bull** worshipped as Aton by the ancient Egyptians, having horns with a sun-disc between them. The Yisharalites made a golden calf, or apis, to worship the Creator, Yahuah Alahim. Yahuah forbade such images and any other pagan practices.

ARCHAEOLOGY - From Greek, ARKHAILOGIA, archaeo- (ancient, beginning) + logy- (study, reason). It's the study of antiquity's primitive, original, and archaic habits, customs, structures, etc.

ASCETICISM - Severe self-denial, an austere way of life, supposedly to permit union with the divine. Paul spoke against it at Col. 2:21,22. Pagan monks and hermits often lived this way, most often celibate and living in poverty. This was used by Catholicism, accompanied by various vows to control **literate men** who copied and translated the Scriptures. In these monk factories, sentences from Scripture were divided-up so the men could not make sense from them as they were copied and translated.

A "vow of silence" was imposed so they could not discuss what they had worked on with other monks. The sentences would remain incomplete in their minds, and understanding was very limited.

ATHIEST - Greek for one who subscribes to the belief there is no Creator, or spiritual beings, placing mankind as the highest authority.

A- (without), + THEOS- (deity, deus, Alahim).

BAAL - Hebrew for "LORD." This word was used as a proper name for the sun deity by the Canaanites, and even the Druids. The familiar word Beelzebub is more accurately the Hebrew **BAAL-ZEBUL**, meaning *lord of the flies*. The names containing **BEL** are references to the Pagan deity, as in Izebel and Belshazzar. Another name for shatan is Belial. To say "*the LORD is my shepherd*" doesn't relate to the Creator, but rather shatan. Shatan "deleted" the true Name, and put in a generic term referring to himself. The ancients related the term BAAL to the sun.

BAPTISM - From the Greek baptizein, *to dip*. It referred to dyeing fabric, but came to be used by Pagans for initiation ceremonies, using water or blood in sprinkling. The true Hebrew word is TEVILA, where a person is immersed in a body of water, called a MIKVAH. It also signifies a pledge to obey (repentance) and it is the most important event in one's life in the

conversion of a Gentile, to become engrafted into Yisharal. It's an outward sign of a commitment to obey Yahuah, and identifies the convert with the death and burial of Yahusha, and is the death and burial of one's mind of the flesh. Rising up from the water, a convert is identified with the resurrection, and walks in obedience, enabled to obey by the Spirit of Yahusha's indwelling. It is the **circumcision of our heart done by Yahusha**; and our entry-point as citizens of the nation of Yisharal.

BELLS - The world's oldest bell was unearthed in Babylon. Bells are among the oldest items used in Pagan worship, and were one of several noise-makers used. They were employed to give worship to the sun, and were usually placed in or near the top of an obelisk or high-place. Orientals use gongs as well as the familiar bell shapes. They were brought into Christian worship along with "steeple" from Paganism. Augustus Kaiser is on record as having dedicated an enormous bell, placed in the entrance tower to the temple of Jupiter.

BELIEF - A mental act or habit of placing trust or confidence in an opinion; the acceptance or expectation of something to be true or real.

When something believed-in is exposed as being false, a **reaction** is aroused. How an individual reacts depends on how well-equipped they are, and the degree to which they want to believe the falsehood. Dresden James wrote "A truth's initial commotion is directly proportional to how deeply the lie was believed. It wasn't the world being round that agitated people, but that the world wasn't flat. When a well-packaged web of lies has been sold gradually to the masses over generations, the truth will seem utterly preposterous, and its speaker a raving lunatic." If we are imputed righteousness by our belief alone, then why did YaAqob (James) write "show me your belief without deeds, and I will show you my belief by what I do. You believe that there is one Alahim—good! Even the demons believe that—and shudder . . . You see that a person is justified by what he does and **not by belief alone.**" To believe includes action.

We can say, "*He knows my heart,*" but without LOVE, shown by our obedience we have profited nothing. When we call Him "Jesus" or Hay-Zus, in Hebrew He hears "Yeh-horse." The word SOOS means *horse*.

BIBLE - This word passed into Greek, then Latin. It means *books* in Greek. It is not found in the inspired text of Scripture ~ it's just put on the cover. If your Scriptures have maps in the back, check for a

“Phoenician” port city called “BYBLOS.” This city was named Byblos because their fertility idol **BIBLIA** was worshipped there, in a temple dedicated in her honor. The city was later re-named Gebal. This port city exported papyrus, or the writing paper of the ancient world, so scrolls came to be called after the name of the city ~ which was named after an idol. It might not be wise to continue to call the Word of Yahuah “The Bible” now that you realize this. He calls His Words to mankind the **Torah** (Teachings), **Nebi'im** (prophets), and **Kethubim** (writings). This is abbreviated to the acronym: **TaNak**. The Hebrew for *scroll* is sefer or megillah. His Words are called debarim. Remember Ex. 23:13.

BINDING and **LOOSING** - At Mt. 16:19, Rabbi Yahusha told His pupils whatever they *bound or loosed* would be validated. The idea of **BIND** means to forbid, and **LOOSE** means to permit. They had been fully trained in Torah by the Torah-Giver. He was going away, and his students would have to discern according to Torah.

CATHEDRAL - Latin, *cathedra*, meaning *throne*.

CEREAL - Latin, Cerealis, the grain of Ceres, a Pagan deity.

CHARIS - From Greek, Xarisma, a Pagan deity's name, Xaris, wife of Hephaistos, the **fire** deity. “Charred” means **burned**. Other words produced from this are charity, charisma, and charismatic. The “Three Graces” or Three Charities, were a Pagan trinity also known as the Three Fates. Their names were **Clotho** (our word cloth, was the producer of the *thread of life*), **Lachesis** (carrying rods which she shook to determine the fate of mankind), and **Atropos** (who cuts the thread, determining the length of a person's life). We inherit this enchantment from witchcraft.

CHURCH - The Old English word was CIRICE, and you will see it spelled KIRCHE written above many old “church” entrances throughout England. This is from the West Germanic KIRIKA, which is based on the name of a Greek sorceress, **CIRCE**. Circe was famous among Pagans for turning men into pigs, or other animals, using drugs. The original English translation from the Greek text by John Wycliffe (about CE 1380) used the word **congregation** for “ecclesia,” the called-out body of believers. The original set-apart ones who studied and “did” the Word (Commandments) were called qahal in Hebrew, from which we get our word “call.” The “saints” were the set-apart ones, known as qodeshim.

COMMANDMENTS - The original Hebrew word is *mitsuah*, both singular and plural. The Old English meaning is “edict.” “Bar Mitzvah” means son of the Commandments (Torah), and “bat mitzvah” is the feminine. The Talmud identifies 613 Commandments, but in the Natsarim Writings (NT) there are 1,089 specified. Some are only for priests, others are for only women, and many are details pertaining to offerings, vows, and objects like gates or how to handle situations. The goal of Torah is love, summed up in the 10 words, or Decalogue, the 10 Commandments. All Torah hangs on the “2 great Commandments,” which Yahusha quoted to a lawyer who was testing Him: **“Love Yahuah your Alahim with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your mind”** (Dt. 6:5), and **“Love your neighbor as yourself”** (Lev. 19:18, Mt. 22:37). Yahusha warned us not to set aside *any* of the Commandments, **“Whoever, then, breaks one of the least of the Commandments, and teaches men so, shall be called least in the Kingdom of Shamayim; but whoever does and teaches them, he shall be called great in the kingdom of Shamayim”** ~ Mt. 5:19. Shamayim means skies, outer space, or heaven, often used as a substitution for the Name of Yahuah.

Our Rabbi restored the Name, but monks subsequently removed it again from the texts. We know this, because at Acts 7:57, the Sanhedrin covered their ears, and stoned Stephen to death ~ for saying the Name aloud. Shaul, later called Paul, was there giving approval for his death. Yahusha told us to become **sons of light**, and the Torah is Light (see Pr. 6:23). Our eye must be filled with Light, or it is darkness (without Torah). The Commandments sum up how the wife (bride) of Yahusha is to live, and is the Covenant. The Ark of the Covenant was the portable container holding the Commandments, and now His bride has them written on our hearts (the renewed Covenant). If we love Him, we will obey Him.

The Greek *klericos* went into the Latin as *clericus*. It means “literate,” *the ability to read and write*. Some think Peter couldn’t read and write, so he enlisted the help of Sila (1 Pet. 5:12) to record his words. The words cleric, clerk, and clergy all refer to a “man of letters.” Literate men could read “*literature*,” and those who could read were given **status**, and therefore became known as “**clergy**.” The Church of Rome divided their **clergy** from the **laity** (common people), by the distinction of being literate or not. They burned books and libraries in part to control literacy, and

therefore power. Another reason to destroy records was so their revision of history could remain uncontested. People who threatened their control were exterminated by the Inquisition, implemented by the Jesuits and Dominicans.



CROSS

The word *cross* is derived from the Latin word, **CRUX**, (stem, cruc-). The word cross came into the Latin translation when Jerome (Eusebius Hieronymus Sophronius) translated the Greek word **stauros**. He did this during the years CE 391-403, calling his translation the **Latin Vulgate**. Catholicism considers this to be inspired. The Greek word **stauros** means staff, stake, pole, or beam, corresponding to the Hebrew word **NAS**, which the serpent Nehushtan was lifted up with in the desert (Yn. 3, Num. 21:9, 2 Kings 18:4). Many scholars strongly suspect this term and symbol were introduced from paganism, because the use of the cross is so commonly found in primitive pagan religions world-wide.

It usually symbolized the **SUN** (or an eagle), which Constantine seemed to identify with Apollo, confusing his deity of the sun with “Christ.”

The 1934 Encyclopedia Britannica states:

“In every part of the world, crosses were used both as religious symbols or as ornaments long before the Christian era . . . It did not become the symbol of Christianity until 400 years later, during the time of Constantine.”



IMAGE OF THE BEAST [CONTENTS PAGE](#)

If you think about it, what possible meaning could the words “Take-up your CROSS and follow Me” have meant to a listener of Rabbi Yahusha BEFORE His execution? All He was saying was “Take up your STAFF (a walking stick) and follow Me.” These words meant to walk (Hebrew, halak, halacha) in His example, since He is the living model of Torah.

Speaking to fishermen, the word for “take-up” (AIRO) meant to raise the mast of a boat, or cast-off. Yahusha is our lead Fisherman, guiding us.

Images that we are programmed to embrace as “holy” need to be thoroughly researched, to see if they originated from Paganism or not. Catholics “genuflect” before a box with bread inside, before a crux with a statue figure of a dying person, supposed to represent our Rabbi. “In the past, Yahuah overlooked such ignorance, but now He commands all people everywhere to repent. For He has set a day when He will judge the world with justice by the Man He has appointed. He has given proof of this to all men by raising Him from the dead.” Acts 17:30, 31

If you place no image before your eyes, you will not be found guilty of any wrong doing, but Scripture says FEW are going to make it (see Luke 13:24). “Why do you also transgress the Command of Alahim because of your tradition?” Mt. 15:3. “But in vain do they worship Me, teaching as teachings the commands of MEN.” v. 9. The cross is really a solar eagle symbol.

ALAHIM - Hebrew, enlarged from **AL**, meaning mighty-one. Alahim being plural can also refer to **immensity** rather than the **quantifying** aspect. Yahuah is not a committee, He’s One being. In different roles He may be our Healer, our Banner, our Deliverer, and so on. The ending of many Hebrew names use the short form, as in Mik**AL** (who is like AL), Raf**AL** (healing AL), Yisharal (prince of AL), Gabri**AL** (warrior of AL), Yishma**AL** (AL hears), Shemu**AL** (Name of AL), Amanu**AL** (AL with us), Yu**AL** (Joel, Yah is AL). Yahusha referred to Psalm 22 as He continued to teach as He was dying on the stake, saying “Ali, Ali, lama sabachthani?” **Ali** means *my mighty or upward one*.

AL is a pronoun, not a name. In translating this pronoun into various vernacular terms in Gentile languages, commonly they substituted the Pagans’ principal deity’s name, as was done in the English word “GOD” (GOTT, the sun). The Hebrew pronoun ALAH became preserved in Arabic

as “Allah,” but it is not a name. The reason the Arabic is more accurate is the Arabs weren’t dispersed into the nations, and they didn’t have a sect (Masorettes) mutilating their language for 500 years.

AMUNAH - Hebrew for fidelity, faithfulness, steadfastness. It is usually translated to our word “faith.” This is a rabbi’s foremost concern: that his pupils will remain **steady** and unswerving to their teachings of Torah.

“If you are (unswerving) in the small things, you will be (unswerving) in the greater things also.” The meaning points to obedience. The flesh must be disciplined, trained to walk in the “Light.”

“Your Word is a lamp to my feet, and a light for my path.” Ps. 119:105.

“The righteous (tzedek) will live by his **AMUNAH**.” Hab. 2:4.

ARETS - Hebrew for Earth, soil, land. Arets Yisharal means Land of Yisharal.

EUNUCH - Greek, a castrated man, meaning bed-watcher. (“Woman” means womb-man).

EUROPA - The Greek deity (mythology) who was abducted by Zeus disguised as a white bull, and taken to Crete.

The continent of “Europe” is named for her.

GEMATRIA - This is the use of letters as numbers. Hebrew letters carried numerical values, just as Latin used letters to represent numbers.

People add-up the value of letters so a word or name can be expressing a number. Yahukanon added up the Roman numerals of the 4th beast, Rome, which are: **DCLXVI** (666). He identified the beast as Rome.

In the second century, the letter “M” stood for 1000, a *millennium*.

The Name of Yahuah has a value of 26. It must never be used as a means to glean secret codes, since this would be the pursuit of Kabbalah, based on the Zohar (mysticism). Relating Hebrew words because their numerical sum is the same is *numerology*, a kind of false knowledge verging on divination.

GETHSEMANE - Two words in Hebrew, gath + semane, meaning OIL PRESS.

GOLGOTHA - Hebrew for place of the skull. The Latin word *Calvary* means cranium, skull, or **bonehead**. Let’s leave it the name Golgotha.

Japan means rising sun, but we call it Japan.

GRACE - Based on the Latin word, gratia, this word comes from the Hebrew word kasid, which means unmerited loving-kindness, or simply kindness. The name Yahukanon means *Yah is kind*. Preachers often give people false security by claiming we live in the “Age of Grace,” but this is not supported by any Scriptural verse. Yahuah has always been praised as the Alahim of forgiveness, and showed His kindness for repentance.

We are under Yahuah’s **kasid** by the once-for-all atoning death of His Son, but this is not a license to ignore Torah. Catholicism set up a dispensational method of dispensing grace through 7 “sacraments.”

This gave the clergy complete control over the laity. The sacraments are bogus, a trick used to mislead people. We are all priests, and there is not a division in Scripture called “clergy” and “laity.” Yahusha is our Head; we are His body.

HANUKKAH - Amazing fact: if there had been no Hanukkah, there would never have been a Christianity. Prior to 186 BCE, a ruthless Greek ruler named Antiochus Epiphanes was forcing Greek customs and religion on the nation of Yisharal, and outlawed the Torah. People were slaughtered, children were tortured to death in front of their parents, forced to work on Shabath, eat swine flesh, and wear the little “beanie,”

a Greek hat of Hermes (scholar cap). The Temple was polluted with images of Zeus, swine was offered on the altar, and new brides were deflowered first by the Greek ruler. Only in extreme secrecy could the young study Torah. During such study, children would hide the Torah scroll and pull out a little toy (dreidel) when they heard soldiers coming ~ thus they would appear to be playing an innocent game. A Hebrew family, the **Maccabees**, succeeded in over-powering the Greek forces, and Antiochus was stricken with a fatal intestinal malady. He suffered a lingering, torturous death ~ his rotting body was such a foul stench that his own men could not bear to go near him.

The word “Hanukkah” or Chanukkah is Hebrew, meaning **dedication**.

What was dedicated (or re-dedicated) was the Temple, after a thorough cleansing after the Pagans were ejected. It took **8 days** to cleanse it. The **Menorah**, or 7-branched lampstand, burned its lights for the 8 days of clean up, even though only enough oil was found to last for ONE day. Every year

since this dedication, we remember the deliverance from the Pagan oppression which almost wiped out the observances of the Commandments, which the Yahudim have preserved as priests of the nations. At Yahukanon (John) 10:22, Yahusha was walking in the Temple area during this festival called Hanukkah: ***“Then came Hanukkah in Yerushalayim. It was winter, and Yahusha was walking around inside the Temple area, in Shlomo’s Colonnade.”***

HEBREW - A LANGUAGE NAMED FOR EBER (meaning “over”)

This is what is called the Lashon Qodesh, or set-apart tongue, which will be restored during the 7th Millennium, Zeph. 3:9. The word comes from Abraham’s great, great, great-grandfather, **Eber**. It was the language our Rabbi spoke to Shaul when he was thrown to the ground, and at Acts 26 Paul explains to Agrippa that he heard a voice speaking to him in Hebrew. Actually, that’s the only language Yahudim spoke to each other, except for those who were living in foreign lands.

HOLY - This word became used instead of the Hebrew term qodesh, which means “set-apart.” To a Pagan, “holy” related to the sun’s glow, explaining the word “halo,” a glowing nimbus seen on statues and pictures. The Pagans called shrines “hallowed.” The holy “halo” was to associate the statue of the glowing deity with the yellow sun. At Ps. 51:11, Daud wrote *Ruach ha Qodesh* in Hebrew, which we see translated *Holy Spirit*. Ruach means wind, or spirit. Even the gold ring used in marriage was inherited from Pagan priests who worshipped the sun. Ministers hold it up and say things about eternity and endless devotion. The Latin word *sacrare* means *dedicated* and is very close in meaning to **qodesh**.

J - The letter “**J**” didn’t exist in any language until the 15th century, at which time printing styles differentiated the letter **i** when it was used at the beginning of a sentence, or the first letter in a proper name.

They gave the **i** a little tail, and now we have a new letter. Since there was no letter in Greek or Latin like the Hebrew **yod** these languages made use of the **i** - “iota.”

JEHOVAH this is the formulation of the Creator’s Name which was promoted by a man named Petrus Galatinus during the 15th century. Encyclopedias will explain this is a double error, since it is both a hybrid and a mongrel word. The four Hebrew vowels of the Name Yahuah are YOD, HAY, UAU, HAY, and are read from right-to-left. Here is a photo:

ENGLISH	YAHUAH	YAHUSHA	YAHUSHUA	Y'SHUA
HEBREW	יהוה	יהושע	יהושוע	ישוע
ARAMAIC	יהוה	ישוע	ישוע	ישוע
USED AS NAME	6,823	216	2	1
→ PAGAN DEITY BA'AL (LORD)  IS NOT OUR CREATOR'S NAME				
TORAH INSTITUTE		torahzone.net		

Clement of Alexandria transliterated these letters into the Greek alphabet as **IAOUE**. The word is called the Tetragrammaton, which is Greek for “four letters.” It is most often seen as **YHWH**.

There is no J, V, or W in ancient Hebrew. The Tetragrammaton YHWH was altered to JHVH, and the added vowels were another mistake invented by the Masorets to alter the YAHU to YEHO. The four letters are vowels, Yod Hay Uau Hay. The vowel-marks invented by the Masoretic copyists were inserted under the four letters, which were intended to cue or divert a reader to pronounce “adonai” instead of pronouncing the Name. “Adonai” is Hebrew for *my lord*. **The pronouncing of the Name was prohibited, and therefore considered unutterable.** This is a man-made law, and a point of contention for Yahusha and the first Natsarim. Our Mashiak was never called “Jesus,” but rather “Yahusha” (yah-HOO'-sha). This is the **same name** as the successor of Mosheh, known by most as “Joshua,” as can be proven in various literary sources, as well as the underlying Greek text at Acts 7 and Hebrews 4, where both names Jesus and Joshua have the Greek letters IESOUS as their basis.

The Hebrew phrase, ***HALLELU-YAH*** means *praise you YAH*.

Most don't realize they are saying the diminutive form of the Name (a hypocorisma, or shortened form). It is used in many prophets' names: YashaYahu (Isaiah), ObadYah (AbadYah), YirmeYahu (Jeremiah), ZecharYah (Zechariah), and others with the ending letters, **iah**.

JUBILEES The original Hebrew word is YOB-HEL, and means “ram's horn” or leading animal. The late Greek word iobelaios was based on the Hebrew. The measurements of time in the Scriptural model are not “centuries,” but rather “Jubilees,” or groups of 50 years. The 10th day of the 7th moon of every 50th year being the time that all property is returned to the original owner or heirs according to primogeniture. A Jubilee also requires the release of all Hebrew slaves. The land is given a rest also. (Land is to rest every 7th year anyway). Since Adam died before he lived a complete day (a day is 1000 years to Yahuah), he lived 18 Jubilees plus 30 years, or 930 years (70 short of 1000). 20 Jubilees is 1000 years. The year

of Jubilee is referred to in the inscription on the **Liberty Bell** at Independence Hall in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: “Proclaim liberty throughout the land to all its inhabitants” being words taken out of context from Lev. 25:10. The complete sentence says, “And you shall set apart the **fiftieth year**, and proclaim release throughout all the land to all its inhabitants, it is a Jubilee (Yob Hel) to you.” The text at Genesis 6:3 says mortals will be given **120 years**, then Yahuah would bring about a complete change because He will not contend with man (the ADAM) forever. The allotted time for man before the Messianic Age of rest will be 120 Jubilees (6000 years!). Fire will be brought upon the Earth, and the very **elements** themselves will burn (2Pet. 3:12).

The Messianic Age will occur at the beginning of the “7th Day,” as foreshadowed by the unfulfilled redemptive shadows (outline) of the 7th month’s appointed times of Yom Teruah (now called Rosh Hashanah), Yom Kippur, and SUKKOTH. Our Mashiak was sacrificed approximately 80 Jubilees from Adam’s beginning, and we are about 80 Jubilees away from the Noahic Flood right now. Yahusha said

“The coming of the Son of man will be just like the days of Noak.”

KNACK People say, “You’ve really got a *knack* for doing that.”

A *knack* is a term for a spirit demon that was thought to possess a person like the 9 Muses, enabling them to have certain abilities.

KORAN The sacred text of Islam, believed to contain the revelations by Allah to Mohammed. It is also called Alcoran. The Arabic word qur’an means reading or recitation. It comes from the original Hebrew word, **qura’a**, which means read or recite. **QARA** is the Hebrew for “proclaim.” Yisharal’s half-brothers, the Ishmaelites or Arabs, use lots of Hebrew words. The word “arab” is from ereb, which is Hebrew for evening or darkening. They name their children Daud, YaAkub, Ashah, etc., all Hebrew names. They speak Hebrew without the Masoretic errors.

KOSHER This is from a 3-letter Hebrew word, kasher, and means approved, proper, or appropriate. The consumption of “approved” animal flesh is stressed at Gen. 9:3,4, Lev. 3:17, 7:26, 27, 11:1-47, 17:10-14, **and Acts 15:20 & 15:29**. Acts 10 and Mark 7 are often used to annul the distinction of the clean and unclean. Those who permit themselves to be misled this way should read “Isaiah” 66:17. On the Day of Yahuah, those who approve for themselves to eat whatever they wish from the *garden*

(farm), “who eat swine’s flesh, detestable things, and mice, shall **come to an end altogether.**” The KJV will show the added words in parentheses from Mark 7:19. At Acts 10, Peter woke up and “was greatly perplexed in mind as to what the vision which he had seen might be; behold the men (3 Gentiles) who had been sent by Cornelius . . . appeared at the gate.” Acts 10:17. The “3 sheets” of **unclean animals** referred to the **3 Gentiles** who were at his gate whom Peter would otherwise never have gone with or entered their residence without this vision.

This is explained by Peter himself at Acts 11:18.

MARK OF THE BEAST Without the Torah to make one wise, this mark or sign cannot be determined. This calls for WISDOM.

The Covenant, the Torah, is the marriage Covenant with Yisharal, and has a “mark” or sign, called the sign of the Eternal Covenant.

It is mutually exclusive from the beast’s mark. All covenants made by Yahuah have such a sign. The reign of Babel, or Mother of Harlots, has established a sign, and it has remained the same within Catholicism, and her daughters which follow after her. This system of authority is called a beast because dumb animals have no regard for Yahuah’s appointments, processes, or invitations. The festivals of Yahuah He proclaims at Leviticus 23 and Deut. 16 are described in the parables, like Luke 14:15-24. The wife of Yahuah carries the sign of the Shabath, and shatan is waging WAR against this woman and her offspring, and the Covenant (Rev. 12:17). This outward sign or mark of Yahuah is how we **acknowledge Him as Creator** (Gen. 2:3, Ex. 20:11, Heb. 4:4). Exodus 31:13 declares that Shabath (the weekly and annual appointments) are a sign between Yahuah and His people FOREVER. Shabath is celebrated from evening (twilight) to evening. YashaYahu (Isaiah) 66:23 speaks of a future time when, after the burning of the Earth, the people of all nations who serve Yahuah will bow down “from Shabath to Shabath.” Converts, like Cornelius, became engrafted to Yisharal, and rested on Shabath. Gentiles in general are referred to as “dogs,” or figuratively as “beasts” - like the Canaanite woman was at Mt. 15:26. The Babylonian “Sun-day” was imposed as a MARK under the penalty of death by Constantine I, and unknowingly the mark of the beast has been placed on everyone who follows after the beast. In the days of the “7th Angel” (Rev. 10:7), the mystery of these things is to be revealed, exposing Shatan, “who leads the **whole world astray**” (Rev.

12:9). “Then I saw another angel flying in mid-air, and he had the eternal message to proclaim to those who live on the Earth—to every nation, tribe, language and people. He said in a loud voice, ‘Fear Alahim and give Him esteem, because the hour of His judgment has come. Worship Him **Who MADE the heavens, the Earth, the sea and the springs of water.**” ~ Rev. 14:7. The “sign” of this “worship” is Shabath, and is seen prominently in “those who obey Alahim’s Commandments, and hold to the Testimony of Yahusha.” ~ Rev. 12:17. No lie is found in the mouths of His redeemed, those who have been sealed with the Father’s Name. (Read all of Rev. 14).

MITRE This is a Pagan religious hat, originating in the worship of Dagon, the chief deity of the Philistines, a sea people. Its name, mitre, comes from the name Mithras. Popes, bishops, and cardinals wear them in the Church of Rome, and the Anglican Church uses them also.

MOABITE STONE This large stone over 3 feet high was discovered in 1868 CE, and was broken by Arabs in order to fetch more money for each piece. It contains the palaeo-Hebrew script, and the Name of Yahuah is written on it.

MOSHEH This is the name distorted to “Moses,” and it means *draw-out*. He was born during a time when all male children of Yisharal were to be destroyed at birth in Egypt / Mitsraim. Pharaoh’s daughter named him this Hebrew name because she drew him out of the water. He drew out the children of Yisharal from Egypt.

RABBI Hebrew for my teacher. Yahusha was called Rabbi by His pupils and others at Mt. 26:25, 26:49, Mk. 9:5, 10:51, 11:21, 14:45, Yn. 1:38, 3:2, 3:26, 4:31, 6:25, 9:2, 11:8, 20:16, and many other places where the word “teacher” or “master” were translated. He’s the **ONLY** one we call “rabbi,” as He directed us at Mt. 23:8. We can only aspire to be “**assistant** rabbi,” or “**assistant** pastor.” There’s only **one** Shepherd, and **one** flock. Pastor is Latin for shepherd, a sheep-herder.

ROME The language of the Romans was called Roma. The Empire was called by the capital (head) of it, after an Etruscan myth of two orphaned boys name Romulus and Remus. This city is located in what is called Italy, where the pre-Roman civilization of Etruria was (5th century BCE).

TSITSITH Hebrew for tassels. At Num. 15:38, 39 and Deut. 22:12

we are commanded to wear tassels at the 4 corners of our garments, attached with a blue cord. The Throne of Yahuah is on a sea of blue sapphire, and the color blue is to remind us of the Torah each time we see our tassels. Yahusha wore them, and continues to. At Mt. 9:20 and 14:36, the text states that His tassels were touched by many people, and they were healed by doing so. He criticized the Pharisees for lengthening their tassels to make a show of outward righteousness. This is not a talisman like a Pagan would use. Pagans relied on objects to confer protection or powers over evil with runes, amulets, stones, tags, scapulas, necklaces, rings, and wands. This is idolatry. Wearing cruxes, medals, making magic signs, waving in the air, splashing water, or counting on a rosary is no different from VODOO.

They may as well twirl a chicken over their heads.

Tsitsith are intended to remind us to obey the Torah always.

YARMULKE - This Yiddish form is based on Hebrew, “fear of the king.” The kipa, or skullcap, is seen worn by the pope, and most orthodox Yahudim on the street, in the classroom, and in synagogues. Mosheh would not know what it is. Alfred J. Kolatch, an orthodox author states: “The skullcap **has no religious significance in Jewish law.**” He goes on to say that it has no basis in Scriptural or Rabbinical law. To trace the use of the cap to its source, we find that it came into wider use only in the 17th century, where before that only a very few Yahudim used it.

Did Yahusha wear a kipa? All researchers and historians say no, and there’s no evidence of its use in archaeological research. The pope of Rome and his cardinals wear them, but that is because it was originally a Greek hat of a scholar, called the “hat of Hermes” (Hermes is a pagan idol, of course). The cap and gown of graduates from schools and universities employs the hat of Hermes, topped with a square mason’s board. A mason is a *layer of bricks*, and the mason’s board holds the cement mix. Architects and builders formed organized unions (guilds) to train and test the skills of their members. Those deemed qualified were declared “righteous.” They wore aprons of righteousness.

The scholars graduated through different levels in their guilds; from apprentice to journeyman, then journeyman to master.

Prior to 186 BCE, the land of Yisharal was ruled by a Greek Seleucid, Antiochus Epiphanes IV. He was extremely cruel, and outlawed the Hebrew

Torah. He forced his Greek customs on the population. In the record of 2 Maccabees, an apostate high priest (named *Jason* in translation, but really named *Yeshua*) helped this Greek ruler **impose** the Greek ways of living:

“And abrogating the lawful way of living, he introduced new customs contrary to the Torah; for he willingly established a gymnasium right under the citadel (the Temple), and he made the finest of the young men wear the Greek hat.”

The hat of Hermes, Greek deity of wisdom:

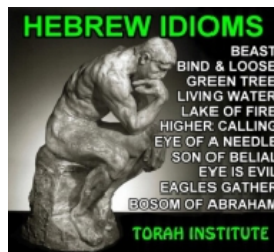


Paul writes at 1Cor. 11:7 that a man is **not** to have his head covered in the assembly, but a woman is required to, to keep from dishonoring one another’s headship. Yahusha is the man’s ‘head’, while a woman’s ‘head’ is her husband. We are to follow the Torah, and not add to it in any way: “Do not add to nor take away from it.” Dt. 12:32.

Man-made customs, including all the camouflaged Paganism found in Christendom, are traditions that are forbidden in the worship of Yahuah. They represent more than a “strange fire,” but are like the **golden calf**. It is forbidden to worship Him after the customs of the Pagans.

“The one who says he abides in Him ought himself to walk in the same manner as He walked.” ~ 1 Yahukanon 2:6.

[CONTENTS PAGE](#)



HEBREW IDIOMS

UNLOCKING THEIR MEANING

A GRAVE SITUATION: FIGURES OF SPEECH

Languages have from dozens to hundreds of idioms. A widely-known Hebrew idiom, *Bosom Of Abraham*, is one of them that is commonly missed, and taken literally. Is it a real place, or an *idiom* for the **grave**?

WHAT IS AN IDIOM? An idiom is an expression of a concept, feeling, idea, circumstance, or thing, used in a *figurative* sense. An idiomatic expression should never be interpreted literally. It is very closely related to a *maxim* and a *parable*.

WHAT IS A MAXIM? A maxim is a brief expression of a general truth or rule of conduct. An example of a maxim is: “*The pen is mightier than the sword.*” Idioms, maxims, and parables have been very useful teaching tools, especially in mainly *oral cultures*.

WHAT IS A PARABLE? A parable is a short *allegorical* story intended to illustrate (or teach) some truth, religious principle, or moral lesson. Yahusha used *parables* and *figures of speech* many times.

At Luke 16 He uses the Hebrew idiom, “*bosom of Abraham.*”

This was a figure of speech they readily understood, and Yahusha used it to make His point about a very rich man and a desperately poor man.

His point was that riches, pleasure, possessions, and position can be a “*stumbling block*” to us.

He wanted to convey how important it is that we evaluate our behavior, and how it will factor into our final destination. Our hearts are corrupt, and lack compassion for our fellow human beings. The rich man lacked compassion, and was extremely selfish. He had the “*evil eye*,” and idiom meaning he was *stingy, miserly, and self-centered*.

Yahusha was not teaching us about the literal details of the “here-after,” but rather figuratively used the idiom, *bosom of Abraham* to teach the principle of generosity, hospitality, and kindness. He was also giving us a glimpse of how He sees our treatment of one another.

Yahusha used many idioms. His Natsarim followers knew He used them, and in one place they pointed this out: “*His taught ones said to Him, ‘See, now You are speaking plainly, and not using figure of speech!’*” Yn. 16:29. The *figures of speech* refer to the use of *idioms*.

There are also personifications and anthropomorphisms used in Scripture. Wisdom is *personified* in Proverbs as if Torah is a “she” that behaves as if

in human circumstances. Webster's defines the concept of *anthropomorphism* as "an interpretation of what is not human or personal in terms of human or personal characteristics: humanization."

Cultural idioms can easily be ***misunderstood*** when translated **literally**.

They vary in transparency. Some familiar to us are:

bat out of hell (or *hell out of Dodge*; leaving with extreme haste); ***feeling under the weather*** (an illness); ***in the same boat*** (in the same situation together); ***woke up on the wrong side of the bed*** (cranky); ***bats in the belfry*** (mentally disturbed); ***graveyard shift*** (working the late shift, past midnight); ***silver lining*** (unforeseen good aspect of a bad situation); ***if we play our cards right*** (be careful); ***raining cats and dogs*** (a torrential downpour); ***red herring*** (distracting or misleading clue); ***red hot*** (exciting); ***red-handed*** (in the act of doing something wrong); ***have a bone to pick*** (dispute between people); ***heap coals of fire on his head*** (shaming them); ***raking over the coals*** (openly shaming someone); ***thrown under the bus*** (exploiting a situation causing blame to fall on an innocent person); ***kick the bucket, croak, bite the dust, bought the farm*** (die) . . . and so on. If we don't understand how to apply idioms, we can easily get "***egg on our face***." (This idiom means "made to look foolish"). We can easily "***fly off the handle***" and invent fantasies; *unreal places* we think may really exist.

Purgatory - a fantasy realm. It's a syncretism borrowed from *Buddhism*. Catholicism exploits the belief in this fantasy realm to collect vast sums of wealth in exchange for **indulgences** which are said to eliminate or reduce a fiery torture for "venial sins." (lesser sins)

No one can be in Purgatory because *it doesn't exist*.

Purgatory appeared for the first time in Christian tradition in the late 12th century, and is **derived from a Buddhist practice of making offerings for the dead**.

Misunderstandings create strongholds (false reasonings, myths).

[CONTENTS PAGE](#)

FIGURATIVE LANGUAGE



HEBREW IDIOMS The KJV uses the word “apple” where the Hebrew text employs an idiom for an object of incomparable desire. One idiom became a completely different one here, since the Hebrew word does not mean “apple,” either literally or abstractly. Literally, it means “little man of the eye.”

Apparently, the translator was hungry, or really, *really* liked apples.

There are many Hebrew idioms. If we take them literally, they only confuse us. One of them is the familiar phrase, “the *bride* of Yahusha.”

This is an idiomatic expression, since we know there is not a *literal* gender component involved. It’s *like* a marriage, a covenant relationship of selfless love and total commitment.

Another idiom is the idea of *first-fruits*, meaning first-born. Idiomatically the idea applies to those in the first resurrection, the bride that will attend the “wedding feast.” This second idiom, “wedding feast,” is an extension of the “bride” idiom.

Other Hebrew idioms are: *heart* (thinking); *eye of a needle* (any task requiring great skill and focus); *uncircumcised ears/hearts* (lack of commitment to Yahuah); *make a wide mouth* (sneer); *slept* (died); *to receive another heart* (change the mind); *lifted up his eyes* (saw); *hate* (avoid, or prefer less than another); *your right eye* (your will, decision, or fixed goals); *stumbling block* (deterrent, obstacle); *throat an open grave* (speak deceitfully); *enlarge space* (set free); *under the ban* (may mean either dedicated only to Yahuah, or be completely destroyed); *stiff neck* (obstinate); *kiss the son* (show loyalty, render pure homage); *bronze forehead* (brutish, unhearing); *remove the foreskin of your heart* (commit yourself); *hard-hearted* (stubborn, unyielding, lacking compassion); *gird up loins* (be ready); *open the womb* (give birth); *kidneys* (guts, inner courage); *flowing with milk & honey* (fertile); *living water* (Torah observing, love); *green tree* (fruitful, righteous, obedient, and loving one); *dry tree* (rebellious, unfruitful, hateful one); *seed* (offspring, descendants); *bind and loose* (forbid & permit); *bury my father* (collect my

inheritance); *evil eye* (stingy, miserly); *poor in spirit* (humble, selfless, or mourning one); *eagles gathered together* (messengers, the weed-reapers at the harvest of the Earth); *right hand* (might, strength); *higher-calling* (those selected as the bride, first-fruits, at the first resurrection); *old wine* (men's teachings); *new wine* (Truth, freeing a person from men's teachings). New and old wine cannot mix together.

One cannot serve two masters. The heart (wineskin) must hold on to traditional men's teachings (old wine), or pure Truth (new wine).

Other idiomatic expressions include *beast*, *lake of fire*, *mother of harlots*, and *lukewarm*.

In the Hebrew culture, Pharisees understood the "*bosom of Abraham*" as another way to refer to the *grave*, where everyone was in the "same boat." Yahuah never goes into detail about those in *sheol*, so we must acknowledge it is under His sovereignty. We know next to nothing about it because it is not our current "estate." We may desire to understand the circumstances, but we are to keep to our own estate (realm) and not go on *flights of fancy*. Nicolaitanes like to make people think they know things, but they really don't because they operate in the realm of "religion" not reality. The more they strain to explain unknowable things, the further "out on a limb" they climb.

ADDRESSING THE ELEPHANT IN THE ROOM



WHAT IS THE STATE OF THE DEAD? [CONTENTS PAGE](#)

The dead are in a state removed from our realm entirely, but still remain in the Mind of Yahusha. They are outside our physical realm of space-time, so time is not passing for them. In this state of being, they are awaiting their resurrection from the dead. Such "heavenly matters" are very misunderstood by the vast majority, and this is quite understandable.

The prophet Danial is waiting in a state idiomatically called the *bosom of Abraham* right now, resting until he is raised at Yahusha's coming:

Danial 12:13: ***“But you, go your way till the end. And rest, and arise to your lot at the end of the days.”***

The dead are not consciously aware of anything, but resting in a temporal interlude, as if *sleeping*. The dead know nothing, being unconscious or unaware. Their next **conscious** thought will be at the moment they are raised, and in the presence of Yahusha:

“We are of good courage, and are well pleased rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Master.” 2Cor 5:8

That sounds as if it will be immediate as we reckon time, but we have to consider that how we perceive reality here in the physical realm needs to be adjusted for the “heavenly matters” over which Yahusha alone is sovereign. The dead will be in the presence of the Master in one of two events called the **first** and **second** resurrections. Although their flesh has ceased to live, Yahusha stated that all are **alive to Him**. This is explained at Mt. 22:32. Danial and Daud are **not yet** in the presence of Yahusha, note Yn. 3:13:

“And no one has gone up into the heaven except He who came down from the heaven – the Son of Adam.” (also Acts 2:34).

No one is in “heaven” yet, nor has anyone entered the “lake of fire.” You’ll see this as you read further.

Two resurrections of the dead are ahead of us.

Yahusha will determine if they will be clothed with immortality, or face annihilation in the “**second death**,” the **lake of fire**.

Both the righteous and unrighteous who have died are in a place called the **grave** (Hebrew, *sheol*).

They will be called-forth to one of two resurrections from the dead.

The **first** resurrection will occur at Yahusha’s return to reign, and the **second** will occur at the end of a *Millennium* (1000 years).

THE LINCHPIN OF ALL HISTORY:

THE FIRST RESURRECTION: YAHUSHA’S RETURN TO EARTH

The first resurrection will be the calling-forth of the **bride of Yahusha**, or **first-fruits**. This is the time of the **Wedding Supper of the Lamb**. These are all idioms describing the chosen ones, and their joining to Yahusha when **all His fullness dwells in them**. At the 1st resurrection a *changing of*

the guard will occur as the *beast* and the *false prophet* will be the first (and only ones) to enter the *lake of fire*.

WHO OR WHAT IS THE BEAST? [CONTENTS PAGE](#)

The *beast* is an idiom for the *reign of Babel*.

The *beast* is the bureaucracy of Babel currently reigning in the world. It is a highly organized authoritarian structure of teaching authorities and governments. It includes Babel's operation, system, network, and pattern of behavior (all witchcraft), along with the "orders" of the world system (clergy-nobility-laity).

At Yahusha's coming, this *beastly* reign will be completely wiped out:

"Babel the great is fallen, is fallen!" Rev. 18:2

The *beast* is not literally a *person*, and neither is the *false prophet*. These two entities represent the authoritarian control that is "**taken out of the way,**" when Yahusha begins His reign. The bureaucracy of Babel, and the office of the false prophet, never rise again to reign over the Earth. 1000 years pass as Yahusha reigns on the Earth with His bride, the first-fruits group. The first-fruits are His Natsarim, branches fully connected to Him, the Root of all power and authority. The first two to enter the *lake of fire* are the *beast* and the *false prophet*:

***"And I saw the beast . . . (representing the bureaucracy of Babel which includes the false prophet, the 1st estate),
and the sovereigns of the earth . . . (the nobility, the 2nd estate),
and their armies . . . (the common people, laity, the 3rd estate),
gathered together to fight Him who sat on the horse and His army.
And the beast was seized, and with him the false prophet who worked signs in his presence, by which he led astray those who received the mark of the beast and those who worshipped his image. The two were thrown alive into the lake of fire burning with sulphur."*** Rev 19:19, 20

Why are the *beast* and the *false prophet* thrown into the *lake of fire*?

The *beast* and false prophet exhibit the reign of Babel.

They are the reigns of all world authority, given to them by *the dragon*.

Yahusha's reign will annihilate the dragon's hold over mankind.

The dragon offered Yahusha *the authority to reign* over the entire *bureaucracy* of Babel: ***“Again, the devil took Him up on a very high mountain, and showed Him all the reigns of the world, and their esteem, and said to Him, ‘All these I shall give You if You fall down and worship me.’”*** Mt. 4:8, 9

If we interpret the idiom ***“lake of fire”*** literally to be a sea of flames for eternal torture rather than a term meaning utter annihilation, then we have ignored the idiom. We miss the meaning of the beast, and the false prophet as well. These two are *authorities, principalities, and POWERS* that have to be ***“taken out of the way”*** at Yahusha's coming. It's not the reign of the “Holy Spirit” that is taken out of the way:

“And now you know what restrains, for him to be revealed in his time. For the secret of lawlessness is already at work – only until he who now restrains comes out of the midst.

And then the lawless one shall be revealed, whom the Master shall consume with the Spirit of His mouth and bring to naught [annihilation, lay-waste] with the manifestation of His coming. The coming of the lawless one is according to the working of shatan, with all power and signs and wonders of falsehood, and with all deceit of unrighteousness in those perishing, because they did not receive the love of the Truth, in order for them to be delivered. And for this reason Alahim sends them a working of delusion, for them to believe the falsehood, in order that all should be judged who did not believe the Truth, but have delighted in the unrighteousness.” - 2Thess 2:6-12

THE SECOND RESURRECTION

The second resurrection will involve the rest of mankind who did not merit the ***“higher-calling.”*** They are not the *bride*, but are the great harvest, different from the “first-fruits.”

They will face the judgment at the Great White Throne, and will enter eternal life *only* if their names appear in the Scroll of Life. The rest will be

sent into the *lake of fire* where the *beast* and *false prophet* are. This will also be the time the dragon and those malakim that followed him will enter the lake of fire and face utter annihilation forever. They will inhabit the “*outer darkness*,” an idiom for non-existence. Those who face this loss will weep and chatter their teeth as they grope with the horrifying prospect ahead of them. Many believe they will be tormented *for* all eternity, but for that they would have to receive immortal bodies to endure the suffering. A better interpretation is they will be tormented *by* eternity, a wonderful gift of infinite value. All they had to was submit to Yahuah.

They face a second **death**, and that death is eternal (without end).

They are destroyed (annihilated, laid-waste).

In Yahusha’s illustration, notice the term “*grave*”; the Hebrew word He used was “sheol”: “And it came to be that the beggar died, and was carried by the messengers to the *bosom of Abraham*.”

And the rich man also died and was buried. And while suffering tortures in the **grave**, having lifted up his eyes, he saw Abraham far away, and Alazar in his *bosom*.” - Luke 16:22, 23

The Pharisees believed in the resurrection from the dead, and that belief is based on references in the TaNaK. When a person died, it was said they were “gathered” or “slept.” Gen / Barashith 25:8: “And Abraham breathed his last and died in a good old age, aged and satisfied, and was *gathered to his people*.”

This is an **idiomatic** description of death.

Idiomatic expressions apply themselves to specific conversational applications familiar only to a native group or period. Our own English language receives new words due to culture and technology.

Yahusha used the colloquial expression, “*bosom of Abraham*,” to bring attention to the huge **gap** between the life of a rich man and a poor man. The rich man would not help the poor man during his life, knowing he needed help. In Yahusha’s illustration, the poor man was comforted, and *gathered to his people*.

The rich man was presented as one experiencing extreme shame for the way he ignored Alazar, and this is brought out as a reference to “*heat*.” We can relate this to how we feel blood rush to our face when we are embarrassed, causing our face to become hot and blood-red.

This is very much like the idiom “*coals of fire*” heaped on someone’s head used in this verse:

“Beloved, do not revenge yourselves, but give place to the wrath, for it has been written, “Vengeance is Mine, I shall repay,” says Yahuah.

Instead, if your enemy hungers, feed him; if he thirsts, give him a drink, for in so doing you shall **heap coals of fire on his head.**” Rom 12:19, 20

By *misunderstanding* idioms, people can leap to bizarre conclusions. We should *look before we leap*.

LAKE OF FIRE . . . *annihilation or eternal torture?*

The *lake of fire* is an idiomatic expression for a place of utter destruction, and is the second **death**, not eternal life. In Yahusha’s time it was referred to as “Gehenna.” At this time, it is not occupied by anyone, meaning Yahuah has not yet annihilated (destroyed) anyone.

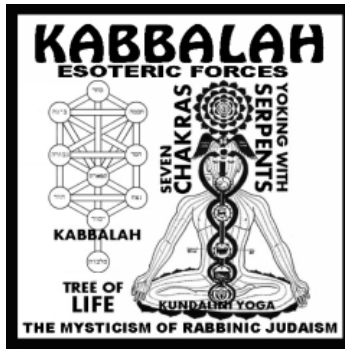
The first to “enter it” will be the beast and false prophet, at Yahusha’s coming. We are to *fear not* those who can kill the body, but rather the ONE Who can destroy BOTH being (nefesh) and body, Mt. 10:28:

“And do not fear those who kill the body but are unable to kill the being. But rather fear Him who is able to destroy both being and body in Gehenna.” (Our make-up has two components, not three).

In this verse we see the word “**destroy**” used.

Without knowing about the idioms, many have claimed the Scriptures contain contradictions. Because most people have received doctrines based on misunderstood idioms and misinterpretations, Yahuah’s true character is not known. Many believe Yahuah is a terrible, unforgiving “GOD” of the “Old Testament.” When they learn that He is the “*same yesterday, today, and forever,*” and comprehend how great His love for us truly is, ***kings will shut their mouths.*** (Isa / YashaYahu 52)





KABBALAH - aka, CABALA

The Mysticism of Rabbinic Judaism

This subject concerns teachings, not people

When we learn new things concerning our behavior, it's our responsibility to test them with the Word. KABBALAH is the study of how to receive fulfillment. Advocates say it is a secret method to connect to forces to attain fulfillment. Its secrets are intended to be understood only by a small number of people with a specialized knowledge. Kabbalah is a mystical interpretation of inner meanings in the Torah and oral traditions of the fathers.

It emerged 700 years AFTER Islam, with the publication of the **Zohar**. The Zohar is the chief Kabbalah text, which directs Torah study along **4-levels** of interpretation known by the acronym **PaRDeS**: **Parshat** (simple, surface meaning); **Remez** (hinted); **D'rash** (search); **Sud** (hidden).

Zohar means splendor, and first appeared in Spain in the 13th century, published by Moses de Leon.

Interest in the Zohar exploded during the 16th century through "Rav" Isaac Luria. He promoted the Zohar, echoing Leon's claim that the thoughts were based on the writings of a 1st century "rabbi" Shimon Bar Yochai, under the inspiration of "Elijah" (AliYahu).

Focusing on mystical concepts, Kabbalah reached its height in the later Middle Ages among the Hasidim. It involves esoteric (secret) ciphers (codes), an approach to Scripture directly **condemned by Yahusha in Luke 8**. Kabbalah has evolved into new forms among Christians, New Agers, and occultists.

The Kabbalist teacher's **YOKE**, or teachings, allows his student access to higher-level interpretations through so-called secret codes. Today we hear

about codes being discovered, exploiting the curiosity of allegory-seeking individuals. Yahusha contrasted His yoke with theirs:

"Take My yoke [teaching] upon you and learn from Me, for I am meek and humble in heart, and you shall find rest for your beings.

For My yoke is gentle and My burden is light." Mt 11:29, 30

The Kabbalah student looks upon his teacher as his exalted one, hence the title, RABBI, my exalted one.

The term "rabbi" is not found in the TaNaK.

Gnosticism (knowledge) is considered vital to enable one to reach awareness, or perfection. The eastern philosophy of Hinduism teaches a method or path (dharma, path of righteousness) that leads a person out of the "karmic cycle" of **reincarnation**, into **nirvana** (nothingness).

This goal of **oblivion** is the essence of the Eastern philosophies.

The **transcendental state** is represented by the **sky-blue skin of their many deities**. The deities of the oriental religions are blue-skinned.



As we consider the origins of Kabbalah, we draw parallels everywhere to Hinduism's mystical thought.

The terms Zohar (splendor), Nirvana, enlightenment, connecting (yoking) to forces/energies, the **4-levels of interpretation**, dharma, Rabbi/Guru, and much more indicate there is a direct correlation between Kabbalah and Karmic traditions of Hinduism, by means of a methodical process of learning: aka, Gnosticism.

"Truly, I say to you, whoever does not receive* the reign of Yahuah as a little child, shall certainly not enter into it." Mark 10:15 *KABBALAH means *receive*

"'Forsaking the command of Alahim, you hold fast the tradition of men.' And He said to them, 'Well do you set aside the command of

Alahim, in order to guard your tradition.” Mark 7:8,9

TRADITIONS OF THE FATHERS

THE YEAST OF THE PHARISEES, RABBINIC JUDAISM

Yahusha was fiercely opposed by men referring to themselves as “rabbis”, and He spoke of their knowledge:

“Woe to you learned in the Torah, because you took away the key of knowledge. You did not enter in yourselves, and those who were entering in you hindered.” Luke 11:52

Rabbis banned the Name, Yahuah.

The “rabbis” taught the oral law of the fathers, also referred to as the **traditions of the fathers**. In that day, it was called **“Ioudaismos,”** the religion of the Yahudim. The word **rabbi** is not found in the TaNaK. This sect is known today by its advocates as “Rabbinic Judaism.”

They were the Pharisees, the “separated ones” who specified teachings. Some believe Rabbinic Judaism to be the “Hebrew roots of the faith.”

Tradition is not our foundation.

THE TRADITIONS OF MY FATHERS - PAUL’S FORMER WAY

“For you have heard of my former way of life in Yahudaism, how intensely I persecuted the body of Alahim, and ravaged it. And I progressed in Yahudaism beyond many of my age in my race, being exceedingly ardent for the traditions of my fathers.” Gal 1:13, 14

This **YOKE** was not the Torah of Mosheh; it was the **traditions of the fathers**. Now we can understand what this means:

Acts 15:10: **“Now then, why do you try Alahim by putting a yoke on the neck of the taught ones which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear?”**

The **yoke** (teachings) of the traditions of the fathers was keeping men from calling on the Name of Yahuah, and by their traditions men were being confused by the wisdom of men, falsely called knowledge. Gnosticism, mystical and allegorical interpretations, were influences originating outside the true faith.

“How is it that you do not understand that I did not speak to you concerning bread, *but* to beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and

Sadducees?” Then they understood that He did not say to beware of the leaven of bread, but of the teaching of the Pharisees and the Sadducees.” Mt. 16:11, 12

Question: What is the leaven, or “yeast of the Pharisees?”

Answer: Rabbinic Judaism - the traditions of the fathers.

GURU GLUE

An advocate of Hinduism is trained by their Guru/Yogi-instructor to perform exercises to “yoke” with “life-forces” (**ki**, which are, in truth, spiritual demonic entities). A bond of trust is formed between the teacher and his disciple. A Guru is much like a rabbi, guiding the learner.

The teacher is referred to as a spiritual master, one who has reached “self-realization,” or “fulfillment.”

The Guru and the rabbi are the same.

Yoga, a form of Hindu prayer, is an exercise of meditation and astral projection performed by the advocate, called a yogi.

The term **yoga** means to “yoke,” and is a union with energies or forces. This is the same goal proposed by Kabbalah, to **connect to forces** to maintain fulfillment. The yoga-union with the “forces” proposes to elevate their consciousness to successively higher **chakra** levels, a **serpent force** in their spine guides this process. This thinking inspired the guru “Yoda” in *Star Wars*. The goal is to achieve realization, or perfection.

This goal perfectly aligns with Kabbalah, to achieve “fulfillment.”

Tantric and Kundalini yoga are the two most popular forms, but all yoga is re-packaged in a variety of ways for consumption in the western world. Today we see Jewish Yoga, Torah Yoga, Holy Yoga, Christian Yoga, Hot Yoga, etc. The movie *Star Wars* promotes these concepts in plain sight.

AWARENESS THROUGH FOUR LEVELS

Interpretation of the eastern texts is guided by Tantric Gurus, who control their students with vows of various kinds, and reinforce their control with physical and psychological exercises. Their sacred texts include the Vedas, the Bhagavad Gita, and Sruti. In these sources we discover **Aja**, the Absolute, or unborn-eternal consciousness. The self-realized Guru teaches there are **four levels** of awareness (truth).

When we consider all of these elements together, they point to an early interchange between eastern Gnosticism and its influences on **Rabbinic Judaism** (the sect known as Pharisees) from the 1st century forward.

Neither Yahusha nor any of the prophets gave any hint there are four levels of interpreting His inspired Word. Ephesians 4 tells us the gentiles have darkened minds filled with ignorance, and they are tossed about by every wind of teaching.

Hinduism has many mystical rabbit trails, and many were also absorbed into Catholicism i.e., beads/rosaries, ashes, statues, steeples/stupas, holy water (like the Ganges), the gohonzon gold tabernacle, and even the way the folded hands are held in the palm-to-palm “**namaste**” form – all stem from Hinduism. This hand gesture means “the spirit in me bows to the spirit in you.” Yahusha instructed us to build upon the Rock, a firm foundation. We see the highest knowledge we can attain is His **Name** and His **Word**:

“ I bow myself toward Your set-apart Hekal, and give thanks to Your Name for Your kindness and for Your truth; for You have made great Your Word, Your Name, above all.” Psalms 138:2

The Zohar and Talmud did not exist at the time Yahusha warned His Natsarim of the yeast/leaven of the Pharisees.

The **yeast** He spoke of was the **traditions of the fathers**, the oral teachings passed from Rabbi/Guru to student considered to be secret interpretations. **The leaven is Rabbinic Judaism.**

Those who follow the teachings of the fathers embodied in the Zohar and Talmud withheld the **Name of Yahuah**, the key of knowledge.

Therefore, the Zohar and Talmud have not only held them back, but also all those under the influence of men teaching from them.

The Name is the Stone the builders rejected:

“The stone which the builders rejected has become the chief cornerstone.” (Psalms 118:22) They’re still stumbling; the Truth evades them.

It doesn’t require **four levels of interpretation** to arrive at this Truth.

In their pursuit of awareness and enlightenment, their minds have been veiled from understanding, until they receive Yahusha’s Spirit to enlighten their hearts: **“But their minds were hardened, for to this day, when the old covenant is being read, that same veil remains, not lifted, because in**

Mashiak it is taken away. But to this day, when Mosheh is being read, a veil lies on their heart. And when one turns to the Master, the veil is taken away.” - 2Co 3:14-16



GNOSTICISM INVASION

Throughout the first and second centuries, ideas from the east spread into the Levant, or eastern Mediterranean region. The Hindu concept of yin-yang, light/darkness, and material vs. immaterial became the basis of Gnostic teaching. Everything physical was considered imperfect and corrupt, while everything unseen (or spiritual) was perfect. Rabbinic Judaism ingested this Gnosticism into their teachings as well, and it began to spread among the early **Natsarim**, the first followers of Yahusha. This development explains why Yahukanon (John) speaks against ideas being spread about Yahusha not coming in the flesh, but rather as a manifested SPIRIT only.

How could Yahusha be perfect if He took the form of a physical body if all **physical matter** is intrinsically corrupt and defiled?

You can see how a person influenced by doctrines of **reincarnation** from Hinduism would be conflicted. If one is perfect, it would suggest that they achieved the highest level, nirvana (self-realization).

Any manifestation of a perfected-being would be incorporeal, without material substance. Yahukanon (John) had to deal with this divisive and demonic error head on:

“By this you know the Ruach of Alahim: Every ruach that confesses that Yahusha Mashiak has come in the flesh is of Alahim, and every ruach that does not confess that Yahusha Mashiak has come in the flesh is not of Alahim. And this is the ruach of the anti-mashiak which you heard is coming, and now is already in the world.”

1Yn 4:2, 3

Paul had to deal with the mystics as well, as he dismantled the Hindu teachings of **asceticism**:

“If, then, you died with Mashiak from the elementary things of the world, why, as though living in the world, do you subject yourselves to regulations:

‘Do not touch, do not taste, do not handle’ – which are all to perish with use – according to the commands and teachings of men?

These indeed have an appearance of wisdom in self-imposed worship, humiliation and harsh treatment of the body – are of no value at all, only for satisfaction of the flesh.” Col 2:20-23

New winds of doctrine are disturbing a number of Natsarim today.

The knowledge of Torah is the only way to reach the goal: **LOVE**.

Knowledge for the sake of knowledge will not help us learn how to love, we bear the fruits of the Ruach of Yahusha by obeying Him.

The knowledge of Torah is what is forgotten: **“My people have perished for lack of knowledge. Because you have rejected knowledge,**

I reject you from being priest for Me. Since you have forgotten the Torah of your Alahim, I also forget your children.” Hos 4:6

To prepare for the Day of Yahuah (the return of Yahusha), we do not need the Zohar:

“Remember the Torah of Mosheh, My servant, which I commanded him in Horeb for all Yisharal– laws and right-rulings. See, I am sending you Aliyahu the prophet before the coming of the great and awesome day of Yahuah. And he shall turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the hearts of the children to their fathers,

lest I come and smite the Earth with utter destruction.” Mal 4:4-6

There is no mention in the inspired Word of Yahuah about a Zohar, a Talmud, or levels of interpretation. Claims that Mosheh transmitted “oral” teachings, later perceived as secrets, are plainly untrue.

Danial had no need for a Zohar, and that’s a good thing, because it was not coming for another 1900 years.

Yekezqel (Ezekiel) chapter 8 describes the mixture of Babel’s **Zodiac** (animal figures) on the inside walls of Yahuah’s Temple.

We are His Temple now.

Hot yoga or Kabbalah has no place in His Temple, nor does the Zodiac. In the ruins of several ancient synagogues we find the floor mosaics depicting the signs of the Zodiac. Where did Yahuah command such a thing? Stephen exposed the worship of the **host of Heaven** (Acts 7:42) in his day, and even in our time the traditions of the fathers continue to lead hearts into futility.

The KJV translates certain Hebrew words from their perspective and level of knowledge of the heavens, which over 400 years ago was limited to the Babylonian zodiac. Galaxies were not discovered until the 1930's, and yet Yahuah had Hebrew words for them in the book of Ayub (Job). There is no word **cross** in Hebrew or Greek, so the KJV followed the **Latin Vulgate of Jerome**. Human traditions remain for centuries or even millennia if not corrected. We must be vigilant and guard the **Name** and the **Word**; nothing is to be added or taken away. If we can get past all the manmade wormwood, yeast, and old wine, our older brothers in the faith have preserved the Living Words - if only they had not mixed things up with human ideas.

Natsarim are falling into men's teachings at an alarming rate, sincerely believing there is something they are missing.

At some point someone may come along to explain how Tarot cards can help divine the future return of Yahusha (they are already using **blood-moon tetrads** to predict His return). He said we would not know the day or the hour, but **we will know the season**. Yahusha didn't teach us to consult the Zodiac, or infer there are codes concealed in Scripture to be understood only by a small number of people with specialized knowledge. What He said, He said to all: **"watch."**

YAHUAH HAS NOT SPOKEN IN SECRET

"Come near to Me, hear this: I have not spoken in secret from the beginning; from the time that it was, I was there. And now the Master Yahuah has sent Me, and His Spirit.' Thus said Yahuah, your Redeemer, the Set-apart One of Yisharal, 'I am Yahuah your Alahim, teaching you what is best, leading you by the way you should go.

If only you had listened to My commands! Then your peace would have been like a river, and your righteousness like the waves of the sea."

YashaYahu / Isaiah 48:16-18

Read MattithYahu chapter 23 if you believe Yahusha really likes the Zohar, the Talmud, the Zodiac, or when people are taught about secret codes hidden in His Word. Take on Yahusha's yoke, and learn from Him.



THEY REMOVE THE WEEDS FIRST – AFTERWARDS THEY GATHER THE WHEAT.



SERPENT COILS

CHAKRAS - ENERGY VORTEXES?

This Sanskrit word produces the Greek word KUKLOS, meaning wheel, circle, or coil. In Pagan rituals people often assembled in circular patterns to perform rituals.

In Hinduism, the circular arrangement represents the cycle of rebirth.

The 7 chakras in the spine to the head are imaginary vortexes of energy centers for **ki**, the life force (serpent power). By relaxing and opening oneself to the “**forces**,” a yogi (practitioner of yoga) may easily become possessed by fallen malakim, coming under the control of one or several demonic entities. Tarot cards, magic, 3rd eye training, crystals, paranormal contact, trances, drug sorcery, and auras are facilities that open a person to demonic possession.

Scripture refers to these things as “wickedness.”

WITCHCRAFT [CONTENTS PAGE](#)

IT'S NOT JUST HALLOWEEN, BUT EVERYTHING ELSE AS WELL



THE TRANSFORMATION OF PAGANISM

Have we inherited lies?

YashaYahu (Isaiah) 52:6 tells us we have.

There is a way to break out of our mind of the flesh, and see our behavior from our Creator's point of view. Once we understand the purpose of His Commandments, His will for us becomes clear, and easy to implement into our lives. What few ever hear is that pagan traditions have invaded the body like a cancer, and we have grown complacent with them to such an extent we think they belong. The book *Truth Or Tradition, The Transformation Of Paganism*, is like radiation therapy, and will expose the traditions for what they are: **deadly deceptions**.

Most have felt something is wrong; this book will prove there is.



COME OUT OF HER

We have to awaken, repent, and be restored to Yahuah by **coming out of her** (Babel). The adversary has deceived everyone through traditions tainted by pagan customs. The beast system and the harlot woman beguiled the nations with her golden cup (Babel) of wine (teaching authority) making the people mad (drunken).

After Luke finished the record of "Acts" (of Yahusha's Spirit in His Natsarim), the Mishkan (Temple) at Yerushalayim was destroyed by Titus and his father Vespasian. The wealth of the Yahudim was carried back to Rome, and funded the building of the Roman Colossium and two arches to memorialize the event. Only Titus's arch remains.

The taxing of any who observed Torah was implemented throughout the empire (the Fiscus Judaicus), and gentile followers coming into the faith of Yahusha altered their behavior to appear completely different. By the end of the 1st century, their manners appeared to be more aligned with Mithraic mysteries than anything resembling the observances commanded by Yahuah. The Fiscus Judaicus (tax) was used to support the Roman priesthood, strengthening pagan sun worship. New believers in Yahusha

concealed His Name in secret codes (IESV, IES, IXTHUS, IC-XC, and IHS), and adopted the customs of Mithraism to appear distinctly separate from the behavior of love seen in Yahuah's Word.

Today we see Christianity, a Greek term for a wide variety of gentile-oriented sects, observing formerly pagan patterns diverted in their meaning. They had good intentions with the golden calf, but it was an abomination in Yahuah's sight.

Are we doing anything He ordered us to obey? By crafty misdirection, the enemy has caused the whole world to become drunken by the wine (teachings) of the reign of Babel. Christianity does not walk anything like Yahusha walked, but rather obeys the 4th beast: Rome.



PROPHECY IS CONFIRMED WHEN FULFILLED

It's Yahusha's Domain

We're **watchmen** (Natsarim), not prognosticators.

Yahusha gave us many prophecies at Mt. 24, one predicting the coming of **false Mashiaks**.

Mt. 24:5-6 is like most prophetic statements in that prophecies are best recognized **during** and **after** they come to pass rather than **before** they do. The question "when will these take place?" is answered by Yahusha in the same chapter.

We will not know beforehand, but we are to watch (not predict). Prophecies involve **multiple fulfillments** also. For example, we know there were those

claiming to be Mashiak in the 2nd century.

Following false "Rabbinic authority," many were deceived around 130 CE when **Akiba** proclaimed **Bar Kokhba** to be the Mashiak.

The office of the papacy declared the pope to be "Jesus Christ" in 1922 - a dogma in the Roman Timeline of dogmas. This record of the RCC's dogmas shows us how false their **teaching authority** is.



SUPREME MAGISTERIUM'S HEAD MYSTAGOGUE

The policy of all mystagogues is to hide the name of their deities during training, until an initiate passes through grades or levels (degrees) of their indoctrination. Schooling methods adopted this pattern of teaching all over the Earth. In 2008 the Vatican issued a bull (instruction) to keep the masses from using the name "Yahweh." It would be hard to imagine Yahusha saying we must never use the Name of Yahuah in song, prayers, or the reading of Scripture, when He revealed the Name so we would be in unity:

"I have revealed Your Name to the men whom You gave Me out of the world. They were Yours, and You gave them to Me, and they have guarded Your Word." - Yahukanon 17:6 (especially note 17:11).

The Jesuit-Illuminati beast has created the UN to control all nations.



**SCHEME OF THE DEVIL:
TO HIDE WITCHCRAFT IN PLAIN SIGHT**
TEACHINGS OF PROPHETESS ISEBEL - REV. 2

 <p>SUN PILLAR</p> <p>SHAMMASH</p>	 <p>ASHERAH CIRCE</p>	 <p>TAMMUZ ASHERAH CIRCE</p>
---	--	--

OBELISK, CONE OF POWER, IMAGE OF JEALOUSY
 "And He said to me, 'Son of man, do you see what they are doing, the great abominations which the house of Yisharal are doing here, driving Me away from My set-apart place? And you are to see still greater abominations.'" Ez. 8:6

WITCHCRAFT IS CALLED CHURCH - KIRKE

**WARNING
WITCHCRAFT
AHEAD**

ALL WITCHCRAFT, ALL THE TIME ...

**CONE
HAT &
CAKE**

THE UNIVERSAL FORCE

Can you see the reign of Babel yet?

St. Peter's "BASILICA", Rome, Italy:



**SERPENT
COLUMNS . . .**
NOW THAT'S AN
ODD THING, SIR.

**INDOOR
ALTAR**



Imagine Yahusha directing this kind of behavior.



There's no way any of this is of Yahusha.

They show us the **reign of Babel**, the teachings of the beast.

Yahusha revealed to Paul how the "man of lawlessness" would be revealed and the false prophet would be destroyed at the second coming as the **Reign of Yahusha** displaces the **reign of Babel**.

WITCHCRAFT IS THE CANCER OF BABEL, TRUTH IS THE CURE

Every vestige of behavior stems from **pagan behavior**, and no trace of obedience to Yahusha's pattern of living remains. Nothing whatsoever commanded by Yahuah was (or is) promoted, and instead the following pagan customs were instituted, all of which is witchcraft:

Sun-day, steeples/pillars/stupas/obelisks, bells, clothing of the Mithraic priesthood (Dagon mitre, stoles, augury staves), holy water (imitating Ganges river water from Hindu Gnosticism, queen of heaven cakes, birthday wishes, candles, horoscope Astrology / witchcraft, yule log, mistletoe, beads/rosaries, scapulars, bone and whole-body relics, weeping for Tammuz (Lent, 40-day fast), ashes (also Hindu), Purgatory (from Hindu offerings for the ancestors), indulgences for time-off from non-existent Purgatory-punishment for venial sins, fertility symbols (tree-phallus, ornament-testes, tinsel-semen, wreath-vagina, rabbits, eggs, fish), statue veneration, celibacy, magic (hoc est corpus meum), monks, nuns, popes, crux symbols (a solar icon from Babel's Tammuz), sacraments (imaginary dispensation of favors through priestcraft), the Mass, a distorted version of Passover expressed in "bloodless sacrifice" called the Mass, sunrise services, Ishtar/Eostre/Easter (a confusion of First-Fruits, Yahusha's resurrection fulfilling the early harvest festival, Bikkurim), December 25th "Natalis Sol Invictus" birth of the sun confused in the year 525 with the "birthday" of Yahusha (being born 4-5 BCE at SUKKOTH/Tabernacles, in the 7th month.

To concentrate power over the nobility and laity, new dogmas continued to be invented by the clergy. Not a shred of Truth remains, and a false hope in a **religion of traditions** is steering billions toward catastrophe.

We have to either "continue in the true faith," or continue in the traditions. Sincerely believing a lie does not make it true, and we know the majority (wide road) are on a path to destruction.

I feel much like Stephen (Acts 7) must have felt by saying all these things, but who will step up and say them? Who will go for us?

We are the Natsarim, a growing army of Yahusha-filled teachers.

The Lion is roaring these words in us;

REPENT! THE REIGN OF YAHUAH DRAWS NEAR!



CLICK PHOTO FOR MOBILE DEVICES:
STRONGHOLDS & FALSE BELIEFS



<http://www.fossilizedcustoms.com/truthtradition.html>
<http://www.fossilizedcustoms.com/strongdelusion.html>

www.torahzone.net

[CONTENTS PAGE](#)